

[06/15, 10:16] Marcia: INTRODUCTION

MY name is thembela yara Ngcobo

I'm 18 years old from Pietermaritzburg I live with my granny and my lil sister Nongcebo

I don't have parents my mom died when I was doing grade 10 from chest infection and my father oh well I don't know him

Gogo said he was a German man

Who left my mom when he told him

She was pregnant

So now you get the picture of me

I'm mixed race my description I'm not tall nor short I'm jc in the middle I'm have big bum small tummy and beautiful long legs

I'm trying

So it's jc me,granny and my sister

So walk with me in this journey of discovery

[06/15, 10:16] Marcia: Insert 1

Its September so we busy with trials school is so easy on me I find every subject so easy so my teacher suggested that I must do physics and accounting at the same time of which I did.

I don't have friends I've been bullied almost my whole bcs of my hair and skin colour I have Kelly hair,caramel skin ,bushy eyebrows and long lashes naturally.

I've been called k*la coloured kw*re mlungu every name that you can think of .

My hair was curly "you really a k*la

I cut my hair look at her head "she is really white"

I ended up doing anything I like with my hair bcs I was not enough fr anyone

The bell rings its break time i leave to get some food
we have feeding scheme at school so it's good

For someone like me who doesn't have money to
carry at school.

I get there there's a long line so I join the line,then i
hear some guy behind me

GUY:kwanuka ik*la nje la then he

Laughs so hard with his friends

Sbonga: (Sniffing) no I smell khoi khoi

They laugh so hard and get in front me I stand back
and let them be bcs this is my everyday life so I'm
used to it

I get in front take food and I eat fast so that I can go
back to class I'm a loner so I finish my food and I go
back to class to be with my books

Pls share this page zithandwa

And like plz

[06/15, 10:16] Marcia: Insert #2

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

.I'm in class and its almost time for us to go home then our class rep calls me telling me that our principal is calling me I get scared same time I wonder what did I do.

I knock on his office he shouts (COME IN)

I get in my knees are shaking

Principal:afternoon miss ngcobo

Me: Noon sir

Pri:how are trials so far are you still coping

Me:yes sir I'm Coping

Pri:ok good I called you here bcs here at school we got opportunity to send 1 of our student to study at Harvard university in Us and we thought you could fit to go (I frown

Me: Me sir? I asked him confused and he says yes scholarship we pay everything I ent have to worry about anything I zoned out he is still speaking but I hear him like he is so far bcs I'm thinking about everything USA so far I haven't even been to Cape town who am I going to leave my small family with who am I to even fit to study at Harvard and then he hit his table so hard and I jump

Pri: Thembela! are you ok? You sweating is everything ok and he gives me glass with water I gulp it fast

ME: I say "yes sir I'm fine

Pri: ok you have to pass all your subjects then you going go to class we will talk again tomorrow

I say thanks I rush to my class

Leaner : Where were you mlungu usuyajola yin(are you dating now)

The whole class laugh

The other one says "who can date a foreigner I ignore them and sit down on my chair.

School is out i rush to home when I get to the house granny is watching TV (our neighbough gave it to us it's not like we can afford it

ME: HI GOGO

GOGO:hello how was school

ME:it was good Where is nongcebo

GOGO: she's next door playing

ME: "ok" I get to my room I share with my sister our house it's an RDP house so it's better than mud one that were staying at before this one .

I change the uniform I wear the long red dress i take my uniform so that i can wash it when I go outside shouts my name

GOGO:"come eat I made your favourite" she means Tomatoes and rice

I rush to the kitchen

ME:"thanks gogo"

She smiles

I finish eating I wash my uniform, start dinner I cook cabbage and pap when I'm finished I go straight to my books

you wonder why I didn't tell my granny about principal meeting

I'm scared to even mention it I know I can afford to leave my granny and my lil cc and go to another

continent alone I'm scared sigh I guess I will jc go to Ukzn.....

plz share and like plz

it's my first time

I'm open to critics

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Insert #3

.

.

.

.THEMBELA

.

Week went so quick and today it's Friday I dont know what to say because Mr Khoza(Principal) gave me forms to give my parents to sign in order for me to be placed in the scholarship and he said they welcome to come to school to speak with him

about it.

Problem I hadn't told my granny about anything
(sigh)

I'm getting ready for school I'm also helping my
sister she's in grade 7 I'm done now

we eating porridge and then gogo enters the
kitchen'

US: morning gogo

GOGO: morning girls are you ready for school

NGCEBO: yes gogo but Yara gave me tasteless
porridge there's no sugar gogo

ME: "dont be dramatic nongcebo I poured you
enough sugar" she sulks

GOGO: hurry up don't be late nongcebo I know you
with sugar ay

I finish up fast and my sister left with her friend I take my bag and say "Bye gogo I'm leaving"

GOGO: she shouts in her room "come and get this 2 rand so that you can buy sweets at school I rush to her room she gives me and I hug her "thank you gogo you are the best (she smiles) and say " one day you will work and you will be the one buying me sweets"i hug her again then got emotional this scholarship thing just came back and gogo sees that I'm not alright

GOGO:"THEH what going on why are you crying " I didn't even realize that I'm crying

ME:"no gogo I'm not crying I jc love you so much"

GOGO:Thembela I see you not okay what's happening did someone hurt you,is it school are they still calling you names"

ME: "no gogo I'm fine

GOGO: you not fine yara! She roars (yooh I might as well speak bcs I will not go gogo will not allow me to walk out on her upset)

ME:" the other day principal called me into his office

GOGO:" what did you do to be called at the office yara are you being naughty at school?

ME:"no gogo I didn't do anything he told me that I might get scholarship for next year" I look down and gogo put hands on her mouth

GOGO:"Yara God is good is that why you sulking what wrong with you? You should be jumping down ryt now Oh nkosyam uyizwile imthandazo yami(OH MY LORD YOU HEARD MY PRAYERS)

ME:"gogo that not all" she looks at me nervously "They say I will go to study in AMERICA gogo" she got up and praised the lord (GLORY TO JESUS YOU BIGGER JESUS)

I frown why is she so happy?

GOGO:"yara I'm happy for you oh my child I don't know what to say" she just shed a tear.

ME:"gogo I can't go to US and leave you and Ngcebo alone I rather go to Ukzn

GOGO:" at yara you going dont worry about us ngcebo she's grown now next year going to high school so we will be okay

I sigh

ME:"there's forms that you need to sign gogo but Mr khona said you can come to school to discuss everything with him

(She smiles she is really happy)

GOGO:" I'm coming with you to school let me wash my face fast" gogo finishes fast then we lock the house and hit the road she still speaking about how proud she is about me and then I see a car approaching ohh its malume Sbo's car

He park next to us and ask where is gogo going I tell him he say he will take us to school.

Let me tell about malume sbo he lecture in university and he is a dancer here in our community he teaches us dancing jc for free to keep us of the street .

HIP HOP, CONTEMPORARY DANCE AND KWASA he is very good I also attend his classes he help me a lot dealing with being bullied he thought me that if I'm angry I will jc dance all anger will vanish I took that lesson now I'm a very good dancer if I say so myself #winks

SBO: Yara how is school are you ready to give us A's?

ME : "Yes bhuti I will try"

GOGO: "you know she's going to study at America"
ey gogo thou

SBO: REALY?

GOGO: yeah I'm going to school to sign forms for scholarship" sbo is happy for me he says I must work hard to exams he drop us to school gate I go to my class gogo goes to Principal's office she knows her way she's been here before.

Plz like and share

Tnx fr reading keep

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: INSERT #4

.
. .
.

After school I rushed home because I wanted to know how the meeting went between gogo and Principal.when I got home I found gogo in the

livingroom reading her bible and nongcebo was watching TV I greeted them "Hello Family"

Them: "hi

Gogo:how was school yara?

Me:"School was good gogo how was your day? She smiled and said "I know what you asking yara go take off your uniform I will tell you everything "(I rolled my eyes) and went to my room I changed my uniform and wore leggings white tee and my white Soviet sneakers I rushed back to living room gogo laughed and said "Yara go take your food"

Me : "I'm not hungry gogo

Gogo : "yes you are yara" I sighed and rushed to take my food and ate like my life depended on it I finished fast

Gogo : "ok yara you going to America "Me/Ngcebo
:"WHAT???"

Gogo : "yah Principal khoza explained everything to me you are not going to suffer in anyway everything is going to be okay the scholarship pays everything just 4 years and you will be back"

Me:" gogo what do you mean when you say I will be back only after 4 years? Gogo:" yes yara you won't travel between these years you only be back after finishing your studies

Ngcebo:" wow cc the time you come back I will be in grade 11 I'm happy for my sister" then she hugged me

Gogo: "yara dont cry all will be well you will see" I didn't realize that I'm crying Me" but gogo

Gogo" no yara I'm not taking no for an answer "she

hugged me dont worry go make me proud my daughter"

I smiled with tears,wow I'm really going to America

Gogo: "now go sbo is waiting" yeah its Friday so I'm going to dance studio

me and ngcebo said bye to gogo and went to studio we got there and danced our butts off its was time to go home and then Sbo called me and told me to wait for him I did ngcebo went with some of her friend while I was waiting.

Sbo: " yara you danced well today

Me : thanks Uncle

Sbo:" now you must work very hard and go to America and show them how we do Emzansi" I smiled

Me:"I will uncle Sbo

Sbo: don't worry about gogo i will take care of them with ngcebo

Me :thank you so much and the he says I can leave then I walked home in the road I met my annoying classmates when I was approaching them they whistled

Guy 1: who knew foreigners got Ass for days" others laughed

Guy 2: yooh I wish to tap this ass maybe you can become a real Zulu Woman and then they started to sing "ohh I love a Zulu girl ey I love a Zulu girl"

I just ignored them and rushed to my house when I got home I took a bath and gogo dished up chicken feet and rice I was so happy because I like them

Gogo:" we celebrating that why we eating chicken feet month aend I will buy beef I know yara that

your favourite

Me:" you know me well gogo"

Ngcebo : Yara you will not get chicken feet in America so eat up I laughed we finished our food and watched some TV I was sleepy so we went to sleep.

Months went by it was time for exams of which were very hard but I aced them I know if the paper got out I will make it now it was time for matric ball hype which I wasn't going because i couldn't afford it i was just at home with gogo Ngcebo was away to her father's family because she finished writing also.

Yes me and Ngcebo don't share a father but her father also died but she still visits her relatives

Gogo : "yara that day I was meeting principal I paid

for your matric ball" I froze

Me: What? but gogo I dont have clothes for the dance

Gogo :Yara everything is organized sbo's wife organized everything so you going my dear " i was speechless and happy but then i started to think about those bullies but hey I'm going I won't let this opportunity to pass me I will only have one matric dance i smiled

Me: Thank you gogo you the best gogo in the whole world I hugged her so tight

Gogo:" it's ok yara dont kill me now we shared a laugh(I can't believe I'm going to the dance this is like a dream)

I slept realy well that day with a smile on my face

Time went by now its was a day before the dance I was nervous I woke up and cleaned the house fast

because I had a date with Uncle sbo's wife. Then I took a bath and wore my navy short dress and sandals and waited sis Nqobile to come and fetch me so that we can leave for town

She came and greeted gogo and me and told her we will be back later.

Plz like and share

And bear with me guys I'm

New to this

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Insert #5

.

.

.

After saying goodbye to gogo we got into sis Nqobile's car and we hitted the road,I was so

excited smile was written all over my face

.everything that was happening around me was like a dream suddenly I'm going to matric dance and I might go to the Harvard University, yes I said might because what if I fail or something and I end losing the opportunity to go(sigh)bt let me be positive and I'm not gonna let anything to dampen my mood today

Just like that were in the town already sis Nqobile was also excited so she said to me we going to her friend Boutique when we got there it was a very unique Boutique it had dresses all over my mind went crazy

And we were greeted by a very bubbly assistant

Assistant : "hey guys I've been waiting for you you must be the famous Yara oh my God you beautiful I can't wait to dress you up look at you ohh my"

Me:" thank you"

Nqobile:" hi Joe I'm still here"

Joe: " darling don't be jealous i have to give all my energy to the star of the show

Nqobile:" ok ok im gonna let you do your magic please make my baby beautiful

Joe:" you know magic is my name sweety"

and then the assistant took me we started walking around the Boutique he said to me "what is your favourite colour:?" I said "navy"he looked at me like in sick or something

Joe : " Are you serious? like giiiiirl how old are you" I laughed and said "I'm 17" and he said "more like 71" we started fitting dresses and suits everything was beautiful my mind was working overtime but after fitting almost every beautiful dresses and suits I settled for a Classic Navy suit I was excited it fitted me perfectly even Joe and sis Nqobile approved. And also bought shoes and accessories We thanked

Joe and it was for me to do my hair and nails I still had smile on my face.

Nqobile:" so Yara which hairstyle do you like or the one you wish to rock tomorrow?"

Me:" I dont know I like my curly hair so I don't know if I can jc treat them.

Nqobile:" yeah you right so natural it is"

We headed to the salon and she did my nails ,lashes the works and treated my hair and I was good to go. We finished and we had lunch at nando's we even brought gogo the take away I was happy gogo complimented everything she even liked my suits and my shoes. I took a bath and fell asleep early I was tired and I had to be fresh for the Dance.

Matric dance day

Gogo woke me up at 6 o'clock

Gogo: "Yara wake up" I woke up and I took a bath and headed to a kitchen for breakfast of which was bread and Eggs I love eggs so much by the way.

Gogo: "yara how do you feel about today?"

Me: im so excited gogo I can't wait to get there and then I thought, OMG I dnt have transport

Me oh my God gogo I dnt have transport for my dance I was panicking

Gogo relax yara sbo organized you a car yooh I was relieved I finished fast sis Nqobile came and did my makeup I was hot if I say so my self #winks

We finished everything the only thing that was left was sbo with a car yes I had no partner but who cares

Uncle sbo came with the most beautiful Mercedes ohh my God I was the happiest

Then it was time to go buckle up here comes YARA

(I will show you the outfit pic later)

Then we got to the venue oh my my I was so nervous there were cameras everywhere then uncle Sbo opened the door for me oh my oh my All eyes were on me I got out and everyone looked at me like it the first time they seeing me I was panicking and then my eyes went straight to the bullies and their jaws were on the ground I tell you I started walking I was praying to God to not trip lol hills were new thing to me so I had to cat walk the long red carpet and I got inside and I had to find the table to sit on I didn't want to sit where I would be uncomfortable while I was busy searching one of my classmate Sanele came to me and said "hi Yara is this you? You look beautiful"

Me: thank you

Sanele:" come and sit with us on our table "

Me: no I wouldn't want to impose"

Sanele: no dont worry my date is my sister so come" he took my hand and there i found a table his sister gave me nasty eye but i didn't care then the function started everything was well speeches encouragements and all then it was time for us to wear gratuations gowns and then mr Msibi started calling us 1 by 1 to the stage and he would announce the school that you are Accepted in for university or college that was nerve racking I tell you .

He called everyone until I was left alone then he called me

Mr msibi: "Last but no least Thembela Yara Ngcobo accepted to HARVARD UNIVERSITY USA" then the hall jc went quiet same time and one of the bullies said "yah yah manier you almost got us there lol

April fool" and they laughed so hard

Mr: Sbonga I'm glad you know it's not April so that means I'm not joking so clap your hands for yara and they clapped while you see no one believed that I was going to America I sat down everyone was still looking me in the eyes then Sanele asked

Sanele: yara is this true you are going to study at America?

Me: yes it's TRUE

Sanele : "wow congratulations "

Me: "thanks"

The night went well the food was great people danced like crazy I ended up dancing with sanele who was talking non stop while were on the dance floor sbonga came to me and held my waist I froze and removed his hand fast and he leaned on me and said to my ear" you look beautiful today: I said thanks then he said " Your ass look juicy" I just clicked my toung and went to sit down but all in all

night was great that was my dance the best uncle sbo came and delivered me at home I slept with a smile

Plz like and share

Thanks for reading

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Insert #6

- .
- .
- .

I must say december holidays for me were not good ones because I had a lot in my mind what if I dont qualify for Harvard ,gogo will be dissappointed and If I pass I have to leave my family for years all these questions caused me sleepless nights. My thoughts were disturbed by my ringing cellphone its ngcebo.

Me : "ngcebo what wrong why are you calling me so early"?

Ngcebo:" hello to you too grumpy sis"

Me :lol how are you sis

Ngcebo:" I'm fine I was calling to tell you that I'm not coming back I'm spending Christmas this side"

Me no Ngcebo you can't do that you know I'm might be leaving soon plz sis I have to spend this Christmas with you please

Ngcebo: ok oky I will be back tomorrow

Me: ok let me wake up me and gogo we going to do Christmas shopping today

Ngcebo :oh their stokvel paid out

Me : yes

Ngcebo:" ok tell gogo not buy me clothes my aunt bought me a lot

Me : "wow I'm happy for you sis "

Ngcebo :yeah bye now sis see you tomorrow love you

Me : "love you too mehlo(big eyes)

Ngcebo bye Mlungu and she laughed and hung up.

I woke up and cleaned the house while I was cooking porridge by the time gogo was awake I was finished we ate and got ready and we went to town. we bought a lot of nice things you know the things some of us we were able to get if its Christmas only

because gogo had also food stokvel so we had more than enough, by the time we got

back we were so tired and We found ngcebo already at home I was happy to see her she looked good she had braids on and showed us a lot of her new clothes if she's happy I'm happy.

Days went by and its was Christmas day you know Christmas in a rural places are the best I tell you we

cooked a lot of food I tell you it was nice then I took a bath and wore my black skinny Jean, black crop top and my no name sneakers I'm a sneaker person even though couldn't afford the expansive ones but I didn't care still wore brandles ones lol

After that samke my neighbor came to take me she said I'm too uptight I must live a little its Christmas. Then I went with her to her house she brought me a lot of food I ate until I couldn't take it anymore

Samu: Yara let's go to street bash

Me :ay samu where is that

Samu : " near community hall its hip and happening I tell you

Me: no i don't think i should go

Samu ;yes you going come" she took my hand and

we went. yooh it was full I tell you people were drinking dancing doing lots of stuff

Me :Samu this is too much ay let me leave

Samu don't be a party pooper come let me introduce you to my friends and she did to her snobbish friends

.even bullies were there you can imagine how uncomfortable I was after seing them

, we stayed there until it started to get darker

Me "samu let's go now it's late

Samu :yeah you right my mom will beat me up if I arrive at night at home let's go.

Me: me too you know gogo

Samu: laughing "i know your granny she shouts a lot specially to nongcebo"

Me :lol that one doesn't listen" we laughed

then we heard someone shouting my name when we looked back there was bullies approaching us I think I froze bt I I didn't want to show them that I was scared they caught up with us

Them; ladies we've been calling you

Samu: you here now so what do you want boys

Sbonga: Yara can I speak with you

Me : "speak

Sbonga: in private

Me: I can't

Sbonga: please yara" I was confused sbonga saying please? Mmm

Samu: you sbonga I give you 2 minutes

then they crossed the road to walk to other side , I was left with the biggest bully in the world

Sbonga: you look good yara

Me: thanks

Sbonga : yara i want to say sorry about what I said on the matric dance

Me ok

Sbonga : you don't talk a lot do you

Me :no

Sbonga : ok yara I wanted to speak with you
because i like you" i looked at him and laughed

Me: you like me? Are you hearing yourself you dont
like me you've been bulling for years is it because
you like me"?

Sbonga :I'm sorry that i hurt you by this is the truth
yara actually I'm in love with you"

Me : that it leave me alone you make me sick" I had
tears in my eyes I called samu

Me: samu let's go

Sbonga : I'm sorry Yara I'm really sorry

Me: get the fuck away from me

Samu: what did you do to her sbonga she hugged me"?

Sbonga: I'm sorry yara and he ran back leaving her friends behind, me and Sam went home Samu asked why I was crying I told her about sbonga and his crew bullying me for years she was also crying and said sorry about taking me to the bash I told her it's not her fault

and we went home me and Samu were speaking

more I can't say friends but at least I had someone talking to me

then new years eve was great I went church with gogo we worshipped till morning .it was January already so we were expecting our results to be out on 6th you I was stressing like crazy I couldn't even sleep.

Today its 4th morning I was still asleep I heard a Knock in the main door I got up and wore my gown and I opened the door BOOM there was my teacher Mr Msibi I was so shocked what is he doing here so early???

Plz like and share

Love you guys

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Insert #6

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

I was tongue tied I just looked at him without saying anything I didn't realise that he was speaking all along .

Msibi : "Morning yara" waving his hands in front of me

Me : " morning sir" he was still outside

Msibi : " can I come in?"

Me : ohh sorry yes you can come in" he got in and gogo was now behind me she also greeted mr msibi and told me to go plug kettle so that I will make tea for my teacher . I made it fast and I took it to mr

msibi he thanked me.

Msibi : I'm sorry gogo to rock up so early in the morning

Gogo : "it's ok but is everything ok?"

Msibi I have good news and bad news yooh I just started panicking

Gogo ohh lord plz speak mr msibi

Msibi : "good news is you Miss Thembela u passed your matric " I was confused because I thought we will only get our results on the 6th

Gogo: " lililililili (ululating) ohh I knew it God is good you made me proud yara

Me : "sir how do you know because its 4th of January today it's not the 6th?"

Msibi : "ohh miss ngcobo I forgot to tell you that you passed all your with distinctions " I covered my mouth with my hands " so going have to get ready lady we going to Johannesburg because you one of

the top achievers in the country" oh my lord I was so happy gogo just cried

Msibi :ohh the bad news is that you leaving your family Harvard is calling you young lady.

I screamed I was over the moon

Me: "thank you sir

Msibi:" no thank you yara you worked hard for this

Gogo was happy she called all relatives telling them that I will be on TV tomorrow Nqobile and uncle sbo were so happy for me ngcebo was also happy for me that day I prayed and wished that my was still alive I would've celebrated with her I guess I just have to make her proud by completing my university.

Next morning we drove to jozi it's still hasn't sunk in that I passed with flying colours we arrive and we had to rush to the venue where premier announced results

MEC : TOP STUDENT IN MATHEMATICS IN THE COUNTRY IS Thembela Yara Ngcobo from Kzn "wow I walked to her with my head held high and she handed me a certificate.

she called up other subjects and other learners names people were clapping.

Mec : " TOP PHYSICAL SCIENCE IN THE COUNTRY is Thembela Yara Ngcobo " my teachers and other KZN teachers were cheering like crazy

Mec : "TOP STUDENT IN ACCOUNTING IN THE COUNTRY none other that Thembela Yara Ngcobo " I was shocked I didn't expect to pass accounting that good.

When Jesus say yes nobody can say no

I passed all my subjects I was ecstatic I tell you in my community I was like a queen everyone noticed me I was a star then results fever passed now it was time to face reality. My scholarship organized everything for me to leave for Harvard.

Now its was almost end of February I had only one week before I leave

Ngcebo :yara do you think you will stay on the same road with Chris brown?

Me : lol no ngcebo I'm going to stay at school I don't know about chris

Ngcebo :maybe when you rich you will take me to America so that I can see diggy Simmons

Me : ngcebo! You checking out boys now?

Ngcebo :chill yara it's just diggy only"

and she laughed

Me:" Ngcebo plz take care of yourself and gogo listen to her and stay away from boys ok?

Ngcebo : yes big sis

Me :ok now come and give me a hug" we hugged

Then its was just 2 days before my departure samu called at the gate

Me hey neighbour

Samu : hey miss America

Me stop please we laughed

Samu let's go to dance studio today jc 1 last time

Me I don't think that is good idea I will be so sad to leave the studio let me rather stay at home

Samu come just one last time please

Me ok ok let's go I told gogo I was leaving

then went while we were walking we met sbonga
ahhhhhh

Sbonga ladies howzit

Us good

Sbonga you look beautiful yara

Me thanks

Sbonga your ass thou mmm

Samu go away pervert

Sbonga shut it samu

Samu no you shut up big head "I laughed

Sbonga keep that ass for me yara don't let American
fuckboys to tap it " nx I was annoyed just ignored
him when we got to the studio

Me why is so quiet are we late

Samu no we not maybe they praying

Me really now samu praying?

Samu come yara the door is open

Then we walked in I just heard SUPRISE!!!!!!!

I was startled

Me : oh my God " there was uncle sbo and Nqobile smiling and there was big banner Written GO WELL YARA WE LOVE YOU

I was so shocked I didn't expect to walk in a surprise

Me samu you knew this you devil

Samu: lol yes

Me : you not right you know

Sbo:" well yara we did this for you because we love you and we going to miss you a lot

Me : "thank you uncle I had tears now

Nqobile : "yes yara go make us proud show them how we do in Africa take care of yourself ok

Me : "ok sis Nqo I will do that

Sbo : "yeah if things get hard I'm just one call away and if you not okay you know what to do" they said as commotion

ALL: DANCE YOUR ANGER AWAY, I smiled

Me: thank you so much guys I will miss you all I won't stop dancing

Samu : "yes bring us more dance styles there

Me definitely we s laughed

Nqobile : "we bought you some things that we know you definitely gonna need .tears just blinded me I looked around everyone was happy for me I was speechless CLOTHES,CELLPHONE SAMSUNG S9 SNEAKERS ,SANDALS TRAVELLING BAGS EVERYTHING I just cried I was so happy others

shared a tear with me I was overwhelmed I tell you
Nqobile :dont cry yara you deserve this we love you
Me thank you guys i don't know what to say thank
you so much God bless you all we shared group hug
i was still in shock .we danced and uncle sbo took
me home gogo was shocked to my presents

Gogo: yara what is this where did you get these?

Me:presents gogo from uncle and Nqobile

Gogo :ohh jesus I'm happy for you my dear"

Ngcebo was so happy and she was also happy that
she's getting my old phone

Gogo : yara me andngcebo we cooked beef stew
your favourite we going to miss you sisi

Me : " will miss you guys too so much"

We ate and prayed then I had to sleep tomorrow
was the day I'm leaving my family my country to

fulfill my dreams ,BIOMEDICAL ENGINEERING was waiting for me at Harvard

AMERICA HERE I COME

Plz share and like

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Insert 7

.

.

Time has come If I say I got any sleep last night I will be lying I couldn't I was thinking like crazy

What if I get bullied again in the us? Will I fit in what if I fail and come back empty handed (sigh)

Ngcebo tapping her fingers in front of my face " hey ive been calling your name for an hour now what are you thinking about?

Me; so much drama ngcebo

Ngcebo: gogo says breakfast is ready come I got up and went to the kitchen

ME : morning gogo

Gogo : morning my girl how did you sleep?

Me : I slept well gogo "I didn't want to worry her

Ngcebo : I'm so glad I'm getting the room all to myself

Me : there I was thinking you sad about me leaving

Ngcebo : let's say I'm Both

Me : lol whatever I wont give diggy your number

Ngcebo: ok ok I'm sad you leaving

Gogo: finish up Yara " i finished and i took a bath i wore my blue Adidas tracksuits and white sneakers and i was good to go .

I walked into the lounge some of my neighbours

were there with sbo and nqobile and samu also

Nqobi; here comes the woman of the hour " I just smiled

Samu : you look God yara Chris brown will notice you trust me " we all laughed

Me :you crazy

Sbo : are you ready Thembela

Ngcebo : lol uncle you call her by her rootS

Me: don't be forward ngcebo

Gogo : let's all pray " we prayed And it was Time for us to go uncle sbo was taking me to airport

NQO: take care yara we love you

ME: thank you guys love you all

I'll miss you we all hugged

GOGO : go make me proud my child

Me I will gogo lv you I got into the car and it was time to go they waved to the car I waved back and tears started falling I looked back there were still waving ngcebo was in front waving and jumping and I couldn't see them anymore just like that I was alone

Sbo :dont cry yara you'll be fine dont stress

Me; I hear you uncle

Sbo :I will keep my promise I will take care of them

Me: I know uncle thanks " then we talked here and there and I fell asleep

Someone shook me up

SBO :wake up yara we here

Me :we at the Airport already?

Sbo: yeah

Sbo offloaded my bags and he stayed with me until they announced my flight

Sbo : go get them yara

Me : lol yes uncle

SBO : NOW GO AND FLY I will miss you

Me : I'll miss you too

I walked to the entrance gate i waved back to him and he blew me a kiss

Then I was in a plane

After a long and tiring flight we landed in the US at the airport my eyes were wandering until i saw someone with a board with my name on it i was relieved I walked to her

ME : HI IM YARA

Her ; Hi I'm nicole nice to meet you

Me: nice to meet you too

Plz like and share

[06/15, 10:17] Marcia: Continuation of insert 7

.

. we walked to nicole's car we loaded my bags and we left

Nicole : I'm the one who helps everyone who come from south Africa to Harvard

Me : realy?

Nic; yeah so are you excited?

Me : a little just that I miss home already

Nic : don't worry you'll be fine will take care of you yo just to have to work hard

Me : yeah

nic: ok we here now

we entered the big building and Harvard was opposite my mind went wild I couldn't believe that I was is in front of the Harvard I took a pic and posted it on Facebook

#touchdown

#Ceda klenda lol

Nicole : ok come we walked into this big yard and you could see that was residents for students because there were everywhere others started whistling at us just I ignored them we got to my room

nicole : this is your room I think your roommate is out
we loaded some stuff on your fridge so you will find
your way ohh here.

she handed me. bank card

Me : thank you

nicole : I'll come back tomorrow so that I will show
you more places

me : thank you

Nic : ok bye now welcome to Harvard and USA
ofcourse we laughed and she left I just threw
myself at my bed and fell asleep immediately

I woke up and it was already dark outside I rubbed
my eyes and saw a white lady next to me

I assumed she was my roommate

lady : finay she's awake Hi my name is BRIANNA "

she said coming to hug me

Me : I'm Yara nice to meet you

Bri : " I'm so glad you here I've been here for 2 days and so lonely

Me : I'm glad to be here with you

Bri : you beautiful so where are you from

Me: I'm from south Africa

Bri : ohh my God I'm so happy we both Foreigners I'm from New Zealand " we laughed

Bri " : ok let me help you to pack " we packed my clothes and finished

Me : let me go and shower

Bri : ok I have some chicken pies I will warm them up I know you tired

Me thank you so much you are the best

Bri : glad you catched that easily darling

we laughed and I took a shower and we ate and fell

asleep

#Reality

#Biomedical Engineering student

#new chapter started

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: my second day in the US
Brianna shook me up oh my God I was still tired my
body was stiff and all

Bri :are you still alive yara wake up

Me : what time is it ?

Bro : 9 am " she was sweating wearing gym clothes

Me "you look like you woke up early where were
you?

Bri : went for Jog honey I have to keep up

Me : keep up with who?

Bri : hello with you ofcourse look at your body is to die for

Me : bt I don't any kind of exercises

Bri : yeah rub it in you so evil

Me : me you worry too much your body is hot

Bri : let me leave you and shower because you playing me now and you still look dead tired by the way

Me : I feel dead

Bri : it's a good thing I ordered breakfast for us

Me ; ohh but I will only get money only later today

Bri :dont worry yara we must learn to help each other

me : thank you I'm glad you are my roommate

Bri : I'm glad we both foreigners" and we laughed

and Bri went to take a shower I got up and made my

bed and I took out the clothes that I'm going to wear for the day .

BRIANNA finished and it was my turn to shower I finished and wore short summer dress and sandals because the sun was out .

Bri : yara come our breakfast is here

Me : thank you Bree we ate and finished and started talking with random things because I was waiting for Nicole .

Bri : so yara how old are you?

Me : I'm 18 and you?

Bri: I'm 19 only child at home

Me : nice I have a young sister who is 14 so we jc a family of 3 with granny

Bri ; sweet so you lost both of your parents ?

Me : yes and no mom died on 2008 father is something I never had heard he ran back to his country German when my mom was still pregnant with me

Bri : oh my you Germanic

Me : really Germanic is that even a word ? we both laughed

Bri : lol that why you mixed ?

Me : yeah

Bri : so Boyfriend ?

Me ; what? lol

Bri : have one ?

Me : no don't have one never had one

Bri : you lying really? you too beautiful to be single

Me :lol I'm serious so you where's

Bri ; wow that means you virgin Mary

Me : I Laughed "you so crazy "so you any boyfriend

Bri : we broke up he didn't want me to come here and I was like bye boy American boys are waiting for me

Me : lol

Bri : so why you never had any boyfriend ?

Me : guess they didn't notice me

Bri : or they blind you make me feel so bad about all the dick I've been having

Me laughing hard " stop please you are too much we both laughed .

nicole came and we left we did so many things she showed me many important places

Nicole : so do you love US how is your roommate?

Me : she's the best

Nic : I'm glad to hear that so if you need any thing

I'm one fone call away

Me : thank you for everything nicole

Nicole :pleasure miss yara

were got to the Res And she left I found BRIANNA
sleeping I woke her up

Bri : glad you back lets take a wAlk to the mall

Me " ok let's me call granny first Gogo was so happy
with ngcebo they said there were so worried ,I
assured them that I'm fine .

Me "ok let's go now"

we walked I was paying attention to everything so
that I can learn about the place .

plz like and share

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: Continuation of Insert 8

.

.

.We walked to the mall lol we got lost Brianna was laughing while i was panicking

But in the we managed to find our way we bought some grocery and we took a can to our res.

Bri : our first experience together we got lost

ME :lol this is not a laughing matter bree

BRI : you were so nervous yara

ME: lol I was thinking non stop

BRI : just imagine the headlines "TWO FOREIGNERS MISSING WHO COMES FROM ASIA AND AFRICA

ME: you really not well let me cool for you

BRI: do your best love I missed home cooked good

Me: don't get used to it tomorrow it's your turn

BRI: of course I will make you some new Zealand cuisine

ME: can't wait , I made us chicken and rice and veggies we ate while talking I took a shower and we slept.

Days went by and the day to start classes has arrived

BRI was studying Humanitarianism

I was nervous but i had to be strong no one was gonna hold my hand nor Gogo nor Brianna so i walk to my lecture when i got out i was inspired i was determined to be the best BIO ENGINEER

I was imagining myself already building medical equipments like microscopes and on, that some part of work a biomedical engeneer does .

I must say first and second year at harvard was not easy but i managed to pass yes bri and me we were still roommates and i was still single as fuck lol i boys were always on my case but i guess i had no time my sturdies were not anyone's play i tell you

Bri was dating i think the 4th guy lool

I was in my third year now it was june in the middle of the year i was now working part time as waitress as south african to me that money was more than enough not that i needed it my schorlarship was still giving me everything so i started to send the money from my waitressing job at home through Uncle sbo

BUCKLE UP ITS ABOUT TO GET REAL

PLZ LIKE AND SHARE

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: Insert #9

.
. .
.

Me : Bri wake up someone has been knocking to our door for an hour now

Bri : open the door yara

Me : we both know it's your people so get your ass to the door

Bri : "so much for a loving " she's saying that slowly getting up walking to the door

Me : love you too sis lol

Bri : she opens the door and her boyfriend (jase) enter,s the door looking so angry " hello to you too lover boy

Jase : don't fuck with me Bree where were you last night

Bri : " I was here sleeping why? " she lies blankly

Jase : " dont lie to me you all over Facebook with your new boyfriend you the new it thing" new boyfriend why am also the last one to hear about this

Bri : " Jase please leave it's still so early I need some sleep you busy shouting me I dont even know what are you talking about " she says that and pushes him outside and closes the door

Me : I look at her

Bri : yara not you too please

Me : why am i the last one to know about new Man??

Bri because there's no new man we just having fun

Me : how much fun Bree

Bri : let's just say his D game is on another level

Me: oh my God Bree you are yo crazy

Bri : I dont need no lecture Virgin Mary please this hangover is killing me

Me :: if you drink like a fish hangover will be your friend

Bri : I'm talking about 2 hangovers here alcohol yeah I can't move my head and my Vagina I think its swollen that a second one

Me : ok too much info let me go now you nurse your hangovers

Bri: where are you going its weekend?

Me : some of us work sis so bye for now love you"

And I left.

took a taxi to work luckily I was working to a very sophisticated and expensive restaurant so its was not always crazy busy so if it's not busy head chef will show us how to cook let me say I can cook very different food now and I've learned so much about

food . I arrive at work early .One of my co workers Lewis is very forward he's cute and all he wanted us to date but I wasn't up for it so he gave up now we very good friends

Lewis : here comes the African Queen

Me : stop it lol

Lewis : you always early trying to charm mr Lingard maybe I hear he's still got his groove "

Me : I can't entertain you lu you crazy " ok so Mr lingard is our Mananger he's very old maybe 50

Lew : mmm I like it when you call me luhrmann

Me : boy please " we laughed and I must say tips were awesome one of the great thing about working here only rich people enter,s the restaurant so we always get big tips

While we busy wiping tables my supervisor call me

to the table, I leave that and start walking to the table its has more than 6 people I greeted them and asked what they going to need

Guy : not so fast tell me more about your surname?

Me : my surname?

Guy : isn't that your name and surname in your nametags?

Me : I think to my self ohh I forgot about nametags
" ohh sorry its NGCOBO

Guy : oh miss ngcobo I get you " I'm shocked about the way he pronounces my surname like exactly

Guy : you look so shocked miss yara you thought I wouldn't be able to pronounce it" and he smiles

Other guy :the woman alone you making her shy

When I look at them some of them look alike

Guy : dont mind them they very married so people

are always stressed I laugh then there' s this one who just spoke with the biggest and sexiest voice I've ever heard

Mr sexy Voice : are we here to eat or to entertain the waitress?? And they all just went cold quiet and that was my cue to leave so fast I placed their order and got back to my tables yooh what a rude hot sexy person why am I thinking about that rude man? But hey he was the Theee cutest of them all I tell you.

I finished my day and supervisor was shocked about big tip that table with rude guy gave me . I guess I was lucky by the time I got to the house I was dead tired like realy tired I took a shower and called Gogo and Ngcebo .

So by this money I'm making here it was enough to start building a house because I get paid in dollars

so if you turn it to rands it's big money so they already started building house with 4 rooms and kitchen And lounge that what I could afford so Uncle sbo take care everything I'm very thankful to him

I decide to call him

Sbo : miss yara America

ME : LOL how are you uncle

Sbo : I'm well yara how is US

Me : it's funny you always ask how well US is Not me that not fair

Sbo : jealous lol we miss you and thanks about that dance video you sent " (yeah I still dance here at campus there are many dance clubs so I joined " sso I take videos and send them to uncle everychance i get

Me : pleasure uncle

Sbo ; i see you dance like a pro now

Me : lol i try

Sbo ;before i forget the house is good only the roof top is left to be installed

Me : dont worry uncle this month i will send the money for the roof

Sbo : dont work yourself hard yara focus more in your studies

Me : I'll do that uncle

Sbo ; I'm glad to hear that

Me : bye now uncle say hi to sis Nqobile and say hi at the studio

Sbo : ok my child keep well and we hung up

So BRIANNA is not here wonder where she is I decide to call her

Bri : yara yara

Me : dont yara me where are you

Bri : I'm with jase I will see you tomorrow

Me : which jase the one who was ready to kill you this morning?

Bri : nothing a ride wont fix

Me : what ride now?

Bri : you so slow yara ride as riding a D

Me : BRIANNA!! you devil I thought you said your v-Jay was swollen loool

Bri : bye yara love you I left you something in the fridge and just like tha she hung up

I rush to the fridge mmm she left me hot wings and chocolate cake she can go everyday I don't care if she leave me with things like these i ate and fell asleep eventually i had a long day

Next day it was the same thing I was working in the middle of the day one my colleague said one person demand to be served by me when I turned and look at the table guess who was in it ??

Mr hot and rude ass himself sexy as ever I just got nervous because of what happened yesterday the way he emphasized the word Waitress sigh I rush to his table

Me : hi sir I'm Y., " he just took words in my mouth and said " Yara Ngcobo I still remember you

Me : I frown because he looks white but he also pronounces my surname very well .

Him ; he reaches my hand to shake and says I'm MLONDI MKHIZE

Me : nice to meet you sir I " my mind runs wild and I

Ask so loud "WAIT DID YOU JUST SAY YOU ARE
MLONDI MKHIZE?

just like that all eyes are on me I blurted like a mad
woman

Plz like and mention

Lv you all

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: Continuation of insert #9

.

.

While I was shocked by my own outburst to this guy
in front of me, the supervisor rushes into this table

Supervisor : is everything ok here sir"

Mlo: yeah everything is fine miss' the supervisor left

Me : I'm so sorry I didn't mean to shout its just that I was suprised that you have a Z,," he cut me and say

Mlo : a Zulu name and surname yes Ngiyindoda yomzulu mangcobo (yes I'm a Zulu man miss ngcobo) he says chuckling

Me : wow you really a Zulu

Mlo : "yes I'm Zulu and yellow "we both laughed and our supervisor gives me a dead stare yooh I took Mr mkhize's order fast and placed it to the chef and I continued with other work , now it was almost the end of my shift Lewis came to me I knew he was here to gossip

Lewis ; so yara you flirts with customers now?

Me : what? Me flirting are you insane?

Lewis: yes you were flirting with that buff guy you were busy giggling

Me: get away from me I wasn't flirting we were talking about the fact that he's also a south African

Lewis : mum

Me :yeah mmm "I was annoyed. I finished my shift and headed to the house.

Brianna POV

My name is Brianna Smith I'm turning 22 this year studying at Harvard, my roommate is Yara I love her she's more than a friend but she's like a sister to me . Hoop in follow my journey.

Yara: honey I'm home"

Bri : whose your honey because you single lady

Yara : moodkiller there I was thinking you will be happy with these " she hold out her hands showing

me scrumcious see food platter

Bri :I rush to her " oh my god yara you the best sister in the world" I hugged her

Yara : really now a minute ago you didn't care about me .

Bit : you know I was joking my love " she chuckles and hand me my platter I say my because yara doesn't eat any sea food i tried teaching her but no she was having none of it

I ate my food god it was good it's reminds Me home .

YARA

after giving Bri her food she ate like a pig lol so I took a shower and I made little thing to eat I had to sleep early because the next day it's Monday so I'm attending school .

Week went by weeken I was working and the mkhize guy came to the restaurant again and Lewis told me that he came in the middle of the week and asked about me that creepy right? So I avoided his table but he requested me again .I wasn't happy with the guy anymore

Me ; hello sir I'll be your waiter today

Mlo : Hi mashiyamahle I'm glad you are my waiter but you don't look happy to serve me " he ask chuckling

Me : taking a smile " oooh sorry sir I'm happy to serve you

Mlo: great and miss yara please call me mlondi not sir you make me sounds so old.

Me : ok sir I mean mlondi " he flashed a smile I take his order and when he left he left me a big order my supervisor was so jealous but I'm not even happy about I don't know but I think that guy is stalking

me , mm lord protect me .

When I got home Bri and Jase we're in the room
looking all cosy

Me: this is cost

Bri : hey love

Jase : that my cue to go

Me : don't leave I wasn't chasing you

Jase : don't worry yara I was just leaving anyway
bye

Me: bye " bri walked him out and she came back all
smiles

Yara : you all smiley

Bri : power of a Dick

Me : Brianna don't tell me you did it here on a sofa

Bri: don't be silly we did it on my bed

Me : eww " she just laughed

Bri; anyway how was your day?

Me : friend I think I have a stalker

Bri : what? Is he hot?

Me: Bree are you serious right now?

Bri : yara there's difference between a stalker and admirer

Me : ahhh let me go bath you crazy " I left her there then I hear bree shouting saying

Bri : " Yara I hope he's very hot you can't have ugly stalker please "

Plz like and share

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: Insert #10 crop top

Months went by I was convinced that I had a stalker sometimes I would feel like somebody is watching me but I had to brush the feeling off, I had to focus on my books and bree was still "multitasking" as she called her lifestyle any way she's not here this morning she slept at Jase 's place because it weekend so I decide to wake and go for a jog yeah bree managed to force me into this now I'm hooked.

Mlondi POV

My name is mlondi mkhize I'm from South Africa but currently residing here at Boston USA I have 4 siblings .Londa who is my identical twin , sihle the second born and twins Amanda and Mandy last borns , enough about them I have to get ready for my morning jog or I must say stalking jog.yes I've been stalking yara I dont know what happening I've got no courage to approach her she scares the shit

out of me, first time seeing her I was stunned her eyes make my knees weak I know I was a jerk first time I met her but I was jealous because she was talking with my brother oh my lord her body is to die for I always run to the other side because I just want to see clearly maybe today I have to jog to her side .

Yara

I start running it's nice to jog in this area because there are many people who jogs so you get inspired while I'm thinking about people someone just bumped into me or must I say crushed me because he's big

Me : oooouch WTF!

Person : " I'm so sorry yara " then he look straight

into my eyes

Me : mr mkhize what are you doing here?

Mlo : are you hurt? I'm sorry I didn't see you

Me : no I'm not hurt now are you stalking me?

Mlo : his eyes popped out " what I'm I mean me
stalking you I'm not like...,

Me : wow stop you really stalking me get away from
me " I got up and left him standing there like a
statue ,I was freaked out what this guy want from
me??

I have to call gogo I know I will feel better after
talking to her

[06/15, 10:18] Marcia: Continuation of insert 10

.

.

.BRIANNA POV

I just got back from Jase's place I didn't find yara I guess she went for a jog I throw my self in the bed I'm very tired after all .then yara enter,s the door ,she looks sad or angry I dont know

Me:" Sawubona (hi) " lol yara taught me how to greet in Zulu, she smiles

Yara : yebo Sisi' unjani (yes how are you sister)?

Me : Ngi..pha.phi..Ngyaphila nami" we both laughed

Yara : yes you realy trying my friend when did you come back??

Me : I just got in I bought you breakfast

Yara: that why I love you" let me go shower

Me : not so fast why do you look sad and you kind of limping?

Yara : remember my stalker or I must say the one I

thought was stalking me?

Me : yeah

Yara : he really stalking me today he crushed into me while i was jogging i was so pissed

Me : oh my God are you ok?

Yara : yah I'm good it's just a minor stretch, you i just blurted out Nd I asked him if he's stalking me

Me : what!!! what was his answer?

Yara : he was like I'm mmmm he was startling, I tell you he was stalking me all this time friend you know I'm freaked

Me : dont worry he will stop now because you confronted him , maybe he likes you

Yara: realy like me you crazy have you seen the guy ? I'm way out of his league

Me : see him where because you wont even tell me his name

Yara : lol you crazy let me go and shower , and she left I had many thoughts what if this guy is a trafficker or something I hope and pray that he does not do bad thing to my friend ,I let out a heavy sigh.

Mlondi POV

Damn damn I really messed up I didn't mean to bump into her but when I saw her my mind just went blank fuck #hitting car steering and enter,s his gate .

I wonder who is here I see a black car I got out of my car and enter,s my house ohh its londa

Me : Loh what are you doing in my house

Loh : you mean my house me and you we share everything and why are you grumpy so early

Me : why are you finishing my food

Loh : again this is my food

Me : nx you very annoying

Loh : little bro what wrong?" I just give him dead stare " dont tell me you still stalking that woman
Mlondi

Me :

Loh : oh my God realy since when are you scared of a woman man? So was she no jogging today that why you grumpy

Me : eash bro you dont wanna know

Loh : I do so out with it

Me : I bumped into her or should I say I fell into her and crashed her

Loh ; WHAT THE FUCK man how is that happened

Me I was jogging when I got near her my mind just went blank loh damn

Loh : is she ok?

Me : I don't know she said I'm stay away from her
Nd she asked if I'm stalking her or not

Loh : oh my what did you say

Me : I just panicked man words wouldn't come out
of my mouth

Loh : damn now I'm tired of you , take a shower you
have to go and say sorry and buy at least painkillers
maybe she's hurt damn Mlo you boring me now

Me : but I'm..

Loh : no excuse go now " I took myself to the
shower I'm freaking out what would I say to her
mmm oh so help me God

Yara POV

Today we spending our Saturday indoors with
BRIANNA for a change we've been watching movies
and the weather permits

Me : Bree dont sleep on me now

Bri: this is you with your boring movie

Me: you lying you didn't sleep I'm sure you and jase you were up all night ,we laughed so hard

Bri : I'm telling we didn't sleep

Me : to much info

Bri : I rode that D you know jase gave me pin to his bank card lol

Me : what?

Bri : I'm telling you look , she's showing me a card

Me : lol you little devil we laughing non stop until we here a knock at the door and bree got up to open

BRIANNA POV

I rushed to the door when I open I saw something
or should i say someone God how can 1 person be
this beautiful lord I think I need oxygen musk

Person : sorry miss hello ,he's waving his beautiful
hands in my eyes ohh lord I've been drooling

Me : oh sorry hi how are you

Person : I'm ok I'm sorry for disturb you" ,he looks
nervous I'm mlondi by the way

Me ; lol sorry I dont think I can pronounce your
name

Mlo : it's ok miss , ?? He ask my name

Bri ":ohh I'm BRIANNA

Mlo : nice to meet you BRIANNA I'm actually looking
for someone I don't know if I'm in the right place

Bri : who are you looking for?

Mlo : I'm looking for yara

Bri : oh you in the right place let me go and call her I ran off like a lightning.

Yara

Bri rushes into the room like lion is on her back

Bri yara get up oh my lord there's creature that is looking for you

Me: what creature ?

Bri : don't ask me useless questions come , she take my hand literally dragging me to the door before we get to it she turn back and brushes my hair and eyebrows lord bree being extra about everything and we proceed to the door and she opens and There was I'm I think she was right about creature definition JESUS

PLZ LIKE AND SHARE[06/15, 18:44] Marcia: Insert
#11

Yara

This thing in front of me everything is in place he's wearing black skinny jean with grey tight short sleeve t-shirt and black sneakers I snap out of this drooling session but he also hasn't said anything he looks straight in my eyes

Me: hi

Mlo : "oh hi I'm sorry to disturb you ,"but why does he look so nervous i frown

Me : "oh ok " then bree speaks in the back "yara let the guy inside"

Me : oh sorry come on in , he make his way inside with a brown pepper bag

Mlo: I'm thank you

Me : you can sit here I show him the sofa, he says thanks again

Mlo ; I'm... I'm here to say sorry about this morning I'm really sorry i didn't mean to hurt you " he speak so fast

Me : no I'm okay I wasn't hurt

Mlo : ok but I brought you painkillers just incase you feel something

Me : thank you so much

Mlo : yeah and I like to say sorry about stalking you I didn't mean to freak you out

Me : I look at him " oh my God you were really stalking me " he looks down

Me : but why?

Mlo : I...I just wanted to speak to you but I will get scared

Me : you get scared ? Scared of what ? Scared of me??

Mlo : he say it as whisper " yeah "

Me : wow I'm confused then I hear Bri at the back says

Bri : ahhhh this is cute

Me : ehh??

Bri : thank you M.lony for painkillers for her , mlondi laughs God his teeth

Mlo : it's ok " I'm gonna go and yara I'm sorry again

Me : it's fine thanks for painkillers

Mlo : it's the least I could do and he walked to the door

Bri : Yara see the guy out

Me : ehh why

Bri : do it , I got up and walked to the door we walked outside

Me: ok go well thanks again

Mlo : but you haven't walked me out yet

Me : where should I walk you to? Because we outside

Mlo ; atleast to my car

Me : oky I say awkwardly

We start walking to the parking lot.

Mlondi POV

I can't believe that went well oh wait o can't believe yara is walking side by side with me lord I'm so nervous but I can't take my eyes of her everything about her is perfect

Yara ; why are you looking me like that?

Me : you so beautiful, God I just blurted that out

Yara : she smiles this woman gonna be the death of me I tell you and she says THANK YOU

Me : yeah and thanks for walking me out I open my car her eyes popped out and she ask " is this your car?

Me : yeah

Yara : wow she's beautiful

Me : why are you saying it's a She

Yara : oh sorry it's just that my car will have a woman name sorry for calling your car a She

Me : dont be sorry I like her also we both laughed

Yara : ok bye mr mkhize

Me : its mlondi to you

Yara : ok mlondi

Me : " ok bye" she start walking away " YARA CAN I JOG WITH YOU TOMMOROW?

Yara : she shouts the answer with a frown on her

face " Ookay I guesd"

Me : I promise I won't crush you again

Yara : she laughs and say " ok mr crusher" I look at her until she disappear in my eyes .damn I'm glad we spoke i think today i will sleep like a baby.

Yara

.

I get on the room BRIANNA got up so quickly

Bri : out with it

Me : out with what now

Bri why didn't you tell me mr stalker was this hot damn

Me : there was nothing to tell

Bri my lord he loves you the way he looks at you it's like you the only thing in the world yara

Me : you always so extra bree stop it

Bri oh my friend you got a boyfriend

Me : but he's not my boyfriend BRIANNA stop lord you too much

Bri : so did he ask your number?

Me : no

Bri : what do you mean no yara what were you two talking about in his car

Me: really bree you were spying on us in the window " she rolls her eyes

Bri dont be silly spying is a big word I wanted to see if he's not kidnapping you or not

Me : but you the one who said I must walk him out you know what you too much I can't deal with you

Bri : so are you two going on the date or what?

Me : no

Bri : so?

Me : gosh he asked to jog with me tomorrow

Bri :aaaaaaaaahhhhhh "bree screaming " friend we have to buy you new gym clothes let's go

Me where are we going

Bri : to the mall let's go , just like that she drag me all the way to the mall .

Mlondi POV

I get to my house my twin I's still here

Londa : and you why are you all smiley

Me : I spoke with her

Loh : ok is that's why you can't close your teeth

Mlo : bro you dont understand I said sorry she even walked me to my car lord her eyes her lips londa I think I'm going crazy Mami is driving me crazy

Loh : wooh whose mami now you already gave her

pet name lool you real whipped my twin damn no one can save

Me : I asked to jog with her and she said yes bro

Loh: realy I thought you scared of her

Mlo : I had to be brave man ofcourse I was shaking inside

Loh : wow is that you bro come give me a hug

Mlo : dont go gay on me now

Loh : no come he extend his elbows to me

Mlo : no stop loh ,he's coming I walk back he's coming I decide to run he run after me we laughing now. Yeah I'm happy what can I say

#is this a start of MLORA

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Insert #12

.

.

.

Mlondi POV

I open my eyes and check the watch its 5 o'clock we slept very late yesterday because sihle also came over so they ended up sleeping here .me I didn't get any sleep I couldn't wait for today lol I can't wait to see yara I got up and headed to a shower I'm sure you wondering why I'm taking a shower before go jogging I can't let mami see me with an ugly dirty face #hides I finish up and search for my best gym gear, I wore it and got down stairs .eash it's still 05 :45 but we will start at 7 o'clock. I take remote I'm busy shuffling channel my mind is not even here .

Sihle : bro why are you up so early and you making noise with a TV

Mlo : this is my house so stop whining

Sihle : you even smell shower jel but you still wearing gym clothes what happening here lol

Mlo : sihle you woke up just to annoy me

Sihle : shouting loh's name " Loh come down here I think your brother is losing it"

Mlo : fuck you sihle man

Loh : what up with you guys making noise it 6 o'clock for fuck sake.

Sihle : ay ask you twin he's the crazy one

Loh : mlo are you ok?

Mlo : yeah I'm fine you guys annoy me

Loh : oh wait you going for a jog oh my my that why you up so early "they burst out laughing

Sihle : I didn't think I will see this bro you whipped damn not even aunt dudu's prayer can save you

Mlo : I check my watch its 06 : 30 " you know what let me go before I kill someone and you two leave

my house

Loh: last time I checked I was your twin so this is my house bro

Sihle : me too I'm your little bro so you can't kick me out

Mlo : nx I take my car keys

Loh : mlondi mkhize is that a cologne that I smell on you " they laughing so hard

Mlo : fuck you loh nx, let me leave these fools I get in my car and drive off.

BRIANNA POV

It's the morning I remember its yara's date today let me wake her up.

Bri : yara,yara wake up

Yara : what?

Bri : wake up your date is waiting

Yara : my date? What date ?

Bri : yara man get up mr stalker is waiting go
freshen up

Yara : freshen up for what now because I'm going to
sweat while jogging

Bri :yara go wash your face hurry up I will take your
clothes out , she let out a sigh and walk to the
bathroom

I choose her the hottest gym gear ever the guy
wont know what hit him

Yara : I'm done

Bri : ok wear this

Yara : bree but this is so tight it's like I'm naked

Bri : that the purpose look at that ass dont worry I
will call 911 because mr stalker will faint after seing

you .

Yara : let me go now see you later

Bri : dont do something I wouldn't do

Yara: really bree you do everything so shut up

Bri : lol "whatever go" and she walk out damn she look yummy

Mlondi POV

I'm here in this spot waiting for her my eyes are wandering around it's like I'm waiting go run from cops or something lol then boom there she is it's like she run in slowmotion she here I think I need a doctor I can't breathe

Yara : hi sorry I'm late

Mlo: hi no you not late I was just early

Yara : ok are you ready to sweat mr mkhize

Mlo : I'm ready to eat you i think that in my mind "
oh is that a challenge miss ngcobo"

Yara : lol dont kill me please

Mlo : don't worry m... im yara no hard labour for
you ,then we start running damn she's not even
breaking any sweat it's been almost 20 minute now
nothing she still look like a model .yara interrupts
my thought

Yara :let's race mlondi

Mlo : will you.. just like that she just ran like Caster
semenya lord this woman is going to kill me

Mlo : yara wait you cheating now we were
supposed to count you cheated ,she look back at
me

Yara : tired already grandpa?

Mlo : lord I start running like wade I can't lack now I
have to score some points and I reach and passes

her she's laughing God that smile you can confess
all your sins I tell you

Yara : ok you won I'm tired now mlondi

Mlo : you tired because you lost missy

Yara : whatever my legs are numb now

Mlo : " let's sit down " we sit on a bench in a park .

Yara : lord I will never race again

Mlo :stick to walking granny, she pinches me

Mlo : ouch woman are you trying to kill me

Yara : ohh sorry I didn't mean to

Mlo : I'm joking that wasn't not even hurtful your
nails are soft, God what am I saying soft nails what
is that?

Yara : realy lol soft nails

Mlo: you laugh so beautiful

Yara : thanks you too

Mlo : so that gear you wearing today is it new? She frown and say " No why

Mlo : no I just see a slip" I take a slip and show it to her I see some panicking face

Yara : I'm.. lord BRIANNA bought them for me yesterday" she says chuckling

Mlo : ohh realy? I smile why new one because you have already so many

Yara : how do you know my gym clothes?

Mlo : I was your stalker remember " we share a laugh

Yara : eash BRIANNA ie so extra after you left she said I need new clothes

Mlo : because?

Yara ; because I was coming to jog with you ' she hide her face with her beautiful hands

Mlo : I removed her hands " why are you embarrassed I'm realy impressed you look very

beautiful m.. Yara

Yara : ok now that out of the way let go now .

Yara POV

Mlo : ohh ok it was nice to be with you yara

Me ; me too

Mlo : you too what?

Me : lord this guy is too hot for me when he was sweating I was drooling non stop " I mean it was nice to jog with you

Mlo : realy I'm glad you realy beautiful you know that

Me : thank you I've gonna go now

Mlo :yara

Me : yah?

Mlo : can I get your number?

Me : I'm..

Mlo : please

Me : ok " I give him my number

Mlo : you just made my day thank you

Me : I smile " pleasure bye now

Mlo : bye mashiyamahle, I blush and wave I start running to res until I get into the house when I enter the house bree come in front of me fast

Me: and then?

Bri : I want to hear everything that happened

Me ; I smile " oh my God BRIANNA he is so hot o couldn't concentrate jesus bree I dont know what happening to me

Bri : my friend you falling for the guy
ahhhhhhhhhhh

Me : you crazy

Bri : what else happened

Me : he saw the slip on my clothes bree I was so embarrassed

Bri : I'm sorry friend I forgot to take it out

Me : and he asked my number lord bree his smile I can't deal

Bri : I'm happy for you my friend

Me : but he's not my boyfriend why are you happy

Bri ; I will speak to your wedding one day

Me : you crazy let me go shower " then my phone indicate I got a message bree jump up like a crazy woman and take my phone

Bri : yara I think its him the number is not saved let me read it for you

Me : Bree

Bri ; "dear miss ngcobo I write this message with a smile thank you for allowing me to share your space

with you today I enjoyed myself oh and i can't stop thinking about yooooooooooooou ,that bree screaming at the end of the message she's jumping up and down i just leave her crazy ass I walked in a shower with a smile.

Mlondi POV

I think I'm going to be sick I miss yara lord I just sent her message and I couldn't hold myself I told her I can't stop thinking about her.

I drove in my place

Loh : hey twinny how is my girlfriend

Mlo : which girlfriend now?

Loh : yara ofcourse we share everything

Mlo : not yara I will kill you trust me

Loh : yoh so how was your jogging session?

Mlo : I smile , i got her number bro

Sihle : that more like it

Mlo :Brothers I think I found my soulmate

Loh : wow realy bro I'm happy for you

Mlo : bro I dont know what to say

Sihle : ncoooh let's do group hug

Loh : ay sihle leave us alone

Mlo : no no sihle go away

Sihle ; mxm let me go now

Mlo: bye bro

Sihle : stop smiling now go and claim the mkhize wife

Mlo : I will do just that bro

Plz like

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Insert #13

YARA POV

It's been a week now since I went for a jog with mlondi he blow my phone everytime he took over my WhatsApp I tell you I don't know if he's still working lol he calls me everytime sometimes I ignore him I will get ear infection I tell you today its Thursday I'm attending by 10 o'clock so Bree left early because she had early classes I just finished taking a shower and I'm wearing white lace top black Jean's and black sandals then my phone rings ,guess whose calling yes it him I smile a little

Me : hello

Mlo : good Thembela " I roll my eyes since he asked

about my Zulu name he's been calling me with it
only

Me ; morning mlondiwekhaya

Mlo : he burst out laughing " wow realy yara

Me : and he remembers my name

Mlo : did you sleep well?

Me : yeah and you?

Mlo : I had a great now too

Me :that great

Mlo : yara

Me : yah

Mlo : I need to see you

Me : oh may I ask why

Mlo : don't you wanna see me again ? " he ask God
you should here his voice

Me : I .. I do

Mlo : where are you?

Me : I'm still in the house but I'm about to go, and he hung up " okay and my phone ring again and video call from mlondi

Me: hey I wave my hand to the screen and he smiles

Mlo : I'm glad to see you " he chuckles " you look beautiful yara

Me : thank you " I'm blushing jesus I can't deal I just look down

Mlo : hey look at me I want to see your beautiful eyes

Me : mlo I'm gonna be late now I have to go

Mlo : yara I still want to see you

Me : mlo I'm busy I'll be free on Sunday maybe I can see you

Mlo : ok it's a date have a good day

Me : have a good day too

Then we hung up " if that what I feel is what they call love I'll be dead by Sunday lol.

I attended school everything was well and now it was Saturday I was going to work BRIANNA was out of time with her class doing their school thing so for the whole 2 weeks I'll be alone sigh I miss her like crazy. I take my sling bag and rushes to work it not busy so we work freely .we even gossiping and the supervisor call my name

Supervisor: yara attend table 6 I'm going out .

Me : ok I take the menu and herd to table 6 I didn't even check how many people are there until I get to it and I look up there 4 people I've seen them before and there he is its mlondi I look him straight I

look into his eyes and he also look at me ,wait this is not him this is not mlondi does that mean he's a twin? Damn they look exactly the same but this is not him .I snap out of it

Guy :hi miss you must be Thee Yara

Me : yah I'm yara

Guy : wow I'm speechless

Me : I get nervous " can I get your order " they start ordering the fake mlondi is still glued his eyes on me I finish taking their orders and go back to place their order I served them they are very quiet .then they asked their bill

Fake mlondi : thank you for you service Yara ,this is definitely not my mlondi oh did I say my oops

Me : "pleasure "I give them the bill I want to ask about mlondi but I'm scared my mind is running up

and down

Guy : hello miss yara are you ok

Me : are you a twin ? Lord i just blurted that question out

Fake mlondi : me? He point to his chest

Me : yes you

Other guy : wow this is the first

Fake mlondi : um yeah

Me : oh ok

Other guy : claps his hands and say wow he got up and extended his hand to me " IM SIHLE MKHIZE

Me : nice to meet you

Fake mlo : I'm Londa mkhize nice to finally meet you , I smile and say thanks and the other guys introduced themselves as londa and Brian.

Now they all got up ready to leave

Sihle : yara can I talk to you

Me ; oky ,i go next to him and he says

Sihle can i get a hug they all look at him,now that awkward

Me : oo.. k , then he hug me and whisper in my ear
WELCOME TO THE MKHIZE FAMILY. and just like that they leave and I'm left confused.

MLONDI POV

I had a long day I was working on a Saturday I had to close the business deal I get to my house there are cars it means my brothers are here

I walk inside they all rushes to me and they bowing

Mlo : ard you guys high or something?

Loh: bro why didn't you tell me that yara was a walking angel damn mlo

Linda : mlo man that woman is not beautiful she's extra lord

Mlo : ok are you done now? Where did you see my woman?

Loh : where she works

Sihle ; you wont believe what happened

Mlo : what?

Loh she looked me in the eye and saw that I was not you?

Mlo : smiling " What?

Sihle : man I couldn't believe it she asked loh that is he a twin ?

Mlo : no sihle are you serious you my brother but sometimes you can't tell us apart

Sihle : exactly bro I think you were right damn I was so shocked still am.

I was so happy I was smiling like a cold cow I tell you.

I was waiting for tomorrow I can't wait to see her,

Yara POV

Today its Sunday I'm still asleep I slept so late yesterday was speaking with BRIANNA for hours ,speak of the devil she calling

Me : morning my love

Bri : are you awake?

Me : ok I bought you something a dress for today open my closet you will see black dress and o bought you matching undies I threw out all your granny panties

Me : what? Bree are you serious when did do all this?

Bri : Friday

Me : but why new panties it's not like I'm going to

sleep with the guy

Bri : yes I know that but what if your dress goes up because of a wind

Me : bree you too much

Bri : get up we dont want you to be late now do we?

Me : bye bree

Bri : please shave

Me : you really crazy i hung up bree will drive you crazy i tell you ,day went by i was ready by 12 o'clock mlondi was here in my door I heard the knock and I opened damn I dont even want to explain ,

Me : hi

Mlo : hi beautiful lord I blush like a crazy woman

Me : thanks you look handsome , ok I didn't mean to say that " I mean you look good"

Mlo : please let's stick to HANDSOME , I laugh

Me ok let me take my bag, i take my bag and we head out he open the car today its Maserati lord mmm

Mlo : I can't believe you here next to me

Me : why

Mlo : because it's like a dream

Me : this real me

Mlo : I know damn he drive away until we in a strange but beautiful place

Mlo : we here mami

Me : why are you calling me mami

Mlo : because never mind I'll tell you another day ,we enter this place wow it's a restaurant they show us our table and we sit down mlondi is staring me and its creepy

Me : its rude to stare

Mlo : but I'm not I'm just looking for something

Me : what are you looking for?

Mlo : tha is a secret I wont share it

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Continuation of insert #13

MLONDI POV

She's here infront of me I can't take my eyes of her
everything is perfect she's perfect her smile breaks
me apart ,her eyes screams peace

Yara : Mlo are you ok? I've been calling for the last 3
minutes

Mlo : " I am ok " wow I just lost my voice that "I'm ok
came as a whisper

Yara : ohh the lady was asking about what you

ordering

Mlo : have you ordered?

Yara : yeah

Mlo : great I'll have what she's having " I'm telling the lady and she rushes off ,

Then silence yara is looking down all the time she looks nervous

Mlo : so mami are you enjoying your drink

Yara : yes I am thanks

Mlo : so who is yara I want to know

Yara : as you know my names I'm just a girl from Pietermaritzburg at home there's gogo and my lil sister I came here 3 years ago because i was offered scholarship yeah that it

Mlo : so what are you studying

Yara : Biomedical engineering doing third year

Mlo : so beauty and brains I like , we both chuckles "

so mami you lost both parents?

Yara : yeah lost mom 2008 ,father is something I never had

Mlo : I'm sorry about that

Yara : life goes on

Mlo : can I ask you last thing?

Yara : shoot

Mlo: how old are you

Yara : I'm 21

Mlo : wow oky , then waiter gave us our food of which was salmon and salads typical woman dish lol

Yara : so you just ordered the food I ordered without asking what was my order what if you allergic to it

Mlo : lol I didn't think about that

Yara : clearly, I laughed .then we enjoyed our meal

even thou I didn't care I was happy she was just here with me the day was beautiful I was sad because we in a car going back .we drove on silence till we got to the res ,I got out and opened the door for her.

Mlo : this was great yara I enjoyed myself can I walk you to your room

Yara : yes you can ,yes

Mlo : we walked slowly until we reached her door

Yara : thank you so much for today

Mlo : no thank you beautiful

Yara : ok see you,she opened her door

Mlo : yara

Yara : yeah

Mlo : can I get a hug?

Yara : uumm yeah sure , then I hugged her God she

smelled so great even her hair

Yara : I'm mlondi you can let go now

Mlo: oh sorry it's just that you smell so great

Yara : thank you go well

Mlo : stay well bye ,and I walked to my car

Yara POV

I threw my self in the bed thinking about him I can't hold myself then something clicked in my mind oh my God BRIANNA said I must ast the guy to stay for coffee

God I forgot I jumped up to the bed and opened the door fast hoping to see him and there he was still walking to his car I called out his name

Me : mlo, he turned so fast like a lightning and said

" yeah what wrong are you ok?

Me : yeah I..I was wondering if you can come in and share coffee with me I mean... " he cut me off

Mlo : I would love too

Me : ok come ,he smiled and walked up to me we got back and I opened the door he got I showed him the sofa .

Mlo :thank you for inviting me in

Me : its nothing realy

Mlo : so where is your roommate

Me : she's out of town with her class school ,school work

Mlo : so you alone aren't you scared

Me : no

Mlo : leave the coffee for now come and sit with me

Me : oh ok ,can I please go and change into something comfortable first?

Mlo : you dont have to ask it's you house ,

Me : ok I'll be back ,i change into the simple t-shirt and track pant , i walked to him he smiled and said " you back

Me : yeah I'm done , then his phone rang

Mlo : what's up

Caller :@^\$\$^&##@

Mlo : you disturbing me and he hung up

Me : girlfriend, he looked at me and laughed

Mlo : realy ? Girlfriend no that was my annoying twin

Me : why you say annoying

Mlo : he is trust me

Me : how many siblings do you have?

Mlo : 4 including my twin and its sihle and girls who are twins last borns

Me : wow that great so do you enjoy being a twin

Mlo yes and no but I must say we too close with londa than anyone

Me : oh oky so how old are you

Mlo : take a guess

Me : 28 or 29

Mlo : wow lol I'm 34 actually

Me : um realy so do you have kids

Mlo : I have one boy ,he flashed a smile

Me : look at you blushing ncooh you love him how is he ,he took out his phone and showed me him

Me : wooh this guy the looks old

Mlo : lol yara he's 16

Me : realy 16 but you still young to have 16 year old

Mlo ; yeah I was 18 when he was conceived

Me : wow he's cute,so he live with his mom?

Mlo : no with my mom I just found out about him 2

years ago his mom hid him from me until she was dead and she left him with his granny and unfortunately the granny was old she also died so atleast they told relative about us then I have a son who's tall as me

Me : wow atleast you finally found him

Mlo ; but he grew up struggling because of a selfish person

Me : but now you got a chance with him right so how is he with you

Mlo : he smile again and say " He's just too perfect yara I think his granny was good person he taught him respect he's too perfect to be my son he makes me to want to be the best man everyday for him

Me : ncoooh that is cute mlo

Mlo : lord I like the way you say my name

Me : lol so about that coffee?

Mlo : are trying to get rid of me already ?

Me : no its just that I think I'm hungry I covered myself fast lord I didn't mean to say that now the guy will think I eat like a pig

Mlo : yara remove you hand in your mouth, I did " so what do you feel like eating

Me : no not that I'm,,

Mlo : what do you feel like eating

Me : anything

Mlo : ok ,then he got busy on his phone and he turned his eyes on me

Mlo : yara why are so far from me this sofa is big so co me closer I dont bite . I did move closer to him

Mlo : touching my hair is this your natural hair? " lord this guy the way he smell I'm dying now

Me : yeah it my hair

Mlo : oh they beautiful

Me : you can ask I know you want to

Mlo : about what now

Me : dont be smart with me

Mlo : oh oky are you mixed ?

Me : yeah apparently my day is from German

Mlo: wow the Queen from German , I chuckled then there was a knock in a door

I frowned

Mlo : dont worry I'll get it ,it was starting to get dark outside ,then mlo came back with lot of plastics I was confused

Mlo : I ordered food for us

Me : why I mean why so much ,I tell you it was burgers chips how wings cake and and it was lot

Mlo : stop complaining yara let's eat I took out plates we ate almost all that food # hide it was too nice and delicious now I was eating a cake

Mlo : can I have some?

Me : sure I tried to get up mlo held my hand I'm sure I felt electricity

Mlo : I want to share with you

Me : ok" he took a spoon and ate the spoonful of a cake God his lips I looked them straight then I just saw spoon in front of me

Mlo : open up , he wanted me to open my mouth

Me : why but I can,

Mlo yara say ahhhh

Me : lol really now,

Mlo : yes open up

Me : I did he shoved the spoon in to my mouth, I think I closed my eyes because next thing I opened my eyes boom mlondi was so close to to my face and he bit his lower lip i think I couldn't breathe fr a second there and he touched my hand God be with me if I die now because I think I'm about to have heart attack

Mlo : mami can I kiss you? Actually I'm going to kiss you

Me : I um ... I couldn't speak i just closed my eyes and i felt his lips on my lips lord what do i do now i never kissed a guy before i just froze then he kissed me my body was like someone else's i tell you then i kissed him back it was magical i didn't know kiss was this nice then he stopped and placed his forehead on mine

Mlo I've been wanting to kiss you for the last four month damn your lips mami

Me : um I " I couldn't speak

Mlo : I'm leaving now will you be okay?

Me : yah we got up and I walked him to the door

Mlo : thank you for everything

Me : no thank you ,he opened his arms for hug we

hugged and he kissed my forehead, lord jesus

Mlo : bye yara

Me bye mlo

Mlo : you beautiful bye and he went I closed the door and I screamed

Plz share

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Insert # 14

Yara POV

After mlondi left I took my phone I wanted to call my sister BRIANNA

Lord I find that my phone has been on silence yeah 36 missed call from BRIANNA I'm dead person I tell you

I call her its ringed once and she answered

Bri : yara what the hell I've been calling you like a mad woman do you know how worried am i right now

Me : I'm sorry..." she cut me off

Bri : stop it i dont want to here your sorry
tell me everything about the date

Me : but i thought you were worried about me

Bri : you are alive yara Ain't you? Now start talking

Me : ok it was so romantic bri I'm about to have heart failure because of the guy

Bri ; so did you kiss?

Mr : bri but I'm trying to explain everything to you

Bri : I'm not interested Yara I want the climax

Me ; sigh ,we hugged

Bri : and?

Me : then he fed me chocolate cake he kissed me
BRIANNA

Bri : ahhhhhhhhhhh (she's screaming ohh my poor ears)

Me: bri my ears man

Bri : ok wait you were fed a cake at the restaurant?

Me : you dont listen we were here he ordered food for us so the cake was there

Bri ; oh my friend how was the kiss

Me : damn his lips bree I can't deal his cologne my friend my body was doing things I didn't understand

Bri : my friend you are in love I'm happy for you damn I love and I miss you bye now there's another call coming

Me : bye sis lv you too we hung up.

MLONDI POV

I kissed her ,she kissed me my God I think I'm addicted to her lips I'm having flashbacks ,her smile this woman is killing me. I arrive at my house lord I know my brothers must be here ,

When I enter the door they both look me like I just killed someone

Loh : and??

Mlo : what?

Sihle ; how did the date go?

Mlo : I chuckle " we kissed " then they went silent .

Loh : y.you mean you kissed her ntwana "he asked with a big smile

Mlo : yes and she kissed me back loh,just like that I'm down they both jumped on me hugging so we ended in the ground

Mlo : what the fuck now get away from me loh
sihle man

Loh : I'm happy for you bro

Sihle: you did well khabazela

Mlo : I have to call her you get out of my house now
I rushed to my room I'm not showering lol I still
wanna smell her in my arms her fragrance stucked
on me.

Its ringing I hold my breath

Yara : hello mlo

Mlo : hello mami are you sleeping already?

Yara : yeah I'm in bed I'm sleepy, why are you not
sleeping

Mlo : I'm thinking about you mami I miss you that
why I can't sleep

Mlo : when can I see you I want to kiss you again

Yara : lol really ?

Mlo : yeah mami I think I'm addicted to your lips .

Yara : um I like your lips too

Mlo : I need to see you mami I want to tell you something

Yara : ok I will see you on Wednesday because tomorrow and Tuesday I'm practicing at school Wednesday we closing

Mlo : ohh its school holiday's already?

Yara : yah

Mlo : I can't wait to see you ba.. yara

Yara : goodnyt mlo

Mlo goodnight mami I hung up lord Wednesday is so far but I will wait .

Yara POV

School was hectic practicals were intense but its Wednesday already so we closing .

I rush to the house I took a shower and I wore Jean, black top and white Nike sneakers .I waited him then I heard a knock I took my bag and I opened and there he was wearing ripped Jean black tight t-shirt and white Nike sneakers God what is this now

Mlo: hello mami

Me : hi " God that came out as a whisper

Mlo : we matching clothes now ,he say with a smink

Me : you copied me but I can go change " he just took my hand and said

Mlo : " no dont do that this is perfect come here" I walked to him and he hugged me

Mlo : I missed you mami

Me : I missed you too

Mlo : ok let's go

Me : where are we going

Mlo : road trip

Me : road trip in the afternoon?

Mlo : yeah come he was holding my hand all the way to his car ,then we drove off for 2 hours in the road finally we reached our destination near the beach we left the car and we started walking towards the sea

Me : this place is beautiful

Mlo : yeah but not more than you

Me : we getting cheesy now

Mlo : lol no comment , then we arrived near the beach there was a big rock like a cave or something.

Mlo : we here

Me : how do you know this place?

Mlo : I just found it randomly so if I'm sad I come here

Yara : oh are you sad? Why are you sad?

Mlo : no mami I'm not sad

Yara : oh oky

Then there was silence

Mlo : mami I'm in love with you,just like that he blurted this

Me : ...

Mlo :I'm sorry to say this but I couldn't hold anymore I fell in love with you the first I saw you

Mlo : please say something mami

Me ; what do you want me to say

Mlo : what ever your heart tells you

Me : umm ..ii

Mlo :,.....

Me : no I'm scared

Mlo : no come I wont let you fall

Me ; I'm scared of heights mlo

Mlo ok ok let's go

We started walking back

Mlo : Ain't you do you want me to give you piggy ride

Me : no I'm n.. he just picked me up and placed me on his shoulder

Me : what you doing mlo put me down , he ignored me and we reached his car .

Me : mlondi you scared me I told you I'm scared of heights

Mlo : oh sorry my baby ,he chuckled " I can't believe you that Uyisthandwa Sami I love uyakthanda mashiyamahle (can't believe that you

are my love I love you mashiyamahle)

Me : Ngyakthanda nami Khabazela (I love you too khabazela.)

Mlo : say that again mami

Me : what now?

Mlo : don't play with me now mami

Me : ok Khabazela

Mlo : you beautiful mami

Me : thank you

Plz like and comment please

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Insert #15

YARA POV

Its been three weeks since we started dating me

and mlondi I must say our union has been nothing but perfect, I feel the guys love everyday we see each other almost everyday .I'm still very focused at school, BRIANNA is still dating jase and very focused to her studies also I'm very lucky to have some like her in my life, today its Friday and they leaving again I hate her studies because they travel a lot, me I'm not attending today and period pains are killing they massive .I just finished bathing its unusual to me to have heavy flow ,anyway I took painkillers and fell asleep. When I wake up its 16: 30 I'm sure bree will be back now because they leaving at 18 :30 what i notice the pain in my abdomen area is 10 times worse i can't move my legs I'm panicking i decide to call BRIANNA.

BRIANNA POV

I' just left Jase's place with a taxi because I'm

leaving by 18:30 school work is calling ,my thought are disturbed by Yara call

Bri : yara yara

Yara : where are you?

Bri: I'm at the gate see you now now and she hung up

Bri : ok I got off the taxi and I'm heading to our house ,I enter inside and get in our room yara is undercover

Bri : Yara I'm back wake up I move her bed cover from her face , " yara are you ok you look pale baby what wrong?

Yara : period pains Bri my legs feel numb" I jump up panicking "when did they start?

Yara : in the morning but now they are worse Bri

Bri : yara I think you need a doctor ,then yara phone rings she just ignore it and I take it its shows it's her

man calling i answer it fast

Bri : yara's phone hello

Mlo : um hi where's yara

Bri : you have to help me yara's is not okay please
come

Mlo : I'll be there in a minute he hung up

Bri : bbe help is coming I remove the cover in full
when I look at the bed her sheets are bloody red oh
my God I just cried out loud then mlo enter,s the
door without even knocking

Mlo : what happened here , he rushes to to yara like
lightning

Mlo : mami I'm here what wrong

Bri : she said its period pains I think we have to rush
her to the hospital now ,let me grab big towel .I
took our biggest towel I rapped it around her.

Mlo : let me take her ,just like that he lifted her in
bridal style and rushed out with her. I rushed to

bathroom and took her toiletries I'm sure she will need I lock the door fast and ran after them

Mlo : mami you will be ok hold on for me ok I'm sorry you feeling pain my baby" I jumped at the back with yara

Bri ; baby you will be fine be strong please hold on ,then mlondi is calling someone connecting to bluetooth

Mlo : bro I need you right now I'm going to hospital yara is sick she's bleeding please come

Person : I'll be there bro don't worry she will be okay

Mlo : hope so they hung up ,I'm a mess I'm crying non stop and mlo is driving like a maniac

We get to the hospital and mlo took yara and ran with her like she's a paper

And nurses come rushing to us

Nurse : what wrong

Mlo : she's bleeding please help her

Nurse : is she pregnant?

Bri : no she's not

They rush with her to the ward and we told to stand out I sit down

Mlo : dont cry Bri " he hugged me

Bri; but what happened and i was out all day I'm sure needed me but I wasn't there

Mlo : dont blame yourself you didn't know this was going to happen " then I see someone who look exactly like mlo enter with a run and he go straight to mlo and hug him

Person : what happened mlo

Mlo : I dont know man she bleeding heavily I'm scared bro he hugs him again and he come extend his hand to " hi I'm londa

Bri ; I'm BRIANNA nice to meet you

Londa ; what are doctor' s saying?

Mlo : they haven't said anything , then we here
some one saying "Yara Ngcobo" we all got up at the
same time ,I didn't even get the chance to laugh
pronunciation of Yara surname

Mlo : is she ok what happening

Doctor : calm down she 's okay she had lots of
blood cloth and she experiencing Hormonal
imbalance but we flushed the cloth out

Mlo : can I see her

Doc : you can go in

Bri : I rushed in first and she was awake I hugged
her crying

Bri : baby I'm glad you okay I was so worried

Yara ; dont cry now I'm still alive , then the twins
entered

Bri : how do you spot your man here yara

Yara : lol I just do

Bri : who is yours " she pointed mlo and mlo smiled like a tard

Mlo : hey mami how do you feel

Yara : I feel better

Mlo : don't ever do this again you scared the shit out of me

Bri : yeah he was crying baby

Mlo ; no I was not

Bri : yes you were you even called your twin crying , yara chuckled

Londa : I'm glad you ok makoti

Yara : thanks for coming

Yara : BRIANNA when are you leaving you forgot about your trip?

Bri : I can't go and leave like alone yara

Yara : but th...

Bri : no yara

Mlo : you can go I'll take care of her

Bri : what but I..

Mlo ; please you know she will feel bad if you lose school work because of her

Yara : yeah please go BRIANNA I'll be fine

Bri : are you sure?

Yara : yes I'm sure " we hugged

Bri : ok baby I'll go just for you

And you two pointing at the twins you better take care of my woman or else you'll see what I'm made of

Mlo : but she's my woman why are you calling her your woman

Bri : because she's mine ok I'm going now baby take care I love you ,i rushed out took a taxi headed to

the house i cleaned yara' bed fast then i took my bags it was time to go

Thanks for liking and commenting

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Continuation of Insert #15

YARA POV

I woke up at the hospital the pain I felt today I can't describe it to you,I thank God for Bri because what if I was living alone I could've died.now she left I'm stuck here with these two same man

Me : mlondi what are they saying they are they discharging me or not

Mlo : I'm waiting for londa mami

Me : ok ,I let out a sigh

Mlo : dont stress mami everything Will be ok ,you look beautiful by the way

Me : realy bbe I'm sick how can i look beautiful?

Mlo: he smiles like he's seing chocolate

Me : why are you smiling?

Mlo : you just called me " Bbe " for the first time

Me : realy sorry i didn't mean too and i laughed

Mlo : you dont like to see me happy mami

Me : lol I'm joking baby

Mlo : he just kissed me so passionately maybe 3 whole minute until someone disturbed us

Londa : ok ok you can finish all this at home some of us we very innocent here

Mlo : you? Innocent please.so they letting her go??

Loh: yeah bro we can leave now

Me : thank you Loh

Loh : mmm you just called me so nice

Mlo : watch it now loh

Mlo : bro can you wait outside

Loh : ok bro don't do anything silly here

Mlo : get out man , then loh walk out

Mlo ; baby try to get up so that you can you can change

Me : umm I please help me to go to the bathroom

Mlo : you scared to change your clothes in front of me mami?

Me : no mlondi I have to change umm you know

Mlo : pad you can say it love I'm a human so i know about pads and stuff but I understand bbe so let me take you to bathroom, he lifted me bridal style and we went to the bathroom I changed and came back

he helped me to wear my tracksuits

Mlo ; I think we must go now ,come mami he took me and I rolled my legs around his waist its was night time but everyone was looking at us

Londa : now I'm a third wheel

Mlo : stop whining londa

Loh : lol I was just saying " Londa opened the back of the car and mlo placed me and he also got at the back with me and londa drove off then I saw a big gate and I dont want to talk about the house it's so big lord how rich are these people?

Mlo : mami we home

Me : oky

Mlo : he lifted me and I repped my legs around him

Me : bbe but I can walk by myself

Mlo : no you can't walk mami don't be stubborn, I

rolled my eyes

We entered the house God it's amazing then Sihle got up

Sihle : mlo how is she?

Mlo : she will be fine bro I'll see you now now

Sihle : ok get better makoti

Me : thank you ,then mlo walk up the stairs with me until we reached the most beautiful room I've ever seen in my life.

MLONDI POV

when I heard that mami needed hospital I think I almost had heart attack I was in a meeting bt i ran out like something was chasing me .i couldn't think straight i felt tears running down on my cheeks but I had to be strong for her

Mlo : mami how are you feeling now

Yara : I'm better now I just feel normal period pains not that thing I felt at first I'm just tired

Mlo : ok I will make you something to eat and I will go and buy somethings that you gonna need

Yara : ok but I'm not hungry bbe

Mlo : but mami you have to eat something

Yara : but bbe I..

Mlo : ngyacela mami uzodla kancane (I'm begging you mami you will eat atleast small portion .

Yara : ok bbe I will try

Mlo : thank you mami I love you I'll be back ,I kissed her and walked downstairs

Loh ; bro are you ok?

Mlo : yeah now I can breathe bro I never been so

scared in my life

Sihle : what happened

Mlo : she was bleeding bro I never saw so much blood in my whole life when I lifted her up she was out of it

Sihle : sorry bro she will be ok , we hugged

Mlo : now guys I need help I have to buy some woman stuff one of you must go with me and mami need food my head is spinning

Loh : sihle go with him I'll prepare food I will take it to her

Mlo : ok thanks bro

Sihle : dont pretend that you are mlondi there loh

Loh : fuck you , we laughed and me and sihle we drove to the nearest mall and we got out of the car

Sihle : what so what are we supposed to buy

Mlo : many things Pads pyjamas slippers

Sihle : lool bro what are we going to do we dont know nothing about these things

Mlo : beat me man but we will ask inside ,then we walked to some store and we went to the assistant I explained everything and thank God she helped me with everything

Assistant : your woman is so lucky to have you

Mlo : trust me I'm the lucky one thanks again for your help.

Assistant: pleasure

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Insert #16

YARA POV

My eyes are wandering around to this exquisite bedroom, I'm in mlondi 's bed

I close my just to pray, gogo taught me that prayer is the biggest tool to fight your battles .I can't ignore that I almost died today .I prayed and felt little better after that .then my phone rings and it's my sister

Me : hey honey

Bri : hey bbe are you ok ?

Me ; I'm ok I was discharged

Bri: so are you well hows the pain now

Me : it's less painful now

Bri ; ok glad to here that my friend

Me ; are you ok there I miss you

Bri : I miss you too and I miss my man I'm very

horny right now

Me : really Bri says man

Bri : stop it you will be riding mlo' s dick soon so stop whining

Me : you too much BRIANNA

Bri : are you alone how is mlo' s place

Me ; it's a double story bri his room I'm sure even Obama's room it not like this one

Bri : that your room also and that your man's house

Me : BRIANNA!

Bri : just saying let me go bbe I'll call you tomorrow

Me : bye love ,we hung up,I received message from my man " love I'm coming back now see you now now lv you"

Read the message and placed my phone next to me

" hey mami" I followed the voice at the door and

loh was standing there with a tray with food

Loh : can I come in

Me : lol yes you can come in loh

Loh : damn how do you do this?

Me : do what?

Loh : spotting difference between me and mlo

Me : lol I just know ,he gave me food of which was chicken salad

Me , thank you, ohh and when you say Mami you don't say it like mlo

Loh : placing his hand on his chest " ouch how do I say it?

Me : I don't know but you sound horrible

Loh : he bursted out laughing " wow I'm so hurt right now

Me : lol

Loh : but seriously only my mom can differentiate us my dad is hopeless even sihle sometimes get confused by us

Me : you guys are too Identical

Loh : yet you can spot your man so easy1

Me : he's the handsome one

Loh : wooooh ,he laughed " you realy roasting me here yara yooh I'm hurt .

Me : look

" this looks cosy" said sihle

Loh : I'm glad you guys are back I've been rosted enough I'm leaving

Sihle : what happened

Loh : she said the difference between me and mlo ,mlo is the handsome one can you believe that

Mlo : thank you for telling the truth mami

Loh : and if I say mami she said I sound horrible,,they all bursted laughing

Mlo : whispering " I'm back bbe

Me : I see you

Mlo : ouch you didn't miss me?

Me : I missed you

Mlo ; want me to kiss you?

Me ; lol ,he kissed me

Loh : mlo you couldn't wait us to leave

Mlo : get out already ,he kissed me again I was kind embarassed

Sihle : loh let's go this too much porn

Loh ; nx bye yara

Me : bye thanks guys and loh thanks for the food

Loh : pleasure mami

Mlo : loh get out ,they got out chucking

Mlo : mami I got your thing she placed plastic on the bed its was lot 4 packet of pads pyjama slippers underwear and many things

Me : thank you babe

Mlo : he just kissed me and said he's going down stairs I think I just fell asleep

MLONDI POV

I was kind of hungry I got to the kitchen searching some food guys were also there

Sihle : no mlondi makoti is sick man

Mlo : I know that what are you saying

Sihle : laughing I can see your boner bro

Loh : bro wtf they were laughing so hard yes yara turns me on

Plz like and share

Just crop top

[06/15, 18:45] Marcia: Continuation of insert #16

MLONDI POV

I thank God for saving mami I wish I can take all the pain she's feeling. I'm trying to eat so that I can go back to her.

Sihle : bro what are you thinking about ?

Mlo : lots of things

Sihle : may be one of the things you thinking about is that how did you get so lucky finding such a beautiful woman

Mlo : realy you checking my woman out now sihle?

Loh : she's just too beautiful to be ignored bro even in her death bed she looked like an angel damn mlo

Mlo : loh shut up death bed my foot

Loh : I'm just glad you got thee hottest woman and me and you we are one person so if you seen together they will think she's mine

Mlo : nx let me go before I kill some motherfucker

Loh : you love me too much to kill me bro

Sihle : loh shut up at man

Loh : kiss mami and tell her I enjoyed our session

Mlo : what session?

Loh : that private but let me just say it happened when you and sihle were out,mlondi charged to him like lightning londa ran away laughing

Loh : mlo I'm joking man ,he was saying that while he was on the ground because mlondi caught up with him and forced him down,

Sihle : ey londa you like playing with fire leave him mlo he's just jealous, sihle took his brother's hand they walked inside the house

Loh : bro you know I was joking I would never do something like that

Mlo : fuck you ,mlondi headed upstairs

Sihle : loh what wrong with you ? You really annoying at times

Loh : sihle I was..

Sihle : ay fuck off ,he also left for sleep.

Mloni : I opened the door and she was sleeping with her stomach looking beautiful as ever .how can someone be sick and beautiful at same time? ,I took off my clothes and walked to my closet and wore pyjama pants and I got under the cover her fragrance is all over my bed .lord I think I just got a hard on .I kissed her juicy lips and she opened

her mesmerizing eyes and smiled faintly. I just melted

Mlo : baby I thought you were asleep

Yara : I was a little but I dont know Its seems like I can't fully fell asleep I've been tossing and turning

Mlo : come and sleep on top of me mami maybe you will fall asleep

Yara : are you sure ?

Mlo : yes love come.she got on top of me I brushed her back

Mlo: sleep now baby you'll be fine

Yara : baby

Mlo : yeah

Yara : thank you for loving me thank you taking care of me

Mlo : that my job my love I'm doing this with

pleasure

Yara : I love you

Mlo : you do?

Yara : yes I do

Mlo : wow I love you too mami.im in love I'm glad she's here with me she smell so good jesus help me I'm hard as a rock right now

Mlo : mami

Yara :

Mlo : she's fallen asleep I switched of the light and we slept.

YARA POV

He's holding me like I'm about to run away from him,I slept like a baby on top of him ,but I need bathroom as in now I try to get out of his grip and

it's not happening

Mlo : mami where are you going?

Me : I need bathroom babe

Mlo : ok ,he shifted with me still on his grip and he got up with me repping my legs around his waist

Me : baby put me down I can walk

Mlo :,,,,,,,,,

Me: wow he just ignored me I tell you lifted me walked with in the bathroom and put me down and he waited at the door , lord I did my thing when I'm done I opened the door,there he was he didn't say anything he just lifted me and walked with me to the room ey this is going to be longest weekend ever where is BRIANNA when you need her ,I sighed

Mlo : he placed me in the bed,he also got in and he wanted me to get on top of him

Me : dont worry I'll sleep by myself now bbe and its morning now

Mlo : ok come here he placed my head on his arm and repped his hand around me ,he looked straight in my eyes and said

Mlo : morning my love how did you sleep?

Me : morning bbe I slept like a baby thank you and you?

Mlo : glad to hear that bbe me ofcourse I slept well you were here with me what more could a man ask for.

Me : that great

Mlo : how is pain today?

Me : pain is better and the flow is..um I mean

Mlo : you can say it babe I know what you talking about doctor explained everything to me I know about heavy flow

Me : yeah I mean the flow is normal now

Mlo : that great news mami I love you

Me : love you too bbe ,.he kissed my forehead we fell asleep again.

My phone woke me up

Mlo : mami your phone ,he gave it to me

Me : BRIANNA its 6 o'clock

Bri: morning love are you good

Me : I'm good bbe and you

Bri : I'm great where's your man

Me : he's here

Bri : get on loudspeaker

Me : loudspeaker for what now

Bri : yara!

Me : ok oky, I opened the speaker on my phone

Me : done

Bri : morning twinny,lol Bri still can't pronounce mloh's name

Mlo : morning Bri

Bri : taking care my woman there?

Mlo ; yes mam I am

Bri : good dont feed her anything with nuts she's allergic

Me : I can still speak for myself BRIANNA

Bri ; I was just making sure

Mlo : thanks for telling me bro

Me : how is workshop?

Bri : boring but atleast there's lot of eye candies here

Me ; BRIANNA

Bri : I'm just looking not touching so relax mlo laughed, and I gave him dead stare he stopped

same time

Me : ok BRIANNA

Bri : I miss you sister

Me miss you too love

Bri : stalker bye spoil my woman ok?

Mlo : yes mam

Bri : good bye love birds just like tha he hung up

Mlo: you have a crazy friend

Me : she's one of a kind I tell you

Mlo:so you get along along very well?

Me : bri is the best sister she inspire me ,she loves me she's one of the selfless people I know

Mlo: wow I thought she was a rebel

Me : she's everything she's full of life she protects me she share with me everything she have .you

know I know she's filthy rich but she never showed me that I just love her and I dont think I will be still here if I didn't meet her.

Mlo : she's truly a rare kind of friend

Me : yeah.we continued speaking about bro and stuff

Mlo : mami kiss me

Me : I haven't brushed my teeth

Mlo : I dont care

Me : but bbe i...

Mlo : he just kissed me like it's my first time " you have juicy lips mami

Me : you too ,the guy continued kissing me passionately I was feeling some type of way

Mlo : I'm addicted to these lips,I'm addicted to you mami

Me : I just smiled

Mlo : baby your smile gonna be the dearth of me

Me : ok I wont smile again

Mlo : no you must smile for me only not anyone

Me ;; lol you crazy

Mlo : you drive me crazy baby. We kissed i dont know how long

I saw his pics in the wall

Me : is that you or its loh?

Mlo that loh

Me : he was still young

Mlo yeah let me show you our old picture he took remote and he opened the biggest TV screen ever he did his thing and pictures started sliding old and new he was telling me explaining the time and events of the pictures but I noticed something to his pictures

Me : bbe why do you have a ring on your wedding ring finger mostly on your pics

mlo :.....

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Insert #17

MLONDI POV

I just went numb, I didn't think I will have to face this so soon in our relationship but they say better late than never. what if she thinks I'm incapable to keep relationship ?

Yara : Bbe are you ok ? you dont have to explain

anything I was just asking

Mlo : I was married before mami.

yara : what? her eyes popped out

Mlo : I swear I was going to tell you mami b..

Yara : mlondi stop " calm down I hear you .

Mlo :

Yara : so what happened did she die?

Mlo : no she's still alive ,mami when I was 23 I fell in love then she got pregnant I was doing last year at varsity,my dad helped me I got married because I didn't want my child to grow without both parents .I can't lie that now the only reason we got married I love her to much, next I started working and she had miscarried the baby its was the hardest thing ever .but we bounced back I started traveling working many countries, and I will go with her most of the time .

Mlo : but then she started to hate travelling so I will go alone she will stay at the house. one day sihle said to me bro why didn't you tell me you bought Red land rover, I said to him bro first I hate red you know that I asked why he said I saw a red rover into your house when I was passing I didn't get it

.

Mlo : when I got home its was Monday I was set to be back by Wednesday but I came early It was raining so hard when i got to the house ,i ran to the house i called her name ,no response then i decided to go change when I'm nearing to my room I heard moans, then I got in my ex was on top of my best friend riding the shit out of him ,I just said hi I couldn't move I just walked back I called loh because I felt that I was about to kill someone next thing ,my best friend came down pointing a gun on me saying I took his girl and I killed his baby o was confused.

Yara : so sorry baby , she wiped my tears I didn't

even realized that I was crying

Mlo : apparently the time she was pregnant it was not my child and she didn't miscarry she made abortion she couldn't keep the baby because my friend was white guy so the guy wanted to kill me she also came down and said to his boyfriend " shoot him baby just dont kill him he still need to sign divorce papers,luckily loh got in with his gun and shot the in leg and they left with his woman

Mlo : she broke me mami she took everything to me I had to start afresh everything ,I started hating every women I forgot how to love because I thought history will repeat itself ,my self esteem was crushed I spend years not having girlfriend, until i met you after meeting loh forced me to attend therapy i will say its helped me a lot i had anger issues you know sihle was scared of me and my son when he got home I didn't know what to say to him .

Yara : it's ok now bbe you know something we go through so that we will come out victorious

Yara : I'm glad you told me hoping you will not judge me through your ex's mistakes you will let me be the woman that I am

Mlo : I love you baby "I kissed her passionately it felt like the burden has been lifted in my shoulders

Yara ; I love you too baby

Mlo : let me kiss you one last time

Yara : no

Mlo : just a little mami I kissed her for too long

plz like

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Continuation of insert #17

YARA POV

I hear someone's calling my name and he shook me up

Mlo : mami wake up

Me : rubbing my eyes

Mlo : you dont need no beauty sleep mami because you beautiful already

Me : chuckling " cheesy so early in the morning " lord he was sweaty and all

Me : where do you come from

Mlo : I was downstairs in the gym

Me : you have gym in the house

Mlo : yeah bt i don't use it often I use it if the guys are here

Me : ok cool

Mlo : I'ma go shower dont miss me too much

Me : trust me i wont

Mlo : he hold his chest " mami you hurting me "

Me : I just rolled my eyes

Mlo : you know your eyes turns me on when you rolling them

Me : you realy crazy just go

Mlo :ok when I come back I will bring you breakfast
it's very cold and rainy outside

Me : is it

Mlo : yeah" he got in the bathroom

Me ; I got up went to the balcony ,God the view,
the weather was perfect

Mlo : mami come you get cold

Me : you have spectacular view here

Mlo : yeah ,I fixed you a bath come

Me : thank you baby

Mlo you welcome mami , want me to bath you?

Me : no I'll manage thank , and you see I can walk by myself

Mlo : yeah yeah bt I can still lift you if I want because you my baby

Me : Bye now you talk a lot

Mlo : I'm going to miss you

Me : lol realy? You starting to be extra now like BRIANNA ,I left him there i soaked my self in the. Water for so long mlondi started knocking

Mlo : mami if you dont come out ryt now I'm coming in to get you

Me : I'm coming I wore my things and my beautiful new sleepers and my yellow beautiful gown that mlo bought me , i wa so comfy , mlo was downstairs and there was so much noise i was glad my periods were almost over , I was literally spotting now

I shuffle channels with remote till I settled for music channels ,mlo got in with my breakfast ,it looked scromcious, all good thing fruit salad, bacon eggs mushrooms and all

Me : thank you this looks good

Mlo : it is good I'm a good cook

Me : who taught you to cook

Mlo : my mom doesn't play she drive hard labour I tell you

Me : she did well

Mlo : you smell so nice mami

Me : you also smell nice bbe

Mlo : I have to keep up with you

Me : lol you dramatic

Mlo : lol , so sihle said you will be bored if you couped up in this room

Me : tell him I love him

Mlo frowning " what?

Me : he's the only one who think about my wellbeing

Mlo : awu mami I'm sorry I didn't know you hate to be in the bedroom so bad

Me : I'm joking babe ,you should see your face ryt now

Mlo : mami dont play like that

Me : sorry bbe now I'm full thank you for the food

Mlo : pleasure , he took the trey downstairs

MLONDI POV

Mlo : when are guys you leaving my house

Loh : what do you want to do when we leave

Sihle : I would've left long ago if makoti was not here

Loh : and where is she I thought we said come with her she need to breathe

Mlo : I will go and get her tied up your shit please

Sihle : yes sir ,thet tied up and It was neat

I ran up to get mami I found her watching soccer highlights, ok that is kind of weird

Mlo : mami let go your brothers in law wants you

Yara : lol brother in law

Mlo : lol yeah , come we headed downstairs while we in the middle of the stairs the annoying loh said

Loh : here comes the bride ,we laughed

Yara : stop making me laugh I will fall to these steps

Loh : herd that mlo she said I made her laugh

Mlo : moron ,yara pinched me

Mlo : bbe what did I do

Loh : you called her hottest brother in law a moron

Sihle : but I'm the hottest one

Mlo : guys please behave we sat down ,I sat with mlo

Sihle: so how are you today mangcobo

Yara : I'm feeling very well thanks for asking

Loh : ok this room feels alive now that you here

Yara : just smiled we stayed the whole day we ordered food and all

Sihle : so makoti what you dont like about see food
(we ordered prawn and shrimp you could have seen my bbe " she blurted out saying "I WILL NEVER TOUCH THIS"

Yara : its looks ey I dont how to explain it

Loh : so you eat fish only?

Yara : yeah

Sihle : loh it's time for soccer now change the channel

Mlo : only me and mami who have rights to change channels

Yara : no its ok I love soccer

Sihle : you do? We usually watch premier league

Yara : me too

Loh : which team are you supporting

Me : Liverpool

Mlo : What?

Yara : what wrong ?

Loh : oh you told her mlo

Mlo : just kissed me he was so happy

Mlo : I didn't even know wow you really my person
that my team Also mami

Yara: ncooh

Sihle : ncooh

Mlo : fuck off man, we watched soccer it was nice
spending day with my favourite person and my
brothers .days went mami left the house because
Bri was back I was sad my room smelled her every
where . We've been dating for 2 month now yes we
haven't had sex I think she not ready for us to be
intimate but I wait it's just that my feelings for her
are too much ,I get a hard on even when we speak
on a fone today she's starting final exam I'm sure I
will see less of her this month and her birthday is
coming up in December can't wait I want spoil her
so much. That woman brought back the smile in my
face .what I love about he she Cares about me lord
le me work .

YARA POV

MONTH LATER

I'm writing my last paper today I'm so happy I haven't seen my man in a week and I'm going crazy I miss him and we always do video calls he looks sad he's sulking too much BRIANNA finished yesterday writing so she slept at jase place as I'm about to leave I decide to call my man, it rings right away

Mlo : Love of my life

Me : hey baby how are you?

Mlo : now I'm fine because I'm talking to you

Me : that great I miss you bbe I'm glad I'm writing my last paper

Mlo : not as me and we going out tell your friend to bring his partner

Me : ok bbe will can't wait to see you

Mlo : I love you mami now go and ace that mother fuckin paper

Me : oryt bbe lv you bye

Mlo mncwaahh

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Insert #18

YARA

I was so happy I finished writing when I approached the gate at the campus I saw BRIANNA standing , I dont know why she's here , oh I called her about going out she was so happy

Me : bbe what are you doing here

Bri : dragging me " yara I've been waiting for you
,calling you where is your phone

Me : I was writing exam Bri so my phone was off

Bri : come we have to find something to wear

Yara : something to wear?

Bri : you are so slow yara ,lord for our date

Yara : buy why..

Bri : shush yara let's go ,we got in a taxi we we
headed to the mall

Me : this store is expensive bro

Bri : she flashed card in my eyes remember this? My
riding reward

Me : eww bri stop

Bri :so take yara, let's start to lingerie side

Me : what is that for what are we buying..

Bri :Yara what if you decide to give up the cookie it
been 3 month I'm sure the guy got blue balls now

Me : I just got nervous

Bri : Yara you know you don't have to be scared no pressure bbe when the time is right you will know so twinny can wait the whole for all I care

Me ; lol bri stop

Bri :lol my friend I'm telling you but let's buy sexy numbers just in case me I know jase can't resist all this ,she said pointing her self we bought a lot of clothes we headed to the saloon ,for our hair and nails ,by the time we were done I was dead tired .we arrived at house I sat down

Bri : yara why are you sitting down go shower and you have to shave all the places

Me : bri I shaved last week

Bri : God please help me Yara you have a man now so you have to be clean everytime

Me : oky oky I will mommy

Bri : thank you ,I shaved all the right places by the

time I finished I was fresh ,my phone rang

Me : Khabazela

Mlo :mashiyamahle

Me : lol how you

Mlo ; I'm happy can't wait to see you baby

Me : me too

Mlo : so I must come and get you or?

Me : BRIANNA's man is coming to take us

Mlo : but that no fair

Me : don't sulk babe

Mlo : ok I can wait to see you mami

Me ; me too love

Mlo : you got 30 only if it passes that I'm gonna go
crazy

Me : be patient love

Mlo : mami

Me ; yeah bbe

Mlo : I love you so much

Me I love you too,he hung up

Bri : ahhh you so inlove my sister

Me : blushing " I think i am my friend " we jumped up and down "

Bri : let's get ready

Me : bri wore black shorts, with white top and black hill stilettos

Me : I wore black ripped skinny Jean, red lace top and red hill stilettos ,bri chose it for me ofcourse

Bri : damn yara you got ass for days

Me : shut up

Bri : your man ls gonna go crazy I tell you

Me : and what is jase gonna do with all those thighs of yours all out

Bri : he must get a boner a minute he sees me ,that is the purpose

Me : you too much man I

Bri : come jase is here we walked out and jase was stunned he didn't move his eyes on Bri

Jase : yara are you sure that is my woman

Me : 100% sure

Jase : wow bbe look at you ,you trying to kill me or what

Bri : that was the purpose bbe

Jase : ouch your purpose was to kill me bbe

Bri : no for you to have a boner she pointed Jase's pants and he had a big boner

Jase : BRIANNA!

Me : I laughed so hard

Bri : dont shout bbe open the door for us

Jase: yara see the abuse I endure everyday

Me : me and you same page we laughed and he drove off .we arrive to this restaurant/bar its was not full it was cool and sophisticated they showed us our table apparently mloh booked it , ok it was long and in the corner,I sent mlo message telling him that we hers he said they parking ,wait what does he mean they ,speak of the devils they enter 3 hot men and 2 women damn my man was so hot there were both wearing black with his twin.

Bri : oh wow,sihle ran to us and looked back to his brothers

Sihle : yara who is mlo here

Me : the one on the left

Sihle : are you sure because I'm their brother but

I'm not sure

Mlo : sihle stop wasting my time

Bri : yara get up your man is here

Me : I frowned and got up mlo came to me he hugged me my legs were in the air

Mlo : hey mami I'm so happy to see you look so good I'm jealous

Me : thanks my love ,he kissed me I think I just got wet

Jase : Mkhize stop it now that enough , they all turned to him

Sihle : ok wait Ain't you jase Thompson

Jase: maybe

Mlo : oh my my Mannn,they all hugged him making noise us girls were just stunned

Jase : realy all you guys are here in America and you

didn't search me,so much for being my friends

Bri : Hello we still here ,remember us

Loh : sorry Bri this our long lost friend

Jase : I met these fools at the college in England

Bri ; all of you?

Sihle : yeah but his family moved here

Me : hi ladies ,I'm yara

Lady 1: hi I'm camilla

Lady 2 : I'm tiwa

Me : nice to meet you both and thanks for
INTRODUCTION Loh and sihle

Loh : sorry mami

Mlo : dont call her that

Sihle : jealous

Mlo : he turned to me and whispered in my ear "
you look so sexy mami I looked him in the eye and

said

Me : you also look so sexy baby

Mlo : I want to kiss you

Me : kiss me ,we kissed

Bri : yara stop

Loh : mlo stop kissing her

Mlo : why

Loh : because we want to order

Mlo : go ahead

Sihle ay this is too much we ordered

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Continuation of Insert #18

MLONDI POV

I cant move my eyes from her she's perfect I don't think I even deserve here ,her smile is genuine and innocent,I just want to protect her I just want to love her with everything that I have ,when she smile everyone notices ,her body I just wish I can just be the only one who sees it.

Loh : mlo are you ok ,yara is not going anywhere

Mlo : leave me alone

Jase : I cant believe you man you are whipped but I understand anyman can be like you with a woman like that

Bri : Bri pinched Jase

Jase : ouch Baby what did I do now because you know i have eyes only for you

Mlo : I'm glad to hear that ,then our food came we all started eating

Mlo : MAMI

Yara : yah

Mlo : I want to taste your food

Yara : will you also share yours

Mlo : ofcourse MAMI ,open your mouth I fed her

Yara : babe your food it's to nice can I have more we can swap plates maybe

Mlo : I will feed you baby

Yara : but baby I...

Mlo : open up MAMI

Yara : ok ok

Bri : I've had enough of you too,Jase feed me your food

Jase : what? But why

Bri ; just do it

Yara : Brianna!

Loh : this is your fault yara you and mlo

Yara : sorry Jase ,we finished our food then we all went to the bar .

Mlo : MAMI what are you going to drink

Yara : white wine

Mlo : lol you drink wine

Yara : yes Bri taught me

Mlo : ok I ordered MAMI and my drink.people started dancing like crazy and I was drunk but not too much . Bri came and took yara away they started dancing so good all eyes were on them

Sihle : damn mlo look at yara go and dance with her guys are all looking at her man

Mlo : bro I didn't know that he could dance damn

Sihle : she's so sexy mlo

Mlo : dont say that

Sihle go man ,I went to her she turned around and saw me God will I hold myself I don't know

Mlo : i whispered to her , I didn't know you can dance like this

Yara : you didn't ask

Mlo: you turn me on MAMI

Yara : that is the purpose

Mlo : what?

Yara : ooh ooh umm Bri said that baby and she laughed

Mlo : MAMI you drunk now

Yara : baby I'm not im just tired

Mlo : maybe we must leave now

Yara : yeah where's Bri I have to see her first

Mlo ok come I'll take you to her

Yara Pov

I've never been drunk before but today I feel some types way mlo dragged me to bri we found her twerking to Jase.

Bri : baby she hugged me are you ok

Me : you so drunk Bri

Bri : you also drunk love and me I'm so horny rut now

Me : we leaving I'm tired

Bri remember don't give out the cookie if you not ready

Me : ok bbe

Bri : maybe you can try blowing him remember how I taught you

Me : I will try bye now

Bri : bye I'm still drinking I need energy I've got a
dick to ride ,she said that so loud everyone turned
to her I think I got sorber sametime

Mlo : he bursted out laughing

Me : bbe let's go

Mlo : MAMI your friend is worse

Loh : you guys are leaving

Mlo : yah MAMI is tired

Loh : ok don't make babies

Mlo : fuck off , we drove off leaving Loh laughing

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Insert #19

MLONDI POV

we heading home mami fell asleep ,I can't focus with her next to me ,but I have to it's just started raining a very heavy rain I don't know why everytime when she's coming over to my house it will start to rain,

Yara : she woke up ,bbe where are we?

Mlo ; 3 minutes away from my house mami,you look so tired

Yara : I just need a shower I'll be fine love

Mlo : ok my love

Yara : it's raining so heavily

Mlo : yeah and we here bbe we entered the garage from there to the house

Yara : this shoes are killing me

Mlo : come let me help you to take them off ,she threw herself on the sofa .I took her shoes off

Yara : you are the best thank you and she kissed me
,I'm glad she's starting to relax around me

Mlo : pleasure

Yara : I'm damn tired let me start these long stairs
because I really need shower

Mlo : come and hoop on my back

Yara : you the best hottest boyfriend ever

Mlo : I know

Yara : getting cocky now

Mlo : I will put you down

Yara : ok bbe sorry

Mlo : we got to my room and I stripped my clothes
in the bathroom I repped the towel on my waist and
I fixed mami a bath I'll take shower .

Then got back to the room yara was removing her
pants I saw her long legs her thighs God I just got a
boner she's wearing white lacy thong I see her she

just froze

Mlo : mami are you ok?

Yara : yeah I need you help with my top zip

Mlo : ok I opened her zip slowly there she was with matching lace undies

Mlo : you look exquisite my baby

Yara : thanks. Bbe

Mlo : go and enjoy your bath ,she rushed off fast ,ok that was not normal I took a shower got out of the shower with a towel around my waist , then mami was also finished she also repped the towel around her sexy body exposing all my assets yes you heard me I said my assets . I walked to her ,she looked nervous like crazy

Mlo : mami

Yara : yes love

Mlo : I love you.

Yara POV

I was literally shaking

Me : I love you too baby,damn this guy his body I dont know ,he's moving he's coming near me

Mlo ; you have a beautiful body my love

Me : you too baby

Mlo : i want to kiss you mami

Me ,, ..

Mlo : he kissed me ,so hard I started moaning lord
jesus ,he turned me my back was on his body I
couldn't breathe anymore

Mlo : your ass mami lord

Me ,,,, I guess I'm mute now

Mlo : he kissed the back of my neck then he turned me to face him , he looked straight into my eyes and lifted me up and repped my legs around his waist my towel fell down ,mlo walked with me to the bed he laid me down he was now also naked I felt his crotch touching,

I though Bri said light skin guy got small D

,there is no way this monster can fit any where in me it was long and big and strong I think I saw an arm ,lord have mercy on me .

I was panicking ,he started kissing me all over he went to my nipples i cold shiver down my spine

Mlo: I've never seen so beautiful breast mami ,he kissed my stomach , I just started shaking

Mlo : mami I love you

Me : I love you more

mlo : he went down he started kissing my inner

thighs I was moaning like hell then he look at my nuna and said

Mlo : I think you have the beautiful kitty ever baby ,then he started kissing my clit I went crazy he stuck on my clit with his tongue ,lord what is this, he ate me like a mad man I think my clit was vibrating I couldn't hold myself I was calling his name moaning , actually screaming,then I felt something like hot flushes through my body and it that was my first orgasm , damn i was so embarassed i squinted all his face and in the bed the mlo came up to me smiled and he kissed me

Mlo : you taste so good my love

,then he came with a warm towel and cleaned me up and kissed my kitty ,he frowned and got up he walked to his beautiful sofa I was embarassed because bed was wet.

Me ; I'm sorry for this I'll remove the sheets

Mlo : no mami it's fine come here ,he was still in his
I sofa I was still naked he gave me my gown from
last time I was here do I left it

Mlo : you know I love you right?

Me : yes I know

Mlo : why didn't you tell me that you still pure yara
that you still a virgin mami?

Me : I dont know what happen I just cried

Me : I'm sorry baby I though umm " I

Mlo : dont cry mami I wasn't asking in a bad way
,I'm actually proud of you

Me :: you do?

Mlo yes my love you are special ,this is special but I
want your first to be special if you willing to have
your first with me.

Me : I'm sorry bbe

Mlo :there's nothing to be sorry mami I love you so

much you worth the wait ok

Me : I just nodded ,we kissed for the longest his D was so hard in his boxers

Mlo : dont worry about this Mr he can't behave he's a rebel he said pointing his big boner, smile mami I want to see your smile

Me : i just smiled we kissed

Mlo : let's get you to sleep he removed sheets added clean ones

Me : bbe

Mlo : yes baby

Me : I love you ,he just came to me hugged me

Mlo I love you more mami

Mlo : come and sleep on top of me, and I did

We fell asleep immediately ,for the first time ever I slept naked with a man lol

Plz like and comment

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Continuation of insert #19

MLONDI POV

How can one person be beautiful, smart and yet so innocent?

I'm glad I managed to hold myself yesterday and I was shocked that mami ie still pure ,she's special she is deep sleeper this one I've been looking her beautiful self for the la 2 hours now she didn't eve here me the time I was placing her next to me because she slept on top of me all night ,I miss her now I miss her voice ,I miss her lazy eyes they turn me on all the time .I decide to try this

Mlo :I'm calling her name" mami ,silence ,bbe,silence yara wake up

Yara : ,.....

Mlo : I shook her " mami ,mami

Yara :mmm

Mlo : open your eyes ma baby

Yara : why ,lol trust my lady to ask you that

Mlo : I want to see your eyes mami, I kissed her lips

Yara : But I still want to sleep baby

Mlo : but I'm lonely mami

Yara : mmmm,you this person is not waking up ok

Plan B I got on top of her

Mlo : I started kissing her but she wasn't responding

,ok I moved to her neck and started to leave wet

kisses . She started moaning

Yara : baby I..

Mlo ; i whispered to her ear " i love you" i get her

body shake a little ,I looked her sexy firm breast and

started licking nipples

My hand traveled to her kitty I started nibbling, rubbing her tender clit and she was so wet ,I went down on her and i ate that p* say do hard and she was no longer moaning but she was screaming

Mlo : cum for me mami

Yara : ba ,mlo I goshhhhhh

Mlo : yes just like that baby she came and I cleaned her juices with my tongue then I walked up to her

Mlo : morning my love

Yara : morning baby

Mlo : slept well,I kissed her forehead

Yara : yeah thanks bbe and you

Mlo : ofcourse I slept well I was next to an angel

Yara : she was blushing " stop it baby I'm blushing

Mlo : you look beautiful this morning mrs mkhize

Yara : you look hot mr mkhize

Mlo : ok so you think I'm hot

Yara : smiled " yeah

Mlo : wow so my girl thinks I'm hot ,I think I blushed

Mlo : I love you baby I'm glad you here next to me

Yara :I love you more love .I kissed her and placed her on my chest eventually we fell asleep again

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: INSERT #20

YARA POV

IM lying next to a man who goes all the way to show me that he loves me, yet I'm holding of not that I'm not ready to give him myself it just that I've suffered a lot I grew up very afraid of men ,but I see mlo loves me unconditional. I decided to got out of

mlo's grip slowly because he's still asleep didn't want to wake him up I headed to bathroom, took a shower finished an lotioned myself then headed to his closet to find something to wear because I came here by myself without any bag I started searching I found one of sweatpants the grey one I knew I can rock it because it had elastic in the end of its legs ,and I took his white vest ,lol it showed my breast on the side I didn't care because my nipples were covered I headed downstairs, I walked to the kitchen , my plan was making breakfast so I opened the fridge it was full it looked like he just stocked his fridge , ok I made breakfast English one ,while I was watching the rain in the window ,it was a beautiful sight to see ,then I finished making food my phone rang

Me : hello miss Smith

Bri : hey bbe how are you

Me : I'm great bbe and you

Bri : you sound happy so are you still a virgin or not

Me : lol yes I'm still pure darling

Bri : so why are so happy tell me everything

Me : let just say I had my first orgasm

Bri : bro screamed

Me : Bri my ears man

Bri : I'm so happy for you baby but you said you still pure?

Me : yes but he,,

Bri : wait what wait He took you to Mufftown
ahhhhhhhhhh bbe how was it

Me : damn girl, AMAZING ,guess what

Bri : what?

Me : I just squirted I was so embarassed bri

Bri : oh my God the guy is good ,my clit just vibrated

gosh

Me : at stop it

Bri : so where is he ?

Me : he's still asleep I'm downstairs making
breakfast

Bri : ahh baby I taught you well

Me : lol and today I want to try that thing

Bri : what thing?

Me : that thing Bri that you taught me

Bri : how would yo do it if you can't even call the
name Blowjob, say it yara

Me : ok I think I want to blow him but I saw the D

Bri : jesus how big is it

Me : I can't tell you that

Bri : but I showed you jase Dick pic so dont be like
this

Me ; ok its scary big and long like an arm bri I'm so scared

Bri dont be scared focus on perfecting that BJ dont embarrass me yara

Me : embarrass you how?

Bri : by failing I know I'm good teacher

Me : yes mam

Bri : let me go now my man is waiting

Me : ok bye bbe lv you

Bri : lv you too and we hung up ,

" I though you love me" I turned around and saw him he was wearing black sweatpants, white t-shirt and Adidas men sandals

Me : bbe what are you doing here you ruined the suprise I wanted to serve you breakfast in bed

Mlo : askies mami but you already serve me
breakfast in bed

.

Me ; I did ? When?

Mlo : he held my waist and said " this morning have
you forgotten "

Me : no I

Mlo : look at you wearing your man's clothes, mami
your ass look sexy in my pants

Ms : sit down baby stop talking let's eat

Mlo : come give me a kiss

Me : I walked to him I kissed him ,he didn't want to
let me go

Me : bbe food will get cold come let's eat, we
started eating to a light conversation,.

Me : bbe you staring

Mlo : your breast mami they sexy in this vest they turning me

Me : you crazy stop being naughty ,finish up I want you to show me your house ,all of it

Mlo : ok baby ,we finished and he started to showing me the house every room has exquisite interior ,beauty is an understatement

Mlo: this is my gym

Me this looks like a studio ,it had mirrors very spacious

Me : so I can see myself while working out?

Mlo : yeah but you can't see outside but someone who's outside can see you while you inside

Me ; wow

Mlo : and if you want music you touch here ,he touched something and music started pumping

Me : this is cool ,then we looked around until the last room which had many pics ,it was like an art gallery

Mlo : this is my favorite room

Me : wow so this is your family

Mlo : this is us

Me ; wow you and loh look like your father

Mlo ; yes and sihle look like grand pa he was so more light he looked like a real colored

Me : and your son actually look like : sihle bbe

Mlo : lol yeah

Me so how was growing up as a mkhize

Mlo : awesome we had everything, attended best schools, my grandpa had business all over the world that he left them to my dad now they passed to us ,we all have different business to different countries

Me : wow that great

Mlo : and we have best parents ever I'm closer to dad loh and others are close to mom and mom treats us equally.

You know my dad taught us everything about being a great man

Me : so are you the best father to your son

Mlo ; I'm trying my best I know I haven't reached my dad level but im trying and I have the best son ever

Me : ncooh bbe

Me : how is he

Mlo : he's more like sihle he's very funny ,free spirit a charmer and all ,you know what I like about him

Me : yeah he's proud of me ,he has this line that he always emphasizes when we speaking or chatting ,he will say " MLONDI IM GLAD YOU ARE MY DAD"

Me : ncooh, so does he call you by a name

Mlo : no first time ever laying my eyes on him he never rejected me he called me dad right away

Me : babe you gonna make me cry

Mlo : don't cry now mami, so tell me about you growing up

Me ; umm I grew up poor it was just me ,my sister, mom and granny and my uncle lived at Richards bay he will visit sometimes, we stayed in a mud house but mom hustled everyday in order for us to not go to bed hungry ,then she started getting sick and she died

Mlo : dont cry now bbe you know I dont like your tears

Me : after my mom's deaths ngcebo,s dad took her she left to live with him I was left with gogo and she got a job my uncle and his wife came to stay with us I lived with them ,gogo came back every after 2 weeks ,it was hard babe they were mistreating me

,my uncle used to hit me everyday ,he will call me k*la all those bad names, and his wife bought me long skirt to school she said I'm showing everyman my ass including my uncle ,she will say I want my uncle bbe that was painful ,my uncle said fo me if I rat them out to gogo I will never see her ,

Mlo : I'm sorry bbe that was cruel

Me ; the abuse was severe they started not giving me food atleast at school there was feeding scheme, kids started bullying me because of the way I was I would wear long and big things even at school ,

Then one day came back at work unexpectedly

She found my uncle beating me with a scissor on his other hand he was cutting my hair saying I'm a whore because of my long hair ,it was hard bbe gogo called the police but my uncle ran away,that was the last time we saw him .gogo left her work .

Then I was bullied at school by some guys ,I was

broken I had anger panic attacks but I started dancing ,I got better everytime when I was angry I would dance till I become better.

We talked a lot with mlo I even told him about me building gogo a house, he was proud of me.

Mlo : mami I'm sorry you've been through horrible things, yet you look so happy .I promise that all my life I want to make you happy I'm not saying it will always be easy but together we can do it

Me : I love you thank you for loving me

Mlo : no thank you my love ,kiss me now and give me the smile.

Me : I smiled ,and we started kissing so passionately I was getting wet

" you guys can't stay away from each other"

Mlo : what do you want

Loh : I'm here to see you, you my twin you not supposed to ask me that, hi yara

Me : hi loh how are you

Loh : I'm good now because I'm talking to you mami
(he was imitating mlo)

Mlo ; nx you very annoying

Me : lol let me leave you guys

Mlo : no mami loh is leaving

Me : babe I'll be back

Mlo : nx sucker

Me : babe stop

Mlo : stop talking kiss me

Me : but I..

Mlo : he just kissed me

Loh : guys realy

Me : I got up

Mlo : but we not finished

Me : yes we are ,I got out

Loh : sihle is at the kitchen please call him for me

Me : oky.i passed the kitchen and called sihle

And I went to mlondi 's room

MIOnDi POV

loh : start talking

Mlo : about what?

Sihle : did you finally got the cookie?

Mlo : no

Loh : what ? Why

Mlo : none of your business

Sihle : you lost your touch

Mlo : no it's more than that

Loh : what

Mlo : she,s umm

Sihle : wooh she is a man , they busted out laughing

Loh : no no dont tell me she got two private parts

Mlo : nx you two are fools

Sihle :ok tell us

Mlo : she's sealed

Loh : what do you mean

Sihle : wait wait are you telling me that..

Loh : "telling us"

Sihle : bro she's still a virgin???

Loh : what ?

Mlo : yeah man she's pure guys

Sihle : but are you sure

Mlo : I'm sure I found out by myself

Sihle : by yourself?

Loh : oh my you took her to mufftown and you her kitty ,damn you one lucky son of a gun

Sihle : wow bro where can I find my Yara

Loh : atleast me and mlo can share

Mlo ; if you want to die ,actually are you guys attracted to my woman

Both : no

Mlo: good now let me love and leave you my woman is waiting

Loh : nx show off

Mlo : jealousy

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:46] Marcia: Continuation Insert of #20

LONDA POV

my name is Londa mkhize, twin to mlondi ,me and my brother are too close, I'm glad he's found someone that he love ,he's so happy and all

Sihle : loh when are you going to stop this craziness?

Loh : what?

Sihle : loh please what will mlo feel if he found out about this

Loh : but I'm over it bro

Sihle : Londa dont patronize me I see the way you look at yara

Loh : but sih,,

Sihle : just stop man ,let's go

Loh : where are we going

Sihle : to our house

We left mlondi's house, Yes it's TRUE I'm in love
with my brothers woman,I fell in love with her the
minute I laid my eyes on her she's a perfection I
dont think I will find someone like her,when she
smiles she takes my breath away, sigh

YARA POV

I fell asleep while watching TV

Mlo : mami I'm here

Me : hey

Mlo: missed me?

Me : yes baby

Mlo : I missed you more ,he kissed me,you smell so
great mami

Me: no you smell great baby

Mlo : I have to keep up with you

Me : I think I'm hungry, where are your brothers

Mlo : they left I think but I left them downstairs

Me : oh oky

Mlo : what do you feel like eating mami?

Me ; anything

Mlo : there's no such, actually what is your favourite food

Me : anything with beef I really love beef and fish ,you want to know what was my favourite food at home?

Mlo : what?

Me : rice and tomatoes

Mlo : ohh , but now mami you will only eat your favourite food only oky, I will make sure of it

Me : great now my food bbe

MLO : let's go and feed you sthandwa sami (my

love), then mlo came to pick me up

Me : bbe put me down I'll walk

Mlo ; but I want to hold you

Me : but you a,,,,,

Mlo : rep your legs on my waist yara ,I rolled my eyes

Mlo : I told you that you turn me on when you doing that

Me :we here put me down

Mlo ; no thank you no kiss nyana

Me : no I'm hungry, let's cook

Mlo : no I'll cook you'll faint because of hunger

Me : lol drama

Mlo : just sit here he placed me in a high chair at the kitchen and he brought me fruit salad and yoghurt

Mlo : try this mami while I'm whipping you the best

lunch ever

Me : thank you handsome

Mlo : so I'm handsome

Me : yes you are baby

Mlo : my woman thinks I'm handsome can I get that
in writing

Me : hurry up bbe

Mlo : sorry mami I'll be quick

"Please no quickies in the kitchen guys please we
making food here" me and mlo turned

Mlo : sihle what happened on staying to your house

Sihle : sorry to disturb I'm just passing I need that
file for Dubai

Mlo : go to my study Nd get out of here

Me : babe

Sihle: see makoti nobody loves me you the only one
,please give me a hug

Mlo : fuck off ,sihle laughed

Me : lol

Sihle : bye yara

Me : bye ,the mlo was still cooking his phone rang ,

Mlo:bbe answer please and put it to speaker

Me : ok ,I did it was ayanda

Mlo : Mlondi junior

Aya: who is that now

Mlo : that you sucker

Aya : dad you calling me a sucker I'm hurt ,anyway
how are you

Mlo : I'm great my baby

Aya : dad I said find a girlfriend or something stop calling me baby

Mlo: but you are my baby

Aya : dad what wrong are you scared of girls

Mlo : watch it now

Aya : ok dad I was checking you

Mlo : but I called you this morning

Aya : so what a son can't call his father now ,it not like you entertaining anyone

Mlo : ayanda man

Aya: ok sorry I miss you man

Mlo : I miss you too so you do want to come here before we leave for Paris?

Aya: that would be awesome dad

Mlo : ok because I want you to meet someone

Aya ; finally is she hot?

Mlo : dont ask me that I'm your father

Aya : ay you not my father

Mlo : what?

Aya : you are my dad ,ha ha I got you there

Mlo :lol you such a fool

Aya : your fool daddy ,I have to go now ,I have to call my girl

Mlo : what girl ayanda

Aya : bye dad ,he hung up ,I laughed

Me : lol bbe you were right he's more like your brothers

Mlo : no he's worse baby

Me : look like you have great relationships

Mlo : yeah he play around but he respect me as his

father that what I like the most

Me : that great

Mlo yeah, your lunch is ready mami

Me ; this looks delicious baby

It was mac and cheese I finished my plate and mlo was so happy day went by very well

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:47] Marcia: Insert #21

YARA POV

Yara and mlo were at the lounge yara was sleeping next to him ,and mlo was catching up oh his work because his woman was asleep , he finished working by 6 PM, then he ordered dinner for them.

Mlo : mami wake up you you can sleep woman

Me :what time is it?

Mlo : wow didn't you atleast dream about me

Me : mmm I did

Mlo : realy ,doing what

Me : kissing me

Mlo :smiling, let me fulfill your dreams bbe, we
kissed

Mlo : mami you are a deep sleeper are you
pregnant maybe?

Me : very funny,and someone was at the door ,mlo
attended it and came back with our food

Mlo : mami I ordered your favourite

Me : which is , I asked with a smile

Mlo : look at you blushing because of food ,I'm very
hurt

Me : but you are my favourite my love

Mlo : you lying, come let's eat

Me : look at you sulking ,you look cute love

Mlo : I'm still sulking mami ,he gave me my food it was beef steak and salads , I ate my food

Mlo ; mami stop you hurting me

Me : what did I do ?

Mlo : you moaning because of the food

Me : I'm sorry baby it's just that food is too delicious

.

Mlo : mmmm ,we ate and finished our food and we headed upstairs.

Mlo : I'm going to shower

Me : ok ,I thought that yara that is your chance try something new grow up

Me : " CAN I JOIN YOU" ,mlo turned around fast and

looked me straight in my eyes,I panicked a little but I didn't want to show him

Mlo :what did you say?, lord this guy

Me : umm I want ...

Mlo : ofcourse you can join me mami

Me : why are you smiling like this

Mlo : I just love you baby,do you want me to help you to take off your clothes ,he asked with a smile

Me : no, i took my clothes off and mlo took of his, I entered the the bathroom first and mlo followed me

Mlo : let me help you mami, he took a sponge added my shower jel ,he rubbed the back of my body with it ,then he tossed the sponge aside ,he started rubbing my body with his hand,he moved his hands to my breast ,I couldn't breathe anymore ,his fingers we touching my nipples.

Me :baby

Mlo : yes baby

Me : I.. I.. please

Mlo ; what wrong mami you don't want me to help you anymore? He whispered that in my ear,he started kissing the back of my neck I got wet same time

Me : I do baby, I...he's hands traveled to my p*ssy he rubbed my clit a little I let out a moan ,he turned me so that I can face him

Mlo : hey ,you look beautiful even under the water mami ,I just smiled and he took both of my arms he pinned them with his hand,his other hand traveled to my p*ssy

Mlo : open your legs mami I want to wash you,I just did ,he washed it but he started rubbing my clit ,I started moaning and screaming his name,he got down I felt his tongue in my pussy ,I just went crazy, the guy. Was marking his territory I'm telling you ,I

came all over him,gosh

Mlo: feeling fresh now mami? Hope you enjoyed my help

Me : I just kissed him, I started running my fingers to his torso

Mlo : mami

Me : mmm, my hand went down and I started touching hi D*ck and he was hard as a rock

Mlo : mami dont do this you killing me,I started using my hand on his D ,doing up and down movement he started groaning

Mlo : mami please

Me : please what?

Mlo : umm ...I, I got down and it was now or never ,I started licking the head of his D*ck

Mlo : Mami mmmmmmm , he was groaning

Me : I took half of his dick in my mouth i sucked him like crazy i was thinking about Bri's teaching I was even gagging I tell you ,lol that what Bri taught me ,she said I must feel the dick on my throat I guess I was doing good job because my man was literally screaming

Mlo : I love you ,mami I'm cumming, I just ignored him and He groaned so loud and he came on my mouth, ok what do I do now

Mlo : he took one of the towel

Mlo : spit it out here mami ,i did, then mlo picked me up he walked out of the shower, he wiped my body and he lotioned my body , we finished and we got in bed.

Mlo : mami what was that

Me : what ?

Mlo : mami you made me to scream like a girl

Me : lol

Mlo : thank you mami damn you going to kill me
,woman

Me : glad you enjoyed baby

Mlo : more than you ever know my love ,you the
best I love you mashiyamahle

Me : I love you khabazela wami

Mlo : please say that " wami "again

Me : don't push it now

Mlo : want to sleep on top me?

Me : yeah

Mlo : come ,I got on top of him ,we talked a little
and we slept

BRIANNA POV

BRIANNA was on Jase's chest in the morning they were talking with random things then their phones both received message they both checked,

Bri : its mlo he want to see me

Jase: me too

Bri : I wonder what wrong

Jase : I wonder

Bri : he said I must not tell yara about our meeting.

Bri : he better tell us good news because if he dares to hurt my friend I'll chop off his dick

Jase : mmm

Bri : dont mmmm jase

Jase : what did I do

Bri : I just got stressed by your friend message

Jase : so what must I do

Bri : dont start with me Jason

Jase : ok bbe come here ,then they started kissing

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:47] Marcia: Insert #22

YARA POV

Today its Monday,I have a busy one today,so I'm leaving mlo's place

And he's been sulking all morning

,he doesn't want me to leave but I have to I can't stay here forever.

Me : babe stop sulking,you've been like this all morning

Mlo : I'm not sulking

Me : yes you are,Ain't you working today?

Mlo : no

Me ; ok,so you not talking to me now?

Mlo : I am

Me : ok ,I'm leaving I will take a taxi

Mlo : its raining

Me : it doesn't matter ,I took my phone and my things

Mlo : so you really leaving

Me ; I told you I'm leaving

Mlo : ok have a good day I love you

Me : nx this guy is testing me , "me too.

As I was about to leave sihle entered

Sihle ; makoti how are

Me : I'm fine how are you?

Sihle; I'm great ,look like you going out did you see the rain?

Me : yeah I'm leaving

Sihle ; where is mlo

Me : upstairs sulking he doesn't want me to leave so he's not even talking to me

Sihle : ok let me drive you by the time you get a taxi you will be wet by then

Me ; thanks but I dn...

Sihle : I insist

Me : me ok thanks

Sihle : oky I didn't park at the garage I parked outside so we have to run so that we dont get wet ,

Me ; ok, I covered my head with mlo's hoody

Sihle : ok give me your hand ,I gave him my hand and we ran to his car ,got in and we drove off

Sihle : soo how was school this year

Me : hectic ,more harder ,so if I pass this year ,atleast next year I'll be doing more practicals

Sihle : that great,

Me : yeah,then we drove in silence ,weird I know because sihle is always talking non stop ,but he just went mute on me ,then we arrived .

Me : thank you so much

Sihle : its nothing

Me : go well,I tried opening the door it was locked

Sihle : wait, he got out and ran around and came on my side and opened the door for me.

Me : thank you bye I started walking fast

Sihle shouted still standing in the rain " HAVE A GOOD DAY "

Me : "thanks you too ",I ran to our room,obviously BRIANNA was still not back

So I decided to call her

Bri : hey baby

Me : Bri how are you

Bri : I'm still hot and jase just told me

Me : lol so cheesy, when are you coming back I miss you

Bri : I'll see you this afternoon

Me : yes!, you know I just got here it's so cold and boring without you

Bri : what, you left your man's house already.

Me : yes, you know I have to go To South African embassy today to fill forms about next year ,so I left him sulking ,ohh and I blew his mind away yesterday

Bri : with what?

Me : you know , blow... ,I couldn't even finish the line

Bri : ahhhhhhhhhhhhh ,tell me more

Me : no we talk later bye

Bri : oh oky ,see you later mami

Me : lol you calling me that now

Bri : lol this is your man's doings , he says it with lot of passion and sexiness

Me : please don't talk like that about my man

Bri : lol was just saying bye and she hung up.

I collected all documents that they always need at the embassy, good thing I took a bath at mlo's house so what was left was to change my clothes, I wore my blue skinny Jean, brown block boots and long brown coat ,made a bun to my hair then I was good to go,I recieved message from mlondi

" IM SORRY MAMI I MISS YOU I LOVE YOU SO MUCH" I smiled but didn't reply I had to go .

SIHLE POV

My name is sihle mkhize I'm 29 years of age ,I think now you realised something strange about me ,yes I know I'm wrong I can't help myself ,I don't what happened how can three brothers fell for one person ,its hard I beat myself about this everyday ,but she's in love with my brother I see the way she

looks at him ,she got his heart,I want my brother to be happy but I'm in love his woman,I held her hand today it was so soft ,when she speaks ,she speaks with a smile on her face ,the way her lips moves ,I just lose my breath, I watched her walking away from my car I couldn't move my eyes from her ,her ass her body ,is to die for,I dont know what to do with myself, sigh.

Sihle drove to his brother's house,

Mlo : heita

Sihle : sho,ain't you working today? ,they bro hugged

Mlo : no

Sihle : stop sulking man ,you too old for this,

Mlo : who said I'm sulking

Sihle : yara told me

Mlo: where did you see yara?

Sihle : here ,she was about to leave I met her at the door,and what wrong with you how can you let your woman to walk out in this heavy rain ?

Mlo : she didn't want to be here anymore.

Sihle : so what, does that mean let her go like that? What if someone gave her a lift ,charmed her ,swept away her feet and she end up dumping your ass?

Mlo : dont say that man

Sihle : i wish that happen

Mlo : leave now

Sihle : with pleasure bro,I left

MLONDI POV

I know I was a jerk but I was sad mami was leaving ,

when sihle was shouting me I felt so bad ,after he left I sent mami, a message saying sorry but she didn't reply, I'm panicking ryt now I took a shower fast because I have to meet jase and Bri, I just wore my black nike tracksuits and white Nike sneakers, I was good to go ,I drove off and headed where I was meeting jase and BRIANNA

I arrived at this restaurant they were already there .

Mlo : hi guys

Jase : mlo how are you my man ,we bro hugged

Mlo : I'm fine man,I hugged Bri

Bri.; hi

Mlo : you look so down BRIANNA jase what did you do to her

Jase ; more like what you did to me

Mlo : what did I do now?

Jase : you sent us depressing message ,by that I had to suffer from sulking woman

Mlo : sorry my man

Bri : so what did you do ?

Mlo : relax it's nothing I want to talk to you guys about yara ,so every Christmas at home we all spend it at Paris as family where my grandpa house is so I want go with yara I want to introduce her to my family

Bri : ahhhhhhhhhhh

Jase : BRIANNA!

Bri : sorry I'm too happy for my woman

Mlo : I said stop calling her yours she's mine

Bri : whatever ,so how can we help you

Mlo : ok I know mami wont leave you alone here so I was,,,

Bri : dont worry about me I will go home

Mlo: home?

Jase : you going to New Zealand??

Bri : New Zealand I've been missing my parents soo bad but I couldn't leave yara here to be alone at Christmas.

Mlo : wow you such a good friend yara's lucky to have you as a friend

Bri : no I'm the lucky one if she wasn't here I would've gave up long time ago ,she keep me sane ,you know she's perfect,selfless and very caring you know yara appreciates even a little things , she would say thank you for moving her shoe from our lounge to her room ,she notices little things

Mlo : its funny she says the same thing about you

Bri : we kind of match made in heaven ,I'm glad you doing these for her for me because I missed home like crazy oh my God my mom will be so happy.thank you twinny

Jase : baby you going to leave me here alone

Bri : but j,

Jase : atleast go with me

Bri : realy baby,? You come to New Zealand with me
?

Jase : yes love

Bri :thank you my love " she kissed him

Mlo : ok enough now,they laughed,

Mlo : ok now that out of the way her birthday is
coming this Thursday

Bri ; yeah what are your plans?

Mlo : I need Ideas

Bri : ok take her to New York she loves it but never
been there, book a 5 star hotel with a great view,
she always say her wish is to see New York at night

Mlo : done

Bri: ok on Thursday I will take her to a spar then

you will leave afternoon

Mlo : that great

Bri : ok I'm going to need your bank card

Mlo :oh I gave her card this morning

Bri : bri frowned ,you did? And she took it?

Mlo ; ok fine she didn't see it I took hers and replaced it with mine

Bri : and what about pin?

Mlo: I saw her entering her pin the other day so I made this card with same pin

Bri : trust me she will see it soon she likes to check her balance lol

Mlo : fine I will talk to her about it

Bri : ok jase,s I also need the card

Jase: what for ?

Bri : gave her a dead stare

Jase : ok oky ,he gave it to her,

Bri : she kissed jase , " you are the best let me go now boys catch you later,keep your eyes straight

Mlo : what does that mean

Bri : your friend here,(pointing jase)will explain it to you ,just like that she left

Mlo : how do you deal with her kind man and explain what she meant about looking straight

Jase : lol trust me I can't deal ,she sexy crazy, ohh she meant we mustn't look other women ,they laughed .

Jase : she sexy crazy I tell you

Mlo : wait ,you really love her?

Jase : I'm in love man it was not serious at first but I fell in love so hard.

Mlo ; wow

Jase : she's crazy but she keeps me going man she challenges me ,she keep me on my toes but all in all she loves me ,she cares and she supports me more than anyone you might see crazy woman I see my life on her.

Mlo : I'm glad my friend you grown ,who knew ,

Jase : fuck you,they laughed they ended up ordering food and they had lunch together.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:47] Marcia: Continuation of Insert #22

YARA POV

I finished everything at SA embassy, I headed to the bank I have ,to send money at home ,I'm glad they installed the roof ,it literally finished the only thing left is to paint the house and my wish is that they

could have Christmas in it ,sigh

I arrived at the bank they used to me now because I always come to this branch ,

Assistant: Mandela's grandchild

Me : lol that me

Assi: you good

Me: very well thanks

Assi: ok let's do this

Me : I took my card gave it to him ,he wrote the necessity ,gave him my I'd I was sending my last 7000 dollars at home I know they will buy paint and have great Christmas i guess the old furniture will have to do at the moment

Assi : your bank details doesn't match your card number

Me : what?

Assi : actually this is someone else's card

Me : no it can't be

Assi : here the name of the card owner just that I can't read name ,I looked his tablets screen, damn how did this happen

Me : ok I mixed my card with my boyfriend card I'll call him now

Assi: oryt ,I started dialing Mlo's number

Mlo : hey mami

Me : hey bbe are you still at your house I'm at the bank I need your help plz bring my card it looked like, they were swapped I dont know

Mlo : where are you ,I'm coming there

Me : ok ,I told him where I was ,after 15 minutes he came in looking all sexy and hot jesus.

Mlo : hey ,he hugged me and kissed my forehead

Me : hey

Mlo : can we go outside baby?

Me : oh o.oky,we walked out and he opened his car
I got in,

Me : is everything ok?

Mlo : yeah ,umm mami we didn't swap our cards

Me ; what ,so where is my card?

Mlo : I took it ,actually I wanted to give you some
money, I knew you wouldn't accept it if I give it to
you and I couldn't transfer you the big money in
your account because you here with student Visa so
all that ,I know I should have talked with you first

Me : yes you should have but I'm not a monster or a
saint that is ,we were supposed to talk about it bbe

Mlo ; I know mami I'm wrong I didn't want you to

think that maybe I'm buying you or something .

Me : trust me I'm a big girl so I can't be bought baby
,please next time talk to me. Dont hide things from
me

Mlo : I'm sorry bbe forgive me

Me : ok I forgive you ,

Mlo : ok mami from now on I want to take care of
you ,specially next year you can continue working as
waitress, you gonna need all the energy for your
studies, trust me last year in varsity is very hard ,so
please let me take care of you

Me : ok on one condition

Mlo : name it

Me : when I start working ,you stop giving me
money

Mlo : no that wont happen I'm your man it's my
duty to take care of you

Me : but ,,

Mlo : you will still work, I'm not saying you wont but i will take care of you

Me : oky

Mlo : just like that?

Me: I'm fighting a losing battle here

Mlo ; ok now come and give me a kiss ,we kissed.

Mlo : you look so good baby

Me ; thank you

Mlo : you said the house is finished , so what I's left to be done

Me ; its needs to be painted and its needs furniture,

Mlo : ok I will sort that out let's go and send money for them ,everything else leave it to me ,

Me : realy ?

Mlo : yes let's go back inside.

We got back mlo signed the papers he sent 10 000 dollars of which I was shocked ,I know gogo and uncle sbo will question me about this money ,I guess I will have to make up a lie or something ,we finished and headed out ,i was going to meet BRIANNA for lunch

Mlo ; so mami about this morning I'm sorry

Me : no it's cool

Mlo: but did you find taxi early?

Me : no sihle drove me

Mlo : oh oky

Me : yeah ,we arrived where Bri was , " ok thanks for driving me

Mlo : can I take you out for dinner tonight?

Me ; yeah see you later we kissed and I walked away from him " then I got the message saying look back ,and I looked back mlo was still learning to his

,he blew me a kiss ,I blew it back ,he sent another one " YOUR ASS TURNS ME ON , I LOVE YOU, I texted him back I love you too

" here. Comes the sexiness "

Me : stop it Bri

Bri : hey come here ,she hugged me

Me : you look happy

Bri : it's good day friend ,

Me : let's eat I'm hungry

Bri : I'm going to order a lot of sea food

Me : mmm you loaded today?

Bri: packs of having CEO as a boyfriend

Me : mmmm

Bri : hey out with it I know when you saying mmm you want to say something

Me : ok mlo gave me a new bank card

Bri : ahhhhhh ,1 blow job you earned a card already,
we laughed and hi fived

Me : who told you it was once?

Bri : wooh I knew I'm a good teacher but not this
good,so did he enjoy it

Me : I guess so he was making strange noise

Bri : yes girl that more like it.

Me : but do you think I made a good choice what if
he thinks I'm a goldigger

Bri : that okay you know jase says I'm his goldigger
so you will be his also

Me : you very crazy ,we ate and bought some things
and headed to our place .

MLONDI POV

I'm glad mami, was not mad at me I was scared,I got in my driveway ,my brothers are here ,I see their cars .

Mlo: I leave my house 5 minute and you make it your own

Loh : this also our house

Mlo : so what are you doing here

Loh : so you were off today

Mlo : yes I had things to do

Sihle: things like what? Like following yara around

Mlo : leave me alone and no I wasn't doing that

Loh : you whipped it's not even funny

Mlo : I'm taking yara with me I want to introduce her to the folks

Loh&sihle ; WHAT?

Mlo : yeah

Sihle : but are you sure

Mlo: I'm sure she's the one

Loh ; wow oky

Sihle : congratulations bro,he walked out

Mlo : now where are you going

Sihle : got something to take care of

Mlo : ok on Thursday I'm going to New York

Sihle : for what?

Mlo : its yara's birthday so that why

Loh : are we invited?

Mlo : no it's a party for two

Sihle : oryt, he walked out

Mlo: what wrong with him

Loh : no Idea I'm leaving too

Mlo : ok gonna get ready I'm going out

Loh : with mami?

Mlo: obviously so bye

Loh : sharp he left

I got ready for my dinner with mami,I fetched her ,she was so beautiful when we entered restaurant men we turning their heads nx ,I was annoyed

Yara : bbe you look angry

Mlo : no I'm fine mami ,let's order

Yara : ohh I thought maybe I did something wrong ,

Mlo : no my love ,we ordered food ,and waited so mami o want to ask you something

Yara : oky

Mlo : you remember when I was saying ayanda will start here and leave for Paris

Yara : yah I remember

Mlo : yeah so I want to ask you to come with me to

Paris

Yara : what why?

Mlo : what do you mean why, I want introduce you to my parents

Yara : realy?

Mlo : yes mami I love you so I want them to meet someone I love.

Yara : ok but BRIANNA w..

Mlo : dont worry they going to New Zealand with jase

Yara : what? Realy when did all this happened

Mlo : we planned it today I wanted to surprise you ,so please say yes mami

Yara : ok but I'm nervous

Mlo : thank you baby ,he kissed me

Mlo : ohh one last thing I want to spend your

birthday weekend with you I talked with BRIANNA
she agreed to let you go,I rolled my eyes

Yara : lol oky stop rolling your eyes

Mlo : I'm hungry now like seriously

Yara : wait a little, she bit her lower lip

Mlo: don't do that mami

Yara; do what ?

Mlo : don't bite your lip like that

Yara : yes sir

Mlo : I love you you beautiful

Yara : I know ,and she laughed

Mlo : we cocky now I see ,our food came and we
ate and I took mami to her place .[06/15, 18:47]

Marcia: INSERT #23

LONDA POV

No more sad songs by Little mix

That is the song playing in my car ryt now

Today its Wednesday I haven't seen sihle,since that day he walked on us with mlo ,this is getting out of hand now I didn't know that sihle is also in love with mami,so I'm on my way to his house to see him,

I arrived nd I got in

Sihle: the bell is there for a purpose you fool

Loh : where were you ,and why are you not answering my calls

Sihle : I needed to be alone

Loh : to do what? Or to think about your brothers girlfriend

Sihle :what? I don't know what you talking about.

Loh : dont fuck with me sihle

Sihle : lol whose talking ryt now a concerned twin or a hungry motherfuck*r like me ,me and you we are the same brother

Loh: I'm over yara

Sihle : stop lying, you not ,she's not ours she loves mlo get that to your fucken skull

Loh : you also do that ,in few weeks mlo's going to introduce her to the folks so forget about her ,stay away from her

Sihle : for who? For mlo or for you, just get out of my house

Loh : I'm leaving but you heard me

Sihle : fuck off ,I left his house headed to the mall I dont know what I'm doing here I think I just need to clear my head .

I got out of my car started walking around ,then Boom There she is,I think I'm going to faint, she's

wearing jeans shorts ,all her thighs are out ,she wearing sneakers but it's like she's wearing stilettos or something, her pointy nipples in her simple tshirt ,I just got a hard on she's turning heads ,she just looked by my way ,she's smiling maybe she thinks I'm mlondi, I have a boner now God please help me I don't know what to do,

Yara : Londa how are you,she extended her hand to handshake

Loh : hey how are you

Yara: I'm good nice to see you

Loh :nice to see you too ,what are you doing here

Yara : I was here to get some small things

Loh : oryt nice to see , i have to go now

Yara : ok bye ,she left I was drooling, I think this is gonna be harder than I thought.i had to get away fast from her

Sihle POV

When mlo said she's going to introduce yara to my family, I think I almost had heart attack, but what did i think was gonna happen? Mlo love yara unconditional, tomorrow it's her birthday I'm dreading the day I'm sure they finally going to sleep together ,I was happy when I heard that she was still a virgin , mlo love yara like crazy, he didn't love his ex wife like this the sad thing is that yara feels the same. I've been avoiding mlo I can't even look him in the eye.

Mlondi POV

I haven't seen my brothers for days ,wonder what are they busy with. I'm trying to sleep I can't its 9

PM and tomorrow is mami's birthday, maybe I'm too happy to be with her the whole weekend, damn I saw her this afternoon but I miss her like crazy . I've been tossing and turning ,now its 10pm still can't sleep and yara doesn't reply to her WhatsApp now,I'm sure she fell asleep online my baby is a deep sleeper I tell you,I just decide to go to her I know it's late but I miss her,I wore my vest,my shorts and sleepers and I'm good to go ,I have to bribe their security ,I drove off and like I said I had to pay to enter. I called yara and she's not answering I'm so frustrated right now,I try I again and she picked up

Yara : mmmm

Mlo : baby

Yara : baby are you ok why are you calling this late she sound so nervous I think she's panicking ,I like that she cares

Mlo : calm down baby I'm fine

Yara : oh oky so what's up?

Mlo : I'm outside please come out

Yara : outside where

Mlo : I'm here mami I'm here to see you

Yara : Mloni Mkhize

Mlo: yes mami

Yara : are you crazy ,I heard that she was up now

Mlo : you drive me crazy baby ,she hung up I saw her coming more like running, I was waiting for her outside so i also ran into her ,she jumped on me,and i span her around kissing her

Yara ; baby why are you here ,she asked laughing

Mlo : to see you ofcourse ,I missed you baby

Yara : but I saw you this afternoon baby,

Mlo : that doesn't matter and what are you wearing under this gown,we got in the back of my car,

Yara: I'm wearing I...

Mlo : shhhhh I will check it myself ,i took her gown rope,

Mlo : look at this beauty i touched her breast

Yara : bbe stop

Mlo : i just want to see only mami

Yara : you know you lying lol

Mlo :ok i want to see the colour of your panty

YARA : ahh no Mloni you very naughty

Mlo : just a little mami ,open up ,she opened her gown damn she was was wearing black lace

Mlo : can I touch

Yara : no baby stop

Mlo : ok ok love ,so tell me are you happy for tomorrow?

Yara : yes but where are we going?

Mlo : it's a suprise, then I stayed for an hour mami was sleepy so I had to leave

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:47] Marcia: Continuation of Insert #23

YARA POV

This feels so real ,we sitting under a tree near the river.

Me : mama ukhumbulile (mom you remembered)

Mom: how can i forget my baby

Me : what did you get me?

Mom: this, she gave me green stone ,Be strong Yara

my child.

Me : this is beautiful mommy

Mom: just like you my PERIDOT , dont forget this
YOUR Are an CONQUEROR

Me : thank you mom

Mom : I'm leaving now

Me; please dont leave please help me to pass this
river.

Mom : That not my job anymore my child.

Me: but mom..

Mom ; dont forget what I said ,you are an
Conqueror dont let anything or anyone to put you
down

Me : don't leave,please mommmmmmmmyyy ,I
was busy crying calling my mom,I guess Bri doesn't
get scared anymore because this happens all the if
it's my birthday.

Bri: yara ,please dont cry it was just a dream

Me : I still continued crying ,and my phone rang bri gave it to me ,but I didn't take it

Bri : baby it's your man ,silence

Bri : she answered ,BRIANNA speaking

Mlo: oh hi is everything ok ?is mami ok?

Bri: she will be good its just that she just woke up from an emotional dream

Mlo : me also that why I'm calling because I had a dream she was crying so I woke up and decided to call

Bri : dont worry she will be okay

Mlo : ok please can I talk to her ,Bri gave my phone.

Mlo: mami I know you might not want to talk at the moment,but I just want to tell you that I love you ,you so beautiful Happy birthday my baby ,dont let

anything to ruin your day ,ok?

Me : sniffing * yes

Mlo: yeah dont cry my love today I want happiness only for you ,now sleep mami you got a very busy day ahead of you ,

Me : ok bye

Mlo : bye baby I can't wait to see you I love you so much.

Me : love you too ,then we hung up,Bri came to sleep with me on my bed we cuddled

Bri:dreaming about your mom again?

Me: yeah and it felt so real

Bri : sorry bbe

Me: yeah thanks friend

Bri: you mean sister

Me ; lol yes sister

Bri : ok happy birthday bbe let's sleep we have a long day before you and your man leave for N ,

Me : for?

Bri : shut up it's a suprise

Me ; not even a clue

Bri : noooh now sleep

Me : I thought you were my friend

Bri : no I'm not I'm your sister

Me: whatever,

Bri : love you too,we fell asleep

In the morning ,someone was knocking

,BRIANNA woke up and went to check who was at

the door, I heard her screaming ,trust Brianna to

woke everyone I tell you ,she cam with gold

balloons, there we written Yara is 22 ,there were so

beautiful,

Bri : Take oh my God my friend they are beautiful

Me : they are hey ,they have my name Bri

Bri : read the note here ,she gave it to me

Me : "WAKE UP BEAUTIFUL THE SUN IS SHINING
FOR YOU TODAY ,YOU LOOK BEAUTIFUL I KNOW
,THERE'S A DRIVER FOR YOU TODAY HE WILL TAKE
YOU EVERYWHERE YOU WANT TO GO ,I LOVE YOU,
We screamed we were so happy

Bri : ok we going out for breakfast then we going
shopping

Yara: shopping for what?

Bri : for your weekend away ofcourse

Me : Oh oky

Bri : and some lingerie

Me : smiling, mmm oryt

Bri : what that smile about lingerie

Me ; nothing

Bri : oh wait you thinking of I mean ahhhhhhh so
you giving up the cookie

Me : yeah I think I'm ready I'm nervous but hey

Bri : finally God you've been missing out

Me : lol stop

Bri : I'm telling you there is nothing better than the
D

Me : craziness ,we showered and I wore my white
short dress and white sandals

BRI : SHE WORE short red jumpsuit and black
sandals we too our bags and were good to go

Our car was here ,the driver got out and gave me a
white rose that had a note

" YOU HOT"

Bri : this is too much the guy loves you yara

Me : I know trust me I do ,we arrived to this restaurant but its was closed

Me :it looks like it closed are we at the right place .

Driver: yes mam

Me : ok thanks we walked towards the door and it opened automatically .we got in it was indeed empty ,then a woman appeared she ushered us to one of the tables,we said thank you

Bri : dont tell me your man booked the whole restaurant yara

Me ;what? Can he do that?

Bri :ofcourse ,we continued talking with random staff until I saw bri getting up so quickly and

sprinting to the door , I turned following her with my eyes , I saw Jase And mlondi ,bri jumped on jase hugging mlondi left them there and came to me with his sexual smile I got out my chair he came and hugged me like crazy ,

Mlo : hey baby you look good ,he kissed me ,I didn't know that when you 22 you will look more beautiful mami

Me : you playing with me now

Mlo : he sat down and I sat top of him

Mlo I'm serious, I love you baby you know that

Me : I know I love you more thank you for everything ,we kissed for some time

Mlo : let's stop baby someone is reacting now he said adjusting his pants

Me : oh sorry I got up

Mlo : ok give me last one ,we kissed again

Bri : please just get a room

Jase : I'm sure you have a hard on ryt now

Mlo : shut,they laughed

Me : so much for loving me BRIANNA, once Jason shows up boom yara you on your own

Bri : stop whining your man booked the whole restaurant ,

Me ; I know but bbe you shouldn't have

Bri :speak for yourself

Jase : babe you like things too much

Mlo : oh oh wrong statement

Bri : what?, jase repeat your words

Jase : I..umm I was trying to you

Bri : save it

Jase : I'm sorry my sugar

Bri :

Jase baby,

Bri : I'm not talking to you

Me : ok it's my birthday so let's get along please

Jase ::sorry and happy birthday yara

Me thanks jase

Mlo: ladies let eat then we will leave alone to do your things

Bri : thank you twinny for this

Mlo : pleasure

We ate and finished we went our separate ways with the guys we started shopping, many things and lingerie and all and we to the Spar we did all we even had to wax lol so painful but we relaxed after that.

Mlondi POV

I'm at my house packing somethings for my weekend with mami ,I'm happy like crazy ,maybe more than the birthday girl I tell you

Then my phone rings and its mr Miller our jet Pilot

Mlo : mr Miller

Mill: how are you mr mkhize

Mlo : I'm good

Mill: sir we have a problem

Mlo : talk to me

Mill : your brother is here he's saying I must take him to Paris ryt now,I'm calling because of your trip to New York

Mlo : give him the phone,then Miller gave him

Mlo : Londa what the fuck?

Londa : what? I need to leave I've got business to take care off

Mlo : oh realy now but you knew I will use the jet as today

Londa : I can't miss business just because of your girlfriend birthday man ,she's not my problem

Mlo: you know what fuck you ,I hung up

I just sat down I'm furious

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:47] Marcia: Insert #24

MLONDI POV

Mlondi finished talking to his brother fuming ,because he didn't understand what was happening, Londa never went anywhere without telling him. And his other brother is also not taking his calls ,now he didn't know what to do ,he finished packing and he got in his car and drove off to his brothers work place .

Reception :mr mkhize how are you

Mlo : I'm good, is my brother in?

Rec : yeah you can go up,mlo said thanks and he walked up ,he opened his brothers office and got in ,he found sihle glued to his tablet screen ,he jumped up and closed his tab so fast .

Sihle : what the fuck man why are you criping up on me

Mlo: dont start with me sihle ,why are you ignoring

my calls?

Sihle : I've been busy man.

Mlo ; really busy to even returning my messages?

Sihle : i..i was ..

Mlo: save it,what going? You ignoring my calls
,Londa just went to Paris without even informing
me

Sihle : londa went to Paris?

Mlo: yes as in now with a jet ,but I told you early
guys about this day ,you both know, I have to be in
New York .

Sihle: I didn't know about his trip.

Mlo : even that why are you both like this did I do
something wrong?

Sihle : no you did nothing bro

Mlo : but its doesn't look like that,its like I did
something to you guys ,specially you sihle you come

to my house even more than 3 time's a day,you were the first person I gave my house keys to,

Sihle : sorry bro sometimes its feels like I'm disturbing you with your girl when I come over.

Mlo : realy since when ,I was married you still came to my house everyday, yara gives us space all the time, she fight with me if I tell you to leave because she sees our bond that we share that we can't stay away from each other but now you guys changed,

Sihle: I'm sorry bro i didn't mean to hurt you I'm sorry man

Mlo : no it's cool, I'm here to tell you in leaving I'll be back on Monday

Sihle : so what are you going to do because londa left with a jet

Mlo : i don't know I'll book a flight or something you know today was supposed to be a great day but

I'm here stressing ,

Sihle : sihle got up to his chair and walked to his brother , " I'm sorry man ,

Mlo : no it's cool I'm leaving now

Sihle : can I get a hug?

Mlo : sure ,they hugged .

Sihle : i might pass to your house

Mlo : ok dont finish my food wena

Sihle : I'm not promising anything

Mlo : whatever ,he walked out got in his car,and he drove off going back to his house ,as he's about to open the door ,his phone rings

Mlo : sure man

Jase : mr party

Mlo : lol mr party realy you crazy

Jase : lol so everything going according to plan??

Mlo : everything is going wrong man ,loh just left with a jet , but he knew I had to be in New York

Jase : what kind of shit is that?

Mlo : got no answer for you man,I guess I have to book our flights

Jase : I'm disappointed in your brother, but dont worry man you can use my jet

Mlo : what? You have a jet.

Jase : yes ,and you can borrow it man

Mlo : I dont know what to say man thank you so much

Jase : it's nothing man

Mlo : I guess I have to buy my own jet also man ,thank bro

Jase : pleasure now get ready man ,stop stressing you got a beautiful woman to make happy

Mlo : bye man you the best

Jase : I need that in writing man

Mlo : dont push it ,they laughed and hung up

Mlo: jumped up so high because he was so happy .

He called his woman

Yara : hey babe

Mlo : mami I miss you what are you up to

Yara ; I just got in the house ,with a slave driver

Mlo : lol you talking about bri

Yara : who else ,I'm tired like hell

Mlo : what were you doing all day ,

Yara : yooh bbe we shopped like mad people I
know,you saw notifications on your phone ,sorry
bbe eash

Mlo: dont be sorry that your money on that card

Yara : ohh ,so where are you are you alone?

Me : yeah

Yara : where are your brothers you never alone

Mlo : sihle is working ,loh went to Paris ,mlo said that with down voice

Yara : ok bbe are you ok , you suddenly sound so down

Mlo : yeah I'm ok mami I just miss you so much

Yara ; I miss you more baby

Mlo : ok so what did you buy

Yara : lot of things bbe,I even bought you some t-shirts

Mlo : you did?

Yara : yeah ,mlondi blushes,

Mlo : ok mami I can't wait to wear, them ,so any other special clothing that you bought?

Yara : you will see it later

Mlo : what is it

Yara : I'm not saying anything

Mlo : I can't wait to see it,clue nyana?

Yara : let just say is ,,,,, no I'm not saying anything

Mlo; but mami you killing me

Yara : be strong baby

Ok see you in an hour ,beautiful

Yara : ok my love bye love you

Mlo; can't wait to see you ,they hung up

Mrs MKHIZE POV

my name is zodwa mkhize a mother of 5

I love my children,and I always want what best for them,and I know what best for them.

My husbands name is Muzi mkhize we've been married for 39 years .

Muzi : wifey how are you

Zodwa : I'm great hubby how was your day?

Muzi : my day was great ,guess who called me with a good news

Zodwa: who

Muzi:Mlondi ,he says he's found someone

Zodwa: what? An American girl?

Muzi : no apparently she's from here

Zodwa : I'm sure he found another goldigger

Muzi : don't say that you'll meet her in Paris

Zodwa : what?

Muzi : yes apparently he going to introduce her to us,he sounded so happy

Zodwa : like he was the last time he got married to that whore

Muzi : stop please,

Zodwa : you know mrs dlamini is also going to Paris

Muzi ; for ?

Zodwa : you remember her beautiful daughter works there.

Muzi : which daughter ,

Zodwa : the one who used to study with the twins ,her name is buhle

Muzi : oh oky

Zodwa : so we will meet them there

Muzi : mmmmm.

Yara POV

Me : I think this is enough clothes for the weekend

Bri: yes but a woman never have enough

Me : oky what must I take now

Bri : your contraceptive pills we dont want no baby now

Me : lol ok I took them(remember the time yara was bleeding? She was give contraceptive so that she will have normal cycle so she's been using them since)

Bri : ok I think you done now .

Me : yeah

Bri : I dont think twinny will be able to breathe, your dress baby you look so sexy and you ass look more bigger

Me : I think is because I'm wearing G-'string

Bri : look look at your thighs all out

Me : bro shut up please I'm nervous you making it

worse

Bri : you wont say that when you able to ride the D

Me : have you seen mlondi's dick

Bri :ahhhhhhhh, I saw him wearing sweatpants the other day I believe you he's big

Me : WTF BRIANNA!,why were you looking at him

Bri: it's just happened lol

Me : you crazy ,then we heard a knock

Bri : i will open,she walked to the door and opened ,
" Hi come in "

Mlo : thank you ,he walked in and looked at me

Mlo : wow mami ,you look hot

Me : thank yo

Mlo : he came to me and kissed me ,
"hey beautiful

Me : hey handsome

Mlo : I love you

Me : I love you

Bri : oky oky go now ,baby enjoy,remember don't do anything you dont want to do ,I love you I'll miss yo

Me : I love you more

Bri : take care of her ok

Mlo : yes mam,then we walked out ,mlo took my bag,the driver loaded and were off to I dont know ,then I saw Airport

Me : babe where are we going

Mlo : to our destination mami

Me : that not fair

Mlo : I love you too ,then we walked through airport till we reached the jet.

Man came out ,and greeted us ,and he said we must go in whe I got in ,wow it was beautiful, I was tounge tied

Mlo ; come and sit on top of me

Me : I went to him ,God I was wearing short dress and G-string, BRIANNA will be the death of me I tell you

I sat on him ,but then I moved from him because he was busy touching me like crazy ,then the jet took off.

Plz like and share

Join the group to share your views

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Continuation of insert #24

#not edited

LONDA POV

I'm ashamed ,I'm hiding here at Paris ,my brother is my bestfriend,we literally one person,I had to get away because I can't even look him in the eye, on the other side Yara its like she's got this magnet on her sigh ,Londa decided to call sihle

Sihle : hello

Loh : sure

Sihle : what is this londa?

Londa: I messed up bro

Sihle : we messed up,you should have seen mlo bro he was broken, he think maybe he did something to us

Londa : how to fix this man what should we do?

Sihle : you know how we do man come back bro this is not us ,you know we are triplets

Londa : please dont mix yourself you were born alone shame

Sihle : fuck off

Londa : so did you see mami's pics on Facebook

Sihle : londa stop it man.

Londa : oky oky I'm coming back Sunday

Sihle : even if mlo shoots me I'll die in peace than living miserable life

Londa : bye man he hung up and open his Instagram and there she was tagged by bri they were at the spar ,her skin looks flawless,her lips they surely soft he let out a big sigh.

He looked at her and smiled,he new there's was only one thing he has to do.

SIHLE POV

I almost had an heart attack today when mlo entered my office while I was glued to yara's pics on Facebook .

I'm willing to speak the truth I'm willing to be killed by mlo in order to have clear conscience ,it wont be easy but u have to try ,my brother has been through a lot,he deserve to be happy . Sihle decide to take his things and go to his brothers house,he was going to spend the night there.

BRIANNA POV

BRIANNA is having dinner with Jason

Bri : bbe do you think they arrived at New York ?

Jase : bbe you've been asking this question for the last 20 minute

Bri : no I'm just worried and I know she's nervous

Jase : about what? She's safe with mlo

Bri : you dont understand

Jase ; make me understand love

Bri : ok she's still a virgin and today she's ready

Jase : what? Mlo is lucky son of a gun

Bri : what are you trying to say Jason?

Jase : I'm not saying anything

Bri: Jason!

Jase: you know I only have eyes only for you my love ,

Bri : you sleeping in a sofa today ,

Jase : but baby i wanted to do something to you
today you can't do that

Bri ; save it!

Jase : i will let you handcuff me please baby

Bri : really ?

Jase : yes baby I'll be your slave

Bri : good boy

YARA POV

MLO: Mami wake up, we here

Me : ok where are we?

Mlo : come I will let you to see it yourself

We exited the plane, the car was waiting for us and
we got in ,

Mlo : bbe you still dont see where we are?

Me : umm

Mlo : look outside look at the lights

Me : ahhhhhhhhhhh, mlo placed his hand on my mouth

Mlo: mami you killing me ,sorry driver

Me : baby this in new York oh my God,how did you know that I always wanted to come here

Mlo: let's just say I have my ways ,yara wasn't even listening to mlo anymore she was fascinated by New York, she always dreamed about being here now finally

Mlo ; mami you forgot about me now

Me : sorry bbe it's just too beautiful

Mlo :no you beautiful baby ,we kissed

Mlo : this dress is too short mami

Me : realy?

Mlo : you turning me on mami,

Me : keep your hands to yourself bbe

Mlo : but ma,

Me : bbe look oh my gosh I can't believe I'm here
thank you

Mlo : pleasure ,even thou this New York just took
you away from me, he was sulking

Me : I'll make it up to you baby.

Mlo : ok we here,we got out the car,they welcomed
us ,my man booked presidential suit,they took our
bas and showed us the way.

Mlo: welcome to your final destination for your
celebration miss mashiyamahle

Me : thank you sthandwa (thank you love)

Mlo : come here baby ,I walked to him

Mlo ; sit here ,showing me his lap,I sat on him

Mlo : so are you happy?

Me : I'm more than happy mlondi,I dont know what to say baby thank you so much, I kissed him ,

Mlo: come let me show you something mami,he took my hand and nd he took some remote opened the best view ever ,curtains just moved ,I saw thee New York at the top ,i froze everything was beautiful i had no words.

Mlo : you like it mami

Me : i dont like it baby i love it.,i turned to him " i love you"

Mlo : ncooh you happy, when you happy, I'm happy mami,thank you ,for allowing me to be in your life ,I know you could have chosen the better guy but you chose me by that I'll be always grateful,

Me make me happy,I will spend the rest of my life

trying to make you happy, by then I was crying ,

Me : I'm lucky to find a guy like you,I never thought that any man would ever love me in this world,I mean even my father left me so,

Mlo : don't think about that mami,we here to celebrate you,look at you ,you smart, beautiful so no depressing topics ok?

Me : ok

Mlo : I'm going to order room service for us all your favourites ok?

Me ; ok love I'm going to take a bath

Mlo ; ok give me a kiss ,we kissed , I took my things and my lingerie to the bathroom nervous as I was ,I had to ,after taking a bath I lotioned my body ,mlo knocked at the door

Mlo : mami are you okay in there ? You know I had to take a shower I'm out bt you still not out

Me : just a sec I'm coming

Mlo : ok I miss you now

Me : 2 minutes

MLO : cool

I took the lingerie,jesus Bri really played with me,I'm gonna be literally naked, I looked myself in the mirror, damn I'm hot even I say so myself ,I had to smell good then I wore hotel gown ,Bri said I must wore it sore that mlondi will be suprised about something underneath, Done I walked back to the room, he was also wearing a gown.

Mlo:finally ,I looked at the food ,it was everything, we ate ,holding lite conversation and finished ,

Mlo : want some wine?

Me : no thank you ,

Mlo : you ok ,you look nervous, damn I was

Me ; I'm fine bbe

Mlo come and sit with me he gulped his whiskey, I sat on him and the gown decided to expose my thigh I tried to cover it mlo removed my hand

Mlo : leave it,its beautiful, he pulled the gown rope,then my lingerie was exposed

Mlo : oky this is a suprise, is this all for me,he took my gown off ,and his off he was left by his boxers, I started panicking ,he's boner was scary he lifted me bridal style and placed me on the bed ,he was on top of me kissing me

I was shit scared his boner poking me lord ,

He started kissing all over my body ,I started moaning like crazy ,he removed my panties nd he smiled,I was soaking wet .

Mlo :looks like someone missed me,I couldn't

speak I was just moaning like hell

He started eating my kitty like it the first time ,in seconds the wave hit me ,he came up and continued kissing me.

Mlo : are you ok mami?

Me : yes baby

Mlo : mami ?

Me : yeah

Mlo : I love you I want to feel you please let me in ,do you think you ready to let me in

Me : I'm ready but I'm scared

Mlo : I'll try to be gentle mami please

Me ; ok ,he kissed me he started rubbing my clit and damn another orgasm hit me ,

Mlo : my this will be painful but try to relax please

Me : I just nodded, he tried to pushing it ,I screamed

Mlo : mami open your eyes,look at me, I was already sniffing.

Mlo : he tried again ,inch but inch I was crying my lungs out ,because it was like I'm being ripped apart

Mlo : dont cry mami the worst is over, I'm going to move plz bear with me baby ,I was just crying, he started moving ,I felt pain and pleasure mixed together, he started moving fast groaning ,cursing and he was calling my name

Mlo : bbe I love you shit you going to...ahh yara....mami

Me : I felt my orgasm building up

Mlo : cum baby ,cum for me and he did after me ,I wonder if I will be able to walk ,he got up,walked to the bathroom came with towel he wiped me ,and he lifted me up,I was still sniffing ,it was painful

Mlo : I'm sorry baby I didn't mean to hurt you ,I felt

his hand on my kitty I jumped a little

Mlo : I'm not going to hurt you baby I'm trying to clean you ,

He washed my Vijay gentle ,he looked sad

Mlo : don't cry baby I'm sorry

Me : I forgive you,he looked at me ,and smiled

Mlo : I love you

Me I love you

Mlo : let get you out ,he took me to the room I saw the blood on sheets

Just like that yara is a woman now

Plz like I need more followers

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Insert #25

YARA POV

I'm trying to get out of this man grip,he's sleeping peacefully, it must be nice,the guy kept me up the whole night,I mean who else do 4 rounds on her first time.im telling you this guy has a spell on me or something, He kept on begging me ,using the "I will put a tip only mami" 4rounds later I couldn't feel my legs.

I refused to sleep on top of him, wont even start speaking about my Vjay,its swollen and painful,I dont even know if I would be able to walk ,I managed to leave the bed quietly,I need to pee ,how will I do it ,I see my phone I take it with me to bathroom, I start texting BRIANNA

Me : please help I don't even know how to pee, my phone indicated that she's typing back .

Bri : lool ,is the first name she wrote,realy she's

laughing

Bri : open the side of your toiletry bag ,I sneaked in
The Epsom salt there ,add it to the water you will
feel better.

ME : why didn't you tell me why sneak it in?

Bri : I didn't want to scare you,so how was it

Me : almost died

Bri : you exaggerating now,so you did it once?

Me : no

Bri : what you almost died but you repeated??

Me : yes 4 times

Bri ; yara WTF ,WOOOOW ,So much for being
scared

Me : bye now thanks for this I have to go

Bri : ok dont get pregnant,

Me : I wont ,I put my phone away,filled bathtub
with water added Epson salt,I tried to pee it was

painful as hell I felt tears on my eyes ,after finishing I soaked my self ,I was feeling some sort in my vjay

" baby are you in there are you ok"?

Me : yeah I'm ok I'm taking a bath.

Mlo : ok cool,I stayed in the water until I started feeling cold I got out, I felt that the pain was not intense anymore down there, I couldn't wear my panties I needed some air ,I just lotioned my body and put back my gown,and opened the door ,mlo was outside the door,he looked sad or something

Me : hi

Mlo : hi baby ,he lifted me up,"

Me : are you ok? Why where you at bathroom door?

Mlo : I was waiting for you

Me : why do you like to lift me up like a baby

Mlo : ,because you my baby

Me : ok ,we headed to the table ,that was filled with all delicious breakfast it looked beautiful,

Me : when did you do all this?

Mlo ; they did it for me for you mami ,he picked up flowers and gave me ,white roses my favourite

Me : ahh they beautiful baby thank you ,

Mlo : and I got you painkillers mami I'm sorry about last, I know I should have hold myself,didn't mean to hurt you

Me : it's ok baby

Mlo : and I want to thank you for giving me yourself ,to be your first it's an honour mami,we kissed, he started touching me

Me : ooky

Mlo : damn I think I'm addicted to you mami,but

let's eat baby

Me: yes that what we should do,we laughed

Mlo : I was supposed to give you your gift yesterday but you decided to give me one

Me : but I thought us being here was my gift

Mlo ;finish your food baby

Me : mm I'm being ignored

Mlo : mom taught me not to speak when I'm eating

Me : cheesy, we finished eating ,mlo gave me a box not big not small but a box wrapped with red ribbon

Mlo : I hope you will enjoy what inside,that box mami ,I want to see you happy all the time

Me :ok can I open it now?

Mlo : lol yes open it bbe,I opened the box it was decided two times inside I opened the first side and it had a house key and a paper ,I just got confused

Me : are these key to your house?

Mlo : no to your house

Me : my house?

Mlo : mami read that paper you will understand

Me : oh ,I started reading ,the letter staited that I own an apartment

Me ; you bought me an apartment mlondi?

Mlo : yes I couldn't let you live at Res anymore

Me ; but I can't move out ,my schorla..

Mlo : all that is sorted mami ,nicole signed you off so you no longer have a place at res

Me : what? Wait bbe how do you know Nicole oh my God ,but mlo..

Mlo : no mami, I couldn't talk to you about this because I wanted to suprise you.

Me : I dont know what to say ,

Mlo: say you happy ,I'm sorry for going behind your

back baby

Me: ok thank you so much ,this is too much

Mlo: there nothing too much when its comes to you baby

Me : so can i move with BRIANNA

Mlo: ofcourse that goes without saying ,

Me : I jumped on him ," thank you baby you the best

Mlo : no you are the best, I love you

Me : I love you too.

Mlo : ok open the other one

Me : I opened the other side, I just Saw BMW KEYS ,

ME : MLONDI!! , He just shut me up with a kiss. Just like that

Yara own an apartment and BMW convertible

***BRIANNA POV ***

TODAY its Monday yara is coming back ,I can't wait to hear all about her trip

Jase: babe mlo says they just go here they want to meet us for lunch

Bri : ok let's go

Jase : ok come

Bri : change that t-shirt first

Jase : what? But why?

Bri : you know twinny is always on point so remove that ugly thing Jason.

Jase : jase raised his hands, Yes mam

Bri : bri chose another Tshirt and gave it to him ,then the were good to go

Jase drove off to meet MLORA

Bri : Jason why are we taking unfamiliar road

Jase : relax bbe

Bri : ok you better not planning to kill me in the bushes

Jase : jase laughed" Bri your mind is very scary,then jase got in the place where there we cars ,

Bri : beautiful cars I see here but what are we doing here

Jase : they here,I saw yara and her man wearing matching outfits ,black ripped Jean's, white tshirts and white sneakers for both of them ,we got out of the car yara saw me and she ran towards me and hugged me ,

Bri: somebody missed me

Yara : ofcourse I did bbe

Bri: you glowing ,I see we matching outfits now

Yara : lol ,mlo is crazy he took off his clothes and changed again so that we he matches with me

Bri so how was new York

Yara : beautiful I even shopped for us ,

Bri : ahhhhhh, I can't wait to fit them

Yara : lol you like things too much

" hello we still here"

Mlo : they forgot about us

Bri : ok what ate we doing here ?, yara smiled, it means she know's

Bri : out with it mami

Yara : lol ,she showed me car keys we started

screaming like hell oh my God my friend has a car

Jase : BRIANNA!

Bri : sorry babe I'm just too happy for my baby

Mlo : no your baby is Jason that is my baby

Bri : whatever

Mlo: ok ladies come this side we followed them until we reached some parking space there were 2 covered cars ,came the assistant and removed 1 cover to Yara's car ,it was written "HAPPY BIRTHDAY MAMI ,We screamed guys were covering their eyes lol

Bri: oh my God bbe ,its black your fav

Yara : I'm speechless bbe

Jase : BRIANNA come here

Mlo : we will die because of your screaming

Yara : but I'm happy baby I cannot hold myself thank you ,there were kissing ,love birds

Jase : bbe

Bri: yeah,yara and mlo were looking at us

Jase : you know I love you right ?

Bri : are you breaking up with me

Jase : BRIANNA

Bri : was just checking ,we all laughed

Jase: ok as I was saying I love you ,you inspire me everyday ,you keep me on my toes ,you are my number one supporter bbe, so I want to tell you that you the best for me I love you I appreciate you ,I want you to be happy all the time , Bri started crying then mlondi indicated yo assistant that he can remove the cover on the car ,Yara screamed then BRIANNA turned around and saw "BEAUTIFUL AND BEST GIRLFRIEND IN THE WORLD" Bri just froze

Yara rushed and hugged her but still BRIANNA was just numb .

Jase : babe go get your car here is your key ,it was red convertible

Bri : what? You bought me me a car?

Jase : yes baby

Bri : oh my God baby thank you

Mlo : bri is that you out of words for the first time ,

Jase : leave my woman alone man

Yara : bbe you ok

Bri : yes friend I have a car I mean we have Cars
ahhhhhhhhh ,bri and yara started screaming crying,
doing all. BRIANNA ran to her man and jumped on
him crying ,she was so happy

Mlo : enough with the tears ladies ,do you want to
test drive

Them : yes ,they took their keys and they drove off ,

Mlo : oh wow that went well

Jase : I guess we did good man ,

Mlo , yeah ,they bro hugged.

Plz like and mention i need more followers

GET READY FOR EXPLOSIVE CONTINUATION

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Continuation of insert #25
crop top to raise your lungs up

YARA POV

After test driving our cars ,we met up with the guys
for lunch and now we on the way to see my
apartment, when I told BRIANNA about it ,she
jumped into mlo hugging him for his dear life lol
Jason had to remove her to mlo, I laughed so hard
,only jase can stand BRIANNA craziness I tell you

Bri : I'm getting the main bedroom

Me : lol why?

Bri : because I'm the oldest

Me: baby

Mlo: dont worry mami the rooms are already labelled and your things are already there.

Me : thank you

Bri : nyenyu,we all busted laughing

Jase: babe your rooms are equal so ignore them.

Bri : yes daddy

Mlo : wow earned a new name already

Jase : mlo leave my woman alone.

Mlo : sorry Bri. We drove in silence then we arrived to this beautiful complex,we walk up to it and we rushed in with BRIANNA we were literally running, I feel for these who chose to date us we like big kids actually, damn our kitchen ,our lounge was

awesome everything,

Mlo : ok mami ,your room is this way,then bri went to the other room.

Me : I got into my room,wow it was beautiful I couldn't talk it had in- suite ,my closet, interior I was speechless.

Mlo : you like it mami?

Me : I love it baby ,thank you so much ,oh my God,what did I do to deserve all this baby?

Mlo : Come here baby sit here ,I sat with him on the bed,

Mlo : you deserve all the good things in life,as long as I'm still able to make you happy ,I will make you happy baby,I love you so much I want to see a smile everyday in your face

Me : thank you so much,I love you

Mlo : oky now how about we test this bed.

Me: test it how?

Mlo : like this love ,he got on top of me ,he started kissing me ,I was feeling electrifying sensation everywhere, then his phone rang ,he ignored it,

Me : bbe ,

Mlo : ignore it mami

Me: bbe,maybe its important,

Mlo: damn ,he answered his fone.

Mlo : sihle WTF man

Sihle ; \$#^^&***

Mlo: what for ay man you such a cock blocker man and he hung up.

I laughed at him because he was so annoyed

Me : baby what wrong

Mlo : sihle and loh are in my house so they want to see me ,he came and kissed me,I will see you later

okay

Me : oky

Mlo : dont miss me too much

Me : oh please ,we walked out and found jase and Bri cuddling at the lounge

Jase : that was not a quickie you took ours in there

Bri : lol I see yara's eyes screams horniness so ,she didn't get any

Me : shut up Bri

Mlo : Jason come with me will be back h

Jase : sure

Mlo : ladies enjoy your space we love you, and me and jase we not here to get in between you but we just need little space in your lives

Bri : you the best

Jase : what ?

Bri : you babe you the bestest,we all laughed, then
mlo and jase left for mlo house

SIHLE POV

Sihle was with his brother in mlondi's house ,sihle
was dertemined to confess to his brother about
what has been happening,

Loh : I'm nervous man

Sihle : not as me

Loh : you know mlo is crazy he's my twin but
everytime we get into a fight it's like I'm 10 times
younger

Sihle : loool you remember when you were fighting
for my dad's car?

Loh : yoh man it was like I was beaten up by the

whole community, they laughed so hard ,

Sihle: eash we busy laughing this is serious man

Loh : yeah it is .but I will tell him that it was just a crush nothing serious.

Sihle: you going to lie again you must tell him that you in love with yara.

Loh : are you going to tell him that,just like that ?

Sihle : I dont know man ,there no easy way to say this

Loh : that the truth man Mlo is going to flip

Sihle : that understandable,it not everyday you told by your brothers that they in love with your woman

Loh ;man one of us must tell him for both of us

Sihle : like How ?

Loh : like ,"mlondi we've been avoiding you because we both in love with YARA"

" WHAT DID YOU JUST SAY?? silence.

"LONDA I SAID REPEAT WHAT YOU FUCKEN JUST SAID"

plz like and share

We need more followers plz share the page plz

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Insert #26

Mlondi : you can't speak now brother? Or should I say my twin.

Sihle : mlo I,,,,,

Mlondi: shut up sihle shut the hell up ,I'm coming to you ,I just want to hear my twin here first ,he took off his cap

Londa : bro sit down let's talk about this.

Mlondi : wow ,he clapped his hands,First you in love

with my woman , now you telling me to sit down in my own house ,what next ,you going to tell me how to make love to my woman ohh wait it's our woman now

Londa : bro we here to make things right.

Mlondi : make what right?

Londa : We didn't I mean I didn't plan this man its just happened ,I'm in love with h,,,he didn't finish his sentence. Mlo just hit him in the face ,jase jumped and tried to hold him back but mlondi's rage was too intense. Sihle got between them

Sihle: mlo please bro don't do this,but mlo also gave him one hell of a blow

Londa : bro I'm sorry ,mlo got on top of him ,he started hitting him repeatedly,

it was like his possessed or something ,jase got hold of mlo and he pressed him down.

Jase: calm down mkhize man,Calm down

Mlondi: they are my brothers Jason ,my brother ,he had tears in his eyes .

Jase: I'm sorry bro calm down

Mlondi: I'm going to kill them move away from me
Jason

Jase; I'm not gonna let you do this mlondi ,you have to talk about this as brothers

Mlondi: they not my brothers

Londa : you my twin mlo I decided to confess because I know I'm wrong Bro forgive me

Sihle : I'm sorry mlo

Mlondi: shut up shut the hell up ,he fought Jason and he freed himself from him ,he ran towards sihle started hitting him multiple times ,Londa jumped feeling pain and rushed to rescue his little brother ,he grabbed mlondi's arms and he held him down

he got on top of his back still holding him

Londa : wtf mlondi you want to kill him now

Mlo : yes im going to kill him and you ,jase helped sihle up ,londa was still holding him down fighting him so that he wont be able to get up.

Londa: I'm sorry khabazela

Mlondi: not sorry as I am ,that I'm going to kill you

Londa : you won't kill me I'm your twin

Mlondi: you no longer my twin ,you busy fantasizing about my woman ,the only thing that i love the most after my son ,but you after that ,but you calling yourself ny brother you make me sick ,he started shaking and groaning under londa ,he was trying to release himself ,he finally did ,then they started fist fighting hitting each other

Jase : guys stop

Sihle : Jason call yara please

Jase : what ?

Sihle : trust me call her please

Jase : you call her ,mlondi's killing londa I have to stop him ,sihle nodded ,he took Jason fone to call yara with ,jase got in between the twins

Jase : mlondi stop ,he pinned him on the wall

Mlondi: why man ,why hes my twin my fucken twin

Jase: I know bro but calm down ,Londa was laying down groaning in pain

Mlondi was fuming and crying.

*YARA ****

Bri : come let's watch TV

Me : hey come and look at our view,bri git up in the sofa and she came next to me

Bri : damn we have such a beautiful view and when did it start raining

Me : had no Idea

Bri : this is the weather to suck some D

Me : crazy you always thinking about sex

BRI; IM telling you,so how was sex in New York

Me : me lool first time I cried like a mad woman ,but I got use to it ,like today in the morning it was no longer painful its was pleasure

Bri : so hes really big

Me ; big it's an easy word hes huge BRIANNA, it's scary you see...my phone interrupted me

I took the phone and it was Jason

Me: I frowned "its Jason "

Bri : answer, and put it on a speaker

Me : hi jase

Sihle ; hey yara its sihle can you come to mlondi's house please its urgent.

Me : what? Is he ok where is he?

Sihle ; hes fine but please hurry he hung up, I just started panicking

Bri : come yara I'm sure he's ok

Me : but where is he,let's go, we got into bri's car and we drove off I was giving her direction all the time because he had never been to mlondi's house ,we got in to his driveway ,and it was now raining heavily, but whe we got out of the car we heard noises, people shouting,things breaking, I just ran inside ,I couldn't believe my eyes , everything was broken, mlondi was on top of sihle hitting him so hard ,BRIANNA screamed but ,mlondi didn't stop ,I called him

Me : MLONDI! he froze and he turned and he looked me in the eye ,his eyes were red,and they

had little tears ,

Mlondi : mami

Me : bbe what are you doing

Mlondi: they lied to me mami,they've been planning to take you from me apparently they both in love with you .I was shocked

Me: but they can't do that

Mlondi: they lied, mami they lied , to me,I didn't like to him like that .

Londa : yara we are sorry from both of you

Mlondi : don't fucken call her name

Me : baby com to me

Mlondi: no I want to kill them first

Me : you can't do that,they your brothers

Mlondi :are you siding with them bbe

Me : no I'm not ,please listen to me baby come with me ,he gave me his hand ,

Me : let's go upstairs, he refused I tried talking to him,

Me : mlondi stop this i said let's go upstairs this is enough now come I dragged him we climbed the steps and entered his room ,he took of his tshirt and he started hitting the walls ,I was scared but didn't want to show him .

Plz like

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Continuation of Insert #26

YARA POV**

He was still pacing up and down ,hitting wall with his fist,he started, bleeding on his knuckles,

Me: stop mlondi you scaring me

Mlondi : he just continued cursing

Me : mlondi I said,stop

Mlondi: you have to let me kill them Mami

Me: no I wont let you to kill your brothers

Mlondi:" THEY NOT MY FUCKEN BROTHERS "!!

Me : YES THEY ARE ,AND STOP SHOUTING AT ME ,I SAID STOP YOU SCARING ME,!!!,I shouted back at him,he turned to me ,he looked at me with his scary eyes ,and he said

Mlondi: why are you taking their side mami?

Me: I'm not taking any sides , what wrong ,what happened to you,who is this guy,I pointed him ,

Mlondi: what happened to me my fucken brothers want my woman

Me: they said they want me or In love with me?

Mlondi: that is fucken same thing ,they want to take you away from me

Me: what am I, a property?

Mlondi: no you my mami

Me: if you know im yours so why are you killing your brothers mlondi?

Mlondi: THEY WANT YOU ,THEY FUCKEN WANT YOU, HOW CAN THEY DO THIS !!

Me : I said dont shout your problem is that you dont listen

Me : Do you think that if your brothers wanted me they were still gonna come to you and tell you about this.

Mlondi:

Me: What do you think they should have done in this situation? You would have preferred them not telling you about this ?

Mlondi: No

Me : yet you killing them for telling you, they told you because they know they wrong

Mlondi:.....silence

Me: When you told your twin that you love me
what did he say to you

Mlondi: he booked me for therapy

Me : oh really the same person you claiming he, s
subbortaging your relationship

Me : today you killing them for being open to you
,isn't what you always do as brothers, you and your
brothers have a rare relationship but you ready to
destroy that.

Mlondi: they are the ones who are destroying our
relationship

Me : no you are ,I want to ask you this ,if I dated
sihle would you have just stop right away to have
feelings for me?

Mlondi: no

Me: ohh ,but you killing them for something you
couldn't have done yourself

Me : I'm not saying they right but you also wrong
,you have trust issues mlondi ,so you think I could
leave you for your brother ?

Mlondi:

Me: its means you dont trust me

Mlondi : no mami but they know what I've been
through

Me : wow you comparing your brothers to your
friend who took your wife,a stranger but these are
you brothers

Me : you comparing me to your Ex

Mlondi: no baby I'm not,he tried touching me

Me: dont touch me, you think I will do you like your
ex wow

Me : you think I'm that easy,that I could jump from
you to your brother

Mlondi:mami it's not like that

Me : it's like what mlondi,you here in front of me crying because you want kill people who loves you ,

Me : You killing them because of me ,you dont trust me ,you want to destroy brotherhood because of me ,how do you think makes me feel ,

Me ; your brothers wanted to speak to you bbe because they value this brotherhood, they not your enemies you are your own enemy

Mlondi: I'm sorry

Me: you said to me they distant to you these days now you know ,you saying sorry to the wrong person,you have trust issues and Anger issues, I dont know this guy in front of me right now, what I know is that I dont want you near me when you like this .

Mlondi: mami I'm sorry what can I do to fix this ,please dont leave me

Me: see what I mean ,I just said to you I don't want you near me when you like this animal,because you have trust issues instantly you think I'm breaking up with you ,You might not believe me But I LOVE YOU

Mlondi : I'm sorry

Me : stop being sorry,sit down with your brothers and talk ,how do you think your family will feel if they hear that you fighting over me ,a girl you want to introduce to them ? Think mlondi think

Me : I'm leaving now ,go take a shower and sleep ,its late already

Mlondi: you leaving?

Me: yes

Mlondi: ok ,I walked towards the door

Mlondi : "Mami" I turned and looked back at him ,

Mlondi : I love you I'm gonna fix this

Me : I love you too,I walked out

I went downstairs I found everyone sitting so quiet
Londa had ice on his cheek ,bri saw me she jumped
up and she came to me and we hugged ,

Bri ; are you ok bbe

Me: I'm fine ,I need to leave

Londa : dont tell me you leaving him ,he loves you

Me : you really think I will break up with my man
because of your madness?

Sihle : we are very sorry

Me : not sorry as I am, " BRIANNA?

Bri: I'm going with you bbe let's go

Jase : drive safe bbe this rain is bad , I think I'll
crush here ,he hugged her and kissed her and he
came to hug me,then we ran to the car and we
drove off .we arrived to our place.

Bri : what the hell happened there

Yara : madness I tell you

Bri : friend 3 brothers want you lol I always tell you that you are flames

Yara ;: its sick I tell you

Bri : what a house warming we had ,we both laughed

Bri : so how is twinny

Me : distraught I think ,he got issues friend

Bri : they broke everything

Me: I told him to shower and sleep .

Bri : you did good ,we continued talking about random things then we went to sleep, I received message from mlondi

"You are the best thing that has ever happened to

me in a long time,I will fix myself, I'll be the man
you deserve, I love you"

I didn't reply i switched my phone and fell asleep

At Mlondi's house

Sihle : Londa are you ok? I think you need a doctor

Jase : my guy will check you he's on his way

Sihle: Please give him my house direction, because
we leaving .

Jase : oryt,he sent the message to his guy

Londa: I'm not that bad

Sihle : at least he gave you one blow into the face

Londa : yeah I'm still handsome

Jase : no you look ugly,they laughed

Sihle ok man we leaving ,

Jase: sure,they left ,jase went to mlondi's room,he knocked

Jase : man can I come in

Mlondi: sure,jase got in

Jase: how are you feeling man

Mlondi: I don't know man ,I'm confused, I just lost it ,I felt betrayed man but Yara made me to look this with another sight

Jase : you angry mlo you have anger and its dangerous.

Mlondi: yeah man I have to fix things I have to fix me

Jase : yeah because you going to lose your woman

Mlondi: and I can't afford that Jason, I can't live without her.

Jase : good man now move let me sleep

Mlondi: sleep where? That yara's side

Jase : today its mine move man

Mlondi: I don't want no man next to me Jason

Jase : I'm not leaving, move mlondi he pushed him laughing

Mlondi go to the spare room

Jase: no I'm sleeping here with you

Mlondi: Jason your house is 30 minutes away

Jase : there's heavy rain outside what if I crash my car and die do you know what BRIANNA will do to you?

Mlondi: blackmailing me now sucker,he moved jase took off his clothes and he was left with his boxers

Mlondi: dont you dare get in my bed naked I I'll have nightmares, go find something to wear.

Jase : nx you not even my type ,mlondi laughed,

jase found pyjama pants in the closet, he wore it
and they fell asleep

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Continuation of insert #26

YARA

I was deep asleep when my phone started ringing, I ignored it, until I realized that it was my second phone ringing, I jumped up and answered it. It was 2am that my means it my family.

Me : Hello

Gogo : ohh yara my child #sniffing why are you doing this are you trying to kill me

Me: what happening gogo what did I do, I started

panicking because gogo was crying ,I heard
ngcebo's voice at the back

Ngcebo: hey sis I'm telling you they did everything,
the furniture is so beautiful yara you should see my
room it has double bed with headboard,I..,i cut her
off

Me : NONGCEBO! Slow down tell me why gogo is
crying and you what are you talking about?

Ngcebo: gogo is happy because as we speak we
inside our new house sis,your people came
yesterday and did all ,me and gogo were just
stunned ,the furniture, yara you also told them to
add sink at the kitchen you are the best sis, God
what are they talking about?

Me : give gogo a fone

Ngcebo: no you on speaker even uncle sbo and sis
Nqobile are here

Sbo: hello Thembela

Me : lol hi uncle

Sbo : you laughing because you forgot about your name

Me : no uncle I haven't, how are you guys

Nqobile: we happy yara what you did for your sister and gogo only God will thank you my angel

Sbo : Yara you made sure that you requested the biggest TV ever ,now mine look like a tablet that not fair ,then something clicked on my mind,it mlondi this is all his doings ,God this man

Me : lol uncle you exaggerating now

Ngcebo : Gogo tell her about your room

Gogo : yara what you did for this family only God and my ancestors can thank you I don't have power my child,#sniffing

Me : dont cry gogo I'm happy if you happy.

Ngcebo: enough about tears now ,she started telling all about the house.

Nqobile: yara sleep now we know we woke you up,ngcebo wont finish talking you know her,we all laughed

Gogo : I forgot that our time is different than yours yara ,God bless you must child,may God bless you more

Me : thank you gogo I love you

Sbo : Yara will call you again.

Me : bye guys

Sbo : but I'm the only guy here,we all laughed, then they hung up.

I remember when mlo asked about the house,he said " he will take care of it ,I didn't know what he meant at that time.

I decided to sleep again.

MLONDI POV

I'm grateful for Jason,when I woke up he was no longer next to me.i got up and made my bed,took a shower ,I have a very long day ahead of me.i decided to call this guy.

Jase : what do you want?

Mlondi: is this how you greet your sleeping buddy?

Jase : lool dont start with me man, you didn't want me in your bed.

Mlondi: you right about that I never want to see you next to my bed.

Jase : dont worry I wasn't planning too you snore like a motherfuck*r

Mlondi: look fuck you lying

Jase: I didn't get any sleep I had to run away,they both laughed,

Jase : so what are your plans for today

Mlondi: ey man I have to fix my shit today and come through for lunch man .

Jase : oryt man see you

Mlondi: sure partner

Jase: nx moron, mlondi chuckled,

He walk out and started calling his people because he needed to fix a lot of things today.

Sihle POV

I'm glad Jason's doctor helped us Yesterday.specially londa because he had bruises on his body, I decide to go and check him in his room, I started knocking.

Sihle : man are you still alive

Londa: go away

Sihle : this is my house so I'm not going anywhere, I got in " so how do you feel"

Londa: better than expected, I guess that man knows his job

Sihle: yeah hes good,its 9 am you have to get up

Londa: where's breakfast

Sihle : you will make your own breakfast

Londa: but I'm the visitor, I'm supposed to get it in bed

Sihle : in your dreams ,then his fone rang and it was mlondi,his eyes popped out.

Londa : what answer the fone

Sihle: its mlo bro

Londa: just answer man

Sihle : sure

Mlondi: sure are you good?

Sihle : yeah you

Mlondi: I'm good ,I need to see you ,is londa with you?

Sihle : yah

Mlondi: ok I need to see both of you

Sihle : oryt see you

Mlondi: sure,he hung up

Londa: what?

Sihle: mlondi want to see us today

Londa: what and you agreed

Sihle : yes

Londa: what if hes waiting for us With AK47

Sihle: loool you such a chicken

Londa: I'm still young to die sihle man

Sihle: stop it grandpa

Londa: you might as well make me some breakfast

maybe it my last one

Sihle : I'm not doing that get your ass up you
coward

Londa; whatever, sihle left him to take a shower
,they ate breakfast and drove to their brothers
house.they hesitated entering the house,because of
what mlondi did to them yesterday.

Londa: get in

Sihle: why don't you?

Londa: just go sihle

Sihle: nx you such a coward,they got inside and
found mlondi sitting on the sofa.

Sihle : sure man

Mlondi: sure

Londa: s.s.sure,then jase got in also.

Jase; hey guys

Them : sure

Jase: mlondi you got new furniture already

Mlondi, yeah new start

Jase : great

Mlondi: ok guys I'm not going to waste more time,

Mlondi: what happened yesterday was not supposed to happen, I'm sorry ,it just that I felt betrayed by you guys ,specially you londa, when I heard you say that you in love with my woman, it felt like you pushing knife into my heart ,you know what you did was wrong guys,but I'm sorry for fighting with you,i know now that you wanted to tell me because you didn't want any conflict between us by that I'm sorry.

Jase: you are a man mlondi its takes a great man to

apologize

Londa : I also want to say sorry man I did you wrong my bro what I did was disrespectful to you and your woman I'm sorry

Sihle: yeah man we are sorry, we are brothers what we did was not right I'm sorry please forgive me

Mlondi: it's ok guys I forgive you,they all got up and hugged

Jase : ahh this is cute

Them : fuck off,they laughed

Jase: sorry dont bite my head off

Mlondi : one last thing ,guys I see I still have issues so I will appreciate your support while I'm dealing with these issues

Londa: you dont have to ask we will support you,

Mlondi; thanks,and I think I must call yara so that we can apologize to her,because she also feel betrayed by you guys,and she's mad at me too for

not trusting her

Sihle : call her man ,we must do everything to restore what was broken yesterday.

Mlondi: yeah you right.

Jase : ok enough about tears I need a beer.

Londa: but nobody is crying .

Mlondi: beer for what ,its raining outside man

Jase :dont care about that,he got up and walked to the fridge for beer.

Plz like and share

Continuation of insert #26

YARA

I was deep asleep when my phone started ringing, I ignored it, until I realized that it was my second phone ringing, I jumped up and answered it. It was 2am that my means it my family.

Me : Hello

Gogo : ohh yara my child #sniffing why are you doing this are you trying to kill me

Me: what happening gogo what did I do, I started panicking because gogo was crying , I heard ngcebo's voice at the back

Ngcebo: hey sis I'm telling you they did everything, the furniture is so beautiful yara you should see my room it has double bed with headboard, I.., I cut her off

Me : NONGCEBO! Slow down tell me why gogo is crying and you what are you talking about?

Ngcebo: gogo is happy because as we speak we inside our new house sis,your people came yesterday and did all ,me and gogo were just stunned ,the furniture, yara you also told them to add sink at the kitchen you are the best sis, God what are they talking about?

Me : give gogo a fone

Ngcebo: no you on speaker even uncle sbo and sis Nqobile are here

Sbo: hello Thembela

Me : lol hi uncle

Sbo : you laughing because you forgot about your name

Me : no uncle I haven't, how are you guys

Nqobile: we happy yara what you did for your sister and gogo only God will thank you my angel

Sbo : Yara you made sure that you requested the biggest TV ever ,now mine look like a tablet that not

fair ,then something clicked on my mind,it mlondi
this is all his doings ,God this man

Me : lol uncle you exaggerating now

Ngcebo : Gogo tell her about your room

Gogo : yara what you did for this family only God
and my ancestors can thank you I don't have power
my child,#sniffing

Me : dont cry gogo I'm happy if you happy.

Ngcebo: enough about tears now ,she started
telling all about the house.

Nqobile: yara sleep now we know we woke you
up,ngcebo wont finish talking you know her,we all
laughed

Gogo : I forgot that our time is different than yours
yara ,God bless you must child,may God bless you
more

Me : thank you gogo I love you

Sbo : Yara will call you again.

Me : bye guys

Sbo : but I'm the only guy here,we all laughed, then they hung up.

I remember when mlo asked about the house,he said " he will take care of it ,I didn't know what he meant at that time.

I decided to sleep again.

MLONDI POV

I'm grateful for Jason,when I woke up he was no longer next to me.i got up and made my bed,took a shower ,I have a very long day ahead of me.i decided to call this guy.

Jase : what do you want?

MlonDI: is this how you greet your sleeping buddy?

Jase : lool dont start with me man, you didn't want me in your bed.

Mlondi: you right about that I never want to see you next to my bed.

Jase : dont worry I wasn't planning too you snore like a motherfuck*r

Mlondi: look fuck you lying

Jase: I didn't get any sleep I had to run away,they both laughed,

Jase : so what are your plans for today

Mlondi: ey man I have to fix my shit today and come through for lunch man .

Jase : oryt man see you

Mlondi: sure partner

Jase: nx moron, mlondi chuckled,

He walk out and started calling his people because he needed to fix a lot of things today.

Sihle POV

I'm glad Jason's doctor helped us
Yesterday. specially londa because he had bruises on
his body, I decide to go and check him in his room, I
started knocking.

Sihle : man are you still alive

Londa: go away

Sihle : this is my house so I'm not going anywhere, I
got in " so how do you feel"

Londa: better than expected, I guess that man
knows his job

Sihle: yeah hes good, its 9 am you have to get up

Londa: where's breakfast

Sihle : you will make your own breakfast

Londa: but I'm the visitor, I'm supposed to get it in bed

Sihle : in your dreams ,then his fone rang and it was mlondi,his eyes popped out.

Londa : what answer the fone

Sihle: its mlo bro

Londa: just answer man

Sihle : sure

Mlondi: sure are you good?

Sihle : yeah you

Mlondi: I'm good ,I need to see you ,is londa with you?

Sihle : yah

Mlondi: ok I need to see both of you

Sihle : oryt see you

Mlondi: sure,he hung up

Londa: what?

Sihle: mlondi want to see us today

Londa: what and you agreed

Sihle : yes

Londa: what if hes waiting for us With AK47

Sihle: loool you such a chicken

Londa: I'm still young to die sihle man

Sihle: stop it grandpa

Londa: you might as well make me some breakfast
maybe it my last one

Sihle : I'm not doing that get your ass up you
coward

Londa; whatever, sihle left him to take a shower
,they ate breakfast and drove to their brothers
house.they hesitated entering the house,because of
what mlondi did to them yesterday.

Londa: get in

Sihle: why don't you?

Londa: just go sihle

Sihle: nx you such a coward,they got inside and found mlondi sitting on the sofa.

Sihle : sure man

Mlondi: sure

Londa: s.s.sure,then jase got in also.

Jase; hey guys

Them : sure

Jase: mlondi you got new furniture already

Mlondi, yeah new start

Jase : great

Mlondi: ok guys I'm not going to waste more time,

Mlondi: what happened yesterday was not supposed to happen, I'm sorry ,it just that I felt betrayed by you guys ,specially you londa, when I heard you say that you in love with my woman, it felt like you pushing knife into my heart ,you know what you did was wrong guys,but I'm sorry for fighting with you,i know now that you wanted to tell me because you didn't want any conflict between us by that I'm sorry.

Jase: you are a man mlondi its takes a great man to apologize

Londa : I also want to say sorry man I did you wrong my bro what I did was disrespectful to you and your woman I'm sorry

Sihle: yeah man we are sorry, we are brothers what we did was not right I'm sorry please forgive me

Mlondi: it's ok guys I forgive you,they all got up and hugged

Jase : ahh this is cute

Them : fuck off,they laughed

Jase: sorry dont bite my head off

Mlondi : one last thing ,guys I see I still have issues so I will appreciate your support while I'm dealing with these issues

Londa: you dont have to ask we will support you,

Mlondi; thanks,and I think I must call yara so that we can apologize to her,because she also feel betrayed by you guys,and she's mad at me too for not trusting her

Sihle : call her man ,we must do everything to restore what was broken yesterday.

Mlondi: yeah you right.

Jase : ok enough about tears I need a beer.

Londa: but nobody is crying .

Mlondi: beer for what ,its raining outside man

Jase :dont care about that,he got up and walked to the fridge for beer.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:48] Marcia: Insert #27

LONDA POV

I'm grateful that me and my brother resolved our differences, I know it's not gonna be easy but somethings are not worth losing this brotherhood. Me and my brothers have been tight since we were kids ,specially me and mlondi i remember they used to call us sticky twins because we were always together, I can't believe we almost destroyed all that, I guess my brother deserve Yara,they make other happy,at the end of the day when he's happy

I'm also happy.

"Stop eyeing me man I know I'm cute but you not my type"

Londa: who said I'm looking at you?

Mlondi: dude I even called your name but still you were drooling over me,we laughed

Jase : eww man what will Mami say if she heard that you were drooling over her man?

Mlondi: don't call her that I'm the only one who's allowed to call her mami

Sihle : lool you guys are crazy

Londa : how can I drool over someone so ugly

Jase : so you finally admits that you ugly because if he's ugly you also ugly you have one face remember ?

Mlondi : no my mom said I'm more handsome than

him

Londa : its funny because she said the same thing to me also.

Sihle : you too old for this guys stop it and mlondi where is the food.

Jase : I'm also wondering I'm hungry

Mlondi: you just got here guys ,it just that you all eat like pigs

Sihle : and what about you, are you dieting now,we all laged

Mlondi : food gonna be here soon and YARA and BRIANNA are on the way ,eash we still have to ask for forgiveness to YARA I guess there's no other way.

SIHLE POV

This is what I live for, family and friends, I don't want to make anything that will threaten to break this bond we share with these guys, I know I won't get over Yara overnight, but in the end it's the right thing to do. Speak of the devil she just walked in with BRIANNA they look good especially her, she's wearing black sexy tracksuits and red sneakers, God I know forgive me but she's too much you can't just ignore her beauty, you could see my brother right now it's like he sees her for the first time ever, and Yara is blushing right now, they're so in love, they don't even appear afraid to show affection in front of everyone

Bri : Hi baby, that BRIANNA greeting her man only

Yara : hi guys

Us : hi

Londa : BRIANNA why did you greet your man only

Bri : oh, you were also here? Sorry I didn't see you guys

Sihle: ouch

Jase: found your own woman sihle, ok that was awkward ,yara sat next to mlondi and they were facing us,I started getting nervous, sometimes yara has this intimidating look on her, and when she's wearing that look ,she looks more beautiful I tell you

Mlondi : ah mami ,my brothers want to say something to you

Yara : "ok I'm listening ",ok I guess this is it

Londa : yara I want to say sorry for trying to get between you and my brother,it was wrong me ,you my brother's woman I'm supposed to treat like my sister not make a pass by that please forgive me.

Yara : I forgive you, ok just like we all looked at her suprised, ok I guess it's my turn too

Sihle : I'm sorry, I acted like a jerk to you and my

brother so I'm asking forgiveness to both of you

Yara: I forgive you too, but I have one simple question for you guys including you Mlondi.

Yara : when you look at me do you think maybe I'm easy or loose ?"

Us: no

Yara: you all saying no but you guys both wanted me I think you believed that maybe I can move from one brother to another.

Sihle : it's not like that yara,

Yara : it look like that to me, and you mlondi you almost killed your brothers because you don't trust me ,on your mind you saw me leaving you for one of your brother's.

Mlondi: mami it not like that

Yara: no it's fine ,just that I thought when I met you guys I found brothers

Something that I never had,when I come to this house Im always looking forward to see you guys because this bond you have is beautiful to watch ,the three of you actually the four of you including you Jason are friendship goals ,to think that almost broke because of me ,it Make me sad .

Mlondi : we sorry mami .

Bri ; you better I know my friend I's flames but that doesn't mean you must be all after her .

Bri: and you Jason I'm glad you were not in this madness because I would've long killed you by now

Jase : yes baby I've got eyes for you only

Sihle : so cheesy

Mlondi : guys the food is ready ,so you can help yourselves

Jase: at last

Londa : you realy love food man

Sihle : more than who,you are worse

Mlondi : mami can I have a word with you?

Yara : um yah sure

****YARA POV****

mlondi took my hand and we walked upstairs he led me to his room.

We walked to the sofa and sat down.

Mlondi: hi

Me: hi

Mlondi: are you ok?

Me : yeah I'm ok

Mlondi: I missed you

Me : me too

Mlondi: mami I want to say sorry again, I know I disappointed you but I will fix this I'm getting help

Me : you do?

Mlondi: yeah jase signed me up to therapy .

Me : so you really wanna do this?

Mlondi : 100% sure ,I dont wanna lose you mami ,I want to be a better man for me,for you and better father to my son

Me : come here ,I hugged him "I'm glad you getting help and I'm going to support you all the way.

Mlondi: "thank you my love ,you look beautiful, I missed you so much ,he perked my lips

Me : I missed you too and I heard what you did back home

Mlondi :what are you talking about

Me ; dont play with me bbe

Mlondi: ok oky I pulled some strings a little

Me : a little? Realy babe you hired a fucken interior designer

Mlondi: wooh bbe you just said a word "fuck"

Me : lol I did sorry ,but anyway thank you so much at home they are thrilled, gogo was crying, my sister was talking non stop.

Mlondi: I'm glad they happy I know you worry about them

Me : yeah a lot

Mlondi : so if they happy its means you happy and you going to kiss me ryt now

Me; no I'm not ,he kissed the back of my neck

Mlondi: he whispered in my ear , "Are you sure about that?"

Me : he just gave me chills " I'm yeah I'm sure

Mlondi : I love you,he lifted me and placed me on his lap ,he started kissing me,I kissed him back

Mlondi: he sneaked in his hand under my jacket and he started touching my breast

Me: bbe they waiting us downstairs

Mlondi: I don't care about them ,he continued kissing me ,he opened my zip and took my jacket off,my body was betraying me big time ,I was so turned on I couldn't keep my eyes open.

He lifted my tshirt and he started playing with my nipples with his tounge ,I think I was losing my breath I started moaning, the guy was doing the most I tell you,he slid his hand in my pants, felt his fingers running on top of my panty,he moved it aside ,he started rubbing my clit gently all my taps were open ,I was dripping wet.

He layed me down on the sofa ,he took off my pants and my panty.he spread my legs open .

Mlondi : " this looks good " he entered my kitty with his finger,I was moaning like a mad woman

Me: baby

Mlondi : he removed his finger and licked it "you taste so good mami "

He came up to me and he kissed the shit out of me ,I didn't care I think I wanted him so bad ,he took off his pants and his D*ck was so big it looked like it grew more after the last time I saw it ,he started rubbing my clit with it I was a goner I started screaming

Mlondi: you like this baby? ' he asked circling his D*ck around my hole while he was still rubbing my clit with his thumb,

Mlondi : Cum for me baby

Me : b,b,baby

Mlondi : yeah you like this

Me : yeah

Mlondi : "how about this? " he tried pushing it in ,I screamed " oh you like that too

Mlondi: " let's try this" he started slapping my clit

with his D*ck ,I couldn't hold myself I squirted all over him ,then he entered me so hard I gasped for air ,and he moved slowly touching every inner corner and he was groaning,and cursing.

Mlondi : mami

Me : yah

Mlondi: I love you ,I didn't reply ,he started pumping so hard and fast I was screaming like crazy he shut me up with a kiss and orgasm hit the both of us

Mlondi : I tell you I'm addicted to this kitty baby ,you going to kill me I'm an old man Mami ,damn

Me ; whatever ,he perked my lips

Mlondi: you taste so good and you beautiful I love you

Me : I love you too . He wiped me clean we wore our clothes,and we got downstairs

Jase :2 hours of talking really?

Mlondi : what wrong with that?

Bri : my friend I know you have sexy eyes but this
,she was pointing my eyes " this screams I just had
sex look"

Me : Shut Up ,they laughed

Sihle : lol and you mlo you were not wearing that
Tshirt

Mlondi: leave me alone

Londa: he started singing "I JUST HAD SEEX"

mlondi: stop you making my mami shy

Bri : shy really ohh please

Mlondi: baby let's go back to our room

Jase: no why now

Mlondi: you busy roasting us here

Sihle : ok ok we sorry

Mlo: mami you want some food?

Me : yeah bbe

Mlondi: oky " he took a plate and started dishing food for me.

Jase ; you realy whipped man

Mlondi: fuck off, they laughed

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#27

****YARA POV****

Today it the 15th of December

It's a busy day firstly BRIANNA and Jase are leaving for New Zealand tonight and mlondi's son also arrives today .I must say that it my first time seing

BRIANNA this happy.

Me : you are so happy that you leaving me Bri

Bri: dont be cry baby now you so old,you have a 16 year old son remember?

Me : " lol dont start"

Bri : I'm serious but I will miss you like crazy

Me : atleast you leaving with jase

Bri: yeah that is a bonus,so Ain't you nervous to meet the son ohh wait the bigger one the parents

Me : I'm nervous for both occasions, in the minutes mlondi is so excited,

Bri : you'll be fine just make sure that you look so good ,hair, manicure the works .

Me : what if they think I'm milking their son

Bri : twinny is a man not a boy ,a divorcee actually so if you milking him that none of their business

Me : I wish I was you

Bri : and I don't wish to be you ryt now

Me: realy no moral support or something

Bri : you have to be strong

Me : I guess so, so finished packing?

Bri : yes ,I'm just hungry, so cook for me

Me : why me?

Bri : because I'm leaving just a goodbye BRIANNA
lunch

Me ; oh oky ,what do you feel like eating.

Bri : I dont know fish or something ,I made her koos
koos salad and salmon ,we ate over conversation.

Then bae called me

Me : hey bbe

Mlondi: hey mami are you good?

Me : im great and you?

Mlondi: I'm excellent, you can hear the happiness in his voice he's happy tha he's going to see his son

Mlondi : so how's your day so far?

Me: sad I guess because BRIANNA is leaving

Mlondi : but atleast you have me baby

Me: yes atleast, I miss you what are you up to?

Mlondi : I miss you more my love , we were just fixing some little things at my house

Me : you and who?

Mlondi : ohh with mrs Jackson my helper remember the one I told you about ?

Me : yeah I remember her.

Mlondi: yeah and I had to install TV in Ayanda's room ,he's into cricket so you know December is cricket season, he begged me ,to get him A TV

Me : That great bbe

Mlondi : so are you looking forward meeting him?

Me : ofcourse but I'm nervous

Mlondi : nervous about what?

Me : what if he doesn't like me

Mlondi; I know he will like you so mami don't worry.

Me : ok if you say so bbe.

Mlondi: ok bbe I will fetch you later right now I'm going to the Airport to fetch him,so we leaving with londa .

Me : oh he's about to land?

Mlondi : yeah by 3 o'clock

Me : oryt bbe and dont fetch me I will drive my self to your house

Mlondi: ok so you will be spending the night right?

Me : is it appropriate I mean ther,he cut me off

Mlondi: dont worry about that mami ,my son is not a child so you will be spending the night

Me : ok bbe.

Mlondi: ok I have to go my baby ,I can't wait to have two of my favourite people under one roof .

Me :bye bbe

Mlondi : ok love you bye,he hung up

I stayed with BRIANNA until it was time for them to leave, we both cried shame , I decided to sleep.

AMANDA POV

My name is Amanda mkhize a daughter of of zodwa and muzi mkhize ,I'm 27 years old I'm a doctor by profession ,I have twin sister who is married , her name is Mandy Khumalo ,my phone rings and it my mum.

Amanda: hey mum

Zodwa : "key mum" why dont you come home

anymore Amanda

Amanda: I'm busy mom

Zodwa: too busy to visit your parents

Amanda : no,I'll see you soon ,and also we all going to Paris

Zodwa: your sister said she and her husband are also coming with us

Amanda: ok the more the merrier

Zodwa : I hear that your brother found someone apparently he's going to introduce her in Paris

Amanda: yeah he told me mom

Zodwa: its looks like I'm the only one who wasn't told about this mystery woman.

Amanda: that all your doings mum

Zodwa: what?

Amanda: bye mum see you soon say hi to dad for me ,she hung up.

MLONDI POV

We driving to Airport with loh I can't wait to see my boy ,I'm just excited .

Mloni: why are you driving like an older woman

Londa: relax man its still early

Mlo: whatever, then my phone rang .

Mloni: hey sis

Amanda: hey bro how are you

Mloni: I'm good

Amanda: so has ayanda arrived yet?

Mloni: no but we on the way to the Airport

Amanda: oryt you and who?

Londa : with me

Amanda: bro you've been quiet all along ,are you good?

Londa: yeah how are you

Amanda : I'm great ,I just miss you guys,

Mlondi: you'll see us soon

Amanda: so mlondi you not even sending me the pic of your girl, I really want to see her

Mlondi: nop you will see her soon .

Amanda: that means she's ugly loool

Mlondi: I'm not doing this with you

Amanda: Londa how is she?

Londa: I'm not saying anything

Amanda: ahhh you guys are very annoying, she hung up ,they both laughed

Then we entered the Airport and waited the jet to arrive, 30 minutes later its landed . We waited it to

open

Londa: relax man it's like you waiting the bride at the altar

Mlondi: lool fuck off,then the we was

Londa : here comes trouble

Mlondi: he's wearing black sun glasses,he looked more taller and more handsome ofcourse .

Crazy thing happened me and londa ran to Ayanda at the same time we jumped on him he was laughing.

Ayanda: dad stop what wrong with you guys are you trying to kill me?

Mlondi :I'm so happy to see you baby

Ayanda : daddy (ayanda calls his father Dad and he calls londa daddy)tell him to stop calling me a baby

Londa: it's good to see you man, you still our baby

Ayanda : good to see you also, finally I'm here
, mlondi had his arm around Ayanda's shoulders.

Mlondi: ayanda you so tall man

Ayanda: I'll be your height in a few months, you know
women think I'm 20

Londa: Londa laughed

Mlondi: just get in the car , they drove off listening
ayanda talking non stop.

They arrived to the house .

Ayanda: dad the last time I was here you were not
staying here .

Mlondi: yeah I moved

Ayanda: alright nice place

Mlondi: thanks, they entered the house

Ayanda: and then dad where is that person you said

I'm going to meet?

Mlondi : you will see her later

Ayanda: oryt

Londa: so how was school man

Ayanda: school is boring daddy but I passed as usual,

Londa: girlfriend?

Ayanda: have quite a few

Mlondi: what?

Ayanda: dad relax ,where is my room

Mlondi; come,they got up and ayanda entered his room,he got excited

Ayanda: this is cool dad thanks for the TV

Mlondi: pleasure, so you good

Ayanda: yeah I'm not tired I fell asleep in a jet ,so I'm good

Mlondi: ok I'll leave you to it

Ayanda: so is she beautiful?

Mlondi: who?

Ayanda: dad you know

Mlondi: so you really looking forward to meeting her?

Ayanda: yeah you've never introduced me to anyone one before I guess she's special

Mlondi : he smiled " ey man I think she's the one, I love her.

Ayanda :I'm happy for you dad

Mlondi: sure man so keep an open mind ,I hope you like her

Ayanda ; if you happy, I'm happy

Mlondi hugged his son

Mlondi: I'm glad you here boy

Ayanda: happy to be here too mlondi left the room

BUHLE

My name is buhle Dlamini I'm 28 years old I live in Paris, I'm a attorney by profession, I'm single at the moment but every guy falls in my feet I guess I haven't found the one I love , my mom is here visiting me

Mrs dlamini: buhle you realy lazy still dont want to cook

Buhle: mum will order something

Mrs Dlamini: I'm glad on Christmas we've been invited to the Mkhize,s

Buhle: yes I'm looking forward to that i haven't seen mandy for so long

Mrs Dlamini: yah ,you need to find a husband now buhle ,look at you ,you have everything, the body ,you beautiful

Buhle: dont worry mum I'll get a husband, you know
I can get any guy I like

Mrs Dlamini: that my girl.

Plz like and share

Mention

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: INSERT #28

***YARA POV ***

I just woke up from a nap,I took a bath, now I'm trying to find something to wear,I miss Bri because is she was here she would have find me something long ago.i just decided to settle black ,so I wore a black Jean's,black block boots,black biker leather jacket and simple black tshirt. I don't wear makeup most of the time ,I have these natural eyebrows, long lashes and my skin doesn't give me any

problem. one problem about my face is that no one else got my face ,I never saw someone who look like me ,ngcebo looks like mom and her father,when its comes to me nothing,maybe I look like my father,sometimes I ask myself if is he's still alive ,does he remember running away from me? Maybe he even forgot ,sigh ,my thoughts got interrupted by text notification, it him

" Drive safe mami I don't like this rain

See you soon love you"

I texted him back told him I'm on my way

I took my overnight bag,my phones and my keys,headed to my car and I " drove to the house,I opened the gate using remote, parked my car,I guess they all here because their cars are here,I rang a bell at the door,mlo opened looking all sexy wearing just black sweatpants, white long sleeves tshirt and black sneakers, He smiled and he hugged

me more like lifting me up

Mlondi: hi baby

Me : whispering" Hey"

Mlondi : you good? You look beautiful baby

Me: thank you bbe,now can I come in

Mlondi: lol sorry come in bbe ,and why are you whispering?

Me : I don't know ,we both chuckled

Mlondi: ok come ,he took my hand, we walked to his Lounge where everyone one was seated,we walked in then they all turned, I saw Ayanda ,he kind of froze a little bit,I think I kind of got nervous at that time

Mlondi; ok Son thi is,,he cut him off

Ayanda: hi I'm Ayanda aka your son to be ,nice to finally meet you

Me :I'm Yara Ngcobo I guess aka your mom to be nice to meet you too ,we all laughed

Ayanda: are you sure you dating my dad?

Mlondi: what is that supposed to mean junior?

Ayanda: she's too beautiful dad wow,you can sit down trust me I know my dad is not a gentleman at all,we laughed

Sihle: that means you are?

Ayanda: ofcourse

Londa: yara you good

Me : I'm good and you

Londa : good

Ayanda: when I grow up I want to be like you dad

Sihle: I thought you said you wanted to be like me

Ayanda: I just changed my mind,they laughed ,conversation was flowing ,ayanda seem as Free spirit kid and very funny at times .and they very

close specially with his father ,by 11 o'clock I was so sleepy ,Londa and sihle left ,ayanda went to his room also,

Mlondi : ok mami I guess that went well

Me : yeah I guess, he's more cute in real life

Mlondi : don't tell him that we will never hear the end of it

Me : lool he's so funny like sihle

Mlondi: so do you mean I'm not funny

Me: I did not say that

Mlondi: so what are you saying ,he started tickling me

Me : bbe stop,I was laughing " bbe you also funny

Mlondi; I can't hear you

Me ;baby you funny!,

Mlondi: that more like it ,he perked my lips

Mlondi: you look so sexy in black mami ,he said planting wet kisses on my neck.

"Child in the room"

Mlondi: I thought you sleeping already

Ayanda: no I need water, sorry for disturbing, he ran up to his room,

Mlondi: ok where were we

Me : I got up, " we were going to sleep come

Mlondi: so you want me In bed, what's you gonna do to me ?,he asked with a smink.

Me ; nothing we will just sleep

Mlondi: but bbe mkhize is Is awake

Me :keep him down I'm tired bbe.

Mlondi : but m,,

Me: no bbe let's go ,we walked up to his room I took of my clothes I was left with bra and panty

,and I got inside the cover ,mlondi was sulking because I said I'm tired,he also got in bed,he held my waist I felt his D poking me so hard

Mlondi: mami please

Me : whatever you asking the answer is no

Mlondi: but mami I'm asking for one round just one

Me : no mlondi I need a break ,we having sex everyday now,

Mlondi : i can't hold myself mami, he just got on top of me and went down on me ,I tried to cross my legs but he was so strong for me ,he moved my panty on the side,then his tounge started doing it magic ,the rest is history .

Days went by I was hardly at my apartment, because mlondi didn't want me to be there alone at times ,Ayanda was still enjoying Boston so much ,tomorrow it's the 23rd of December we leaving for

Paris I can't say I'm happy because I'm nervous ,I miss BRIANNA so much she calls me everyday,Jason met her parents she said they love him ,she sounded so happy .

Uncle sbo and gogo questioned me about that 10 000 mlondi sent ,I had to lie I said It was savings from my scholarship ,gogo said they would use the money for a year even. Lol I laughed because I know gogo can save I tell you.

Next day

Today we leaving

Mlondi : mami hurry up

Me: I'm done,he took my bags,to the car ,we left for Airport, we we travelling with the guys and ayanda

At the jet I was sweating with my man

Mlondi : are you ok?

Me : yeah I'm good

Mlondi: you want something to drink

Me: no

Mlondi: you want me kiss you

Me : lol you crazy no

Mlondi: see I wanted to see your smile,I was just blushing

Mlondi: and she's blushing

Me : baby stop ,that came as a whisper I don't know what happened

Sihle : guys please some of us are single here

Ayanda : speak for yourself please

Londa : and there's a child on Board

Ayanda: where is the child, are you guys expecting, I just laughed so hard

Mlondi: don't be silly

Londa: you the still a child ayanda

Ayanda: no I'm not ,you know chicks calls me Daddy Ayah

Me : lol actually how many girlfriend do you have

Ayanda: I think umm ,he was counting

Mlondi: are you crazy ayanda

Ayanda : dont worry you wont be grandparents anytime soon because I use

Mlondi: shut up junior

Me: lol why are you mad

Ayanda : dad I was going to say I use books so that I wont think about girls so much

Sihle : lol ayanda you good man

Me: bbe you sulking now

Mlondi: no I'm not ,we talked about random things I think I fell asleep ,when i woke up ,I was in bed,then mlondi got in

Mlondi: you awake?

Me : yeah

Mlondi: good we are about to land

Me : great

Mlondi : so get up baby come on

Me : I got up went to the bathroom to freshen up I went back where I was at first ,

Londa : welcome back

Me : thanks

Sihle: your eyes are always like this when you wake up?

Me ; like what?

Mlondi: dont answer that baby ,then we landed at

Paris damn the place was beautiful,

We left the Airport with different cars me and mlo
we headed to a hotel ,because mlondi respect his
dad he can't just show up with a girlfriend and sleep
at the same house with his parents that
disrespectful

We checked in to this stunning hotel

Mlondi: we here mami

Me : yeah I'm tired babe I think I need to sleep

Mlondi: I fix you a bath first baby you grumpy when
you sleepy

Me : ok thanks bbe, he did his thing he took me to
bath,he literally had to wash me ,I finished then I
just wore my underwear and got in bed

Mlondi: bbe I'm going to the house I'll be back

Me : ok

Mlondi: he kissed me " love you"

Me : love you ,he left and I felt asleep immediately.

MLONDI POV

I called a driver ,he came and he drove me to grandpa's house, everyone is there

I arrived, when I got out Amanda ran to me like crazy

Mlondi: no woman are you caster semenya or something

Amanda: I missed you bro oh my God you look more handsome and look at you bro you gained some weight

Mlondi: you lying now,so where are the folks

Amanda: inside even grandma is here

Mlondi: really ohh my God I'm happy ,I entered the house mum got up so fast ,she came to hug me like crazy

Mlondi: hi mum

Zodwa: oh my boy you look so good ,you dont love me anymore mlondi you dont even call me anymore

Mlondi: I love you mom you know that ,she was #sniffing dont cry now

Muzi : wifey leave the boy alone ,come here son

Zodwa : dont tell me that ,this my baby I missed him

Mlondi : I went to hug my dad

Muzi : son you good

Mlondi: yeah

Muzi: I see I see you look happy

Amanda: I also see that dad he even gained some weight .

Mlondi: stop it guys, its nice to be around family .

Plz like and share

Sorry guys I'm very busy today but I promise you A
mind blowing Christmas dinner

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#28

MLONDI POV

Amanda: bro do you have a minute

Mlondi: ok ,I got up ,actually Amanda and me are
also very close,she's very open she respects me as
her brother and she has a very good heart ,When its
comes to mandy she's a little snobbish especially
now that she's married,but I still love her ,I get in
touch with her as much as I get in touch with
Amanda

Londa: we also want to hear your conversation

Amanda: no this is private

Londa: you still love gossiping Amanda

Amanda: and you dont? Mlondi come and you dont follow us,I chuckled, she took my hand and dragged me all the way next to a pool ,we sat down

Amanda: so bro how are you

Mlondi: I should be the one who's asking you that.

Amanda : as you can see I'm fabulous

Mlondi: ok so any boyfried I should know about?

Amanda: I'm single

Mlondi: you lying

Amanda: serious bro and we not here to talk about me ,I'm here to talk about you,so tell me about the mystery woman

Mlondi: lool why are you calling her mystery woman?

Amanda: lol I mean bro I begged you to show me her picture

Mlondi: and you would've shown everyone that pic ,I know you

Amanda: lol whatever so tell me more about her

Mlondi: I think I blushed by thinking about mami " umm ", she cut me off

Amanda: oh my oh my look at you blushing bro ,God you really love her

Mlondi: I do sis I really do

Amanda: does she love you?

Mlondi: she loves me sis ,she is a perfection

Amanda: what kind of a person is she?

Mlondi: she's strong ,loving ,caring ,she cares,you know she notices ,everything I think ryt now she knows me more than I know myself

Amanda: ahh bro you happy, to see you so happy

after everything you went through bro ,I think I'm more excited than you are

Mlondi: you know I never thought I would fall in love again

Amanda: bro you give me goosebumps man you so In love,she hugged me

Mlondi: thanks sis

Amanda : so I'm not getting a sneak peek nyana(a little)

Mlondi: oky just because it's you, I showed her my phone wallpaper, she snatched my phone ,and her jaw dropped

Amanda: bro are you sure this is her ,I mean look at her body ,no bro you lying to me ,what kind of creature is this ?

Mlondi: you overreacting now

Amanda: oh my God bro I can't say she's beautiful this is something else and this look like natural

beauty I mean I dont see any trace of makeup

Mlondi: yeah she doesn't like makeup much

Amanda: where did you get the courage to approach her bro oh my God

Mlondi: I had non sis,I stalked her for 3 month

Amanda: what? Lool bro you lying that embarrassing man

Mlondi: I was afraid of her even now if she enter,s the room,my heart skips a beat

Amanda: I can't wait to see her

Mlondi: yeah I have to go now ,I left her sleeping,and I miss her now

Amanda : man love is beautiful thing, bro I'm happy for you

Mlondi: thanks sis ,we hugged and got back to the house .

Sihle: so you've been gossiping for an hour

Amanda: lol you've been counting, you really wanted to be with us ,sorry bro next time

Makhulu: Londa you very skinny, look at mlondi he got some meat on his bones

Londa: but makhulu,

Makhulu: ay ay I don't want to hear anything

Mlondi: thanks makhulu

Muzi: he even gained a smile, they all laughed

Zodwa: yeah you remember aunt dudu she said she know who is who between the two of you because londa is mr smiley and you mr grumpy, I chuckled,

Londa : but atleast I'm more handsome

Mlondi: says who

Londa: mom tell him

Zodwa: you both the same and handsome

Londa: but mom,,

Amanda: please you too old for this stop behaving like mandy

Mlondi: I have to love and leave you now family ,I was interrupted by Amanda screaming ,she was screaming because mandy and her husband just walked in, I dont even like the husband but that not my business,mandy got in,everyone was fussing around her and that man ,then she came to me.

Mandy : and you why are you glowing ,she hugged me

Mlondi: lol realy a man glowing?

Mandy: I mean you look different, Good different

Mlondi: and you look beautiful

Mandy : you know me,I aim to please

Mlondi : I walked to his husband and greeted him ,I realy dont like him he look shady as fuck.

Mlondi : family see you tomorrow

Muzi : oryt see you son

Mandy : I heard you bringing someone tomorrow

Mlondi: yes so bye everyone

Ayanda : let me walk you out, we walked to my car

Ayanda : so dad I need to ask you something

Mlondi: oky

Ayanda: I mean tomorrow you introducing mum

Mlondi: i smiled "we calling her mum now"

Ayanda: but I've always called her mum

Mlondi: I thought maybe you just joking

Ayanda: no I was not ,I mean do you see yourself marrying her I mean I don't want to be attached to someone and be disappointed at the end.

Mlondi: all I can tell you that I see the rest of my life with her ,I'm not God I can't predict the future but I would like to make her officially your mum one day

Ayanda: that great dad that all I wanted to say.

Mlondi: it's cool man I'm glad you can talk to me as an adult, you remember I said to you I will treat you the way you want to be treated with .

Mlondi: if you treat Yourself like a child I will treat you like one, but if you treat yourself like a respectful adult that you are right now

Ayanda, : you will treat me like one

Mlondi: exactly my boy

Ayanda: ok dad I'll see you tomorrow

Mlondi: give me a hug , we hugged and go got in the car

Ayanda: say hi to mami

Mlondi: let's stick to mum now

Ayanda: you very stingy

Mlondi: find your own mami

Ayanda: lol bye Mlondi

Mlondi: I'm going to kick your ass ,he just ran back to the house laughing,this boy ,but I thank God for him everyday. I told the driver that he can go,he drove off.

By knowing mami I'm sure she's still sleeping, she's a deep sleeper that one , I miss her too much now its been 4 hours without her bt it's feels like eternity.

YARA POV

I felt him kissing my lips,he moved some hair in my face,I opened my eyes slowly

Mlondi: There she is ,I just smiled " mami I missed you wake up now

Me : but I'm still tired bbe

Mlondi: but mina ngfuna wena nje mami(but I just want you mami)

Me : bbe I, " he removed the cover

Me: bbe I still need to sleep

Mlondi: don't mind me mami sleep my baby, he just removed my thong

Me: babe how can I ahhh, I just felt his tounge in my kitty,I just let out a loud moan ,

Me: bbe please

Mlondi: he continued doing his thing lord his tounge on my clit I was screaming like a puppy,he ate me like he's punishing me or something, and i felt my orgasm building upmy toes curled up and big wave hit me hard my body shook so hard like I was electrocuted or something.

Mlondi: he crawled up to me and kissed me " hey my love i really missed you

Me: whatever

Me: so how is family

Mlondi: they good even makhulu is here

Me : oh ok ,why she is makhulu because you are not xhosa

Mlondi: she is xhosa

Me : oh oky

Mlondi: so what do you need are you hungry

Me : start by removing yourself on me baby you heavy and you didn't wipe me

Mlondi: eash my baby sorry your eyes distracted me ,he got up and he came back with a towel .

Mlondi: open up mami

Me: I'm not playing mlondi

Mlondi: lol I want wipe you so spread your legs for daddy,I was so annoyed I tried getting up so that I will wipe myself

Mlondi: wooh stop woman I'm joking, bbe you so

annoyed right now I'm sorry, he wiped me clean ."I didn't mean to make you angry mami"

Me : I'm not angry, I'm Hungry

Mlondi: ok I'll order something, he ordered food,and he went to take a shower ,came back we ate our food and we fell asleep immediately.

Christmas day

I woke up early ,mlondi was still sleeping,I didn't know what to wear

"Baby what do you baby you look frustrated?"

Me: I don't know what to wear babe

Mlondi: you can wear anything, pants ,skirt or even shorts

Me: are you crazy

Mlondi: lol I'm serious you know even makhulu wear pants

Me : realy how old is she?

Mlondi : she's 70 but she looks 50 good genes

Me : ok I hear you bt I wont wear pants ,again I got back to my things,

Mlondi: come here baby

Me: but baby I'm still searching

Mlondi: leave that come and give your man a kiss ,I walked to him and I got on top of him and we kissed

Mlondi: you look beautiful this morning

Me : thank you baby

Mlondi: stop stressing you know anything looks beautiful on you,I love you ok?

Me : I love you too ,I think I'm calm now ,I decided that I'm going to wear a simple navy knee length

dress and strap heels.

Took shower, bae did the same ,I clothes ,finished , I didn't wear any make up,just used a light pink lipstick only

Mlondi: wow mami, this dress it's like, wow,he held my waist and perked my lips ,

Me: look at you ,you have lipstick now.

Mlondi: I don't care

Me : you crazy

Mlondi: ofcourse I'm crazy about you baby,he took my hand and we walk out ,got in a car,and drove to his family house,we arrived to this place that had high walls and securities I mean lot of them.

Me : bbe what is this?i think it's my first time seing the house this big

Mlondi: it's a house mami, its a triple story ,

Me : wow, how rich are you guys

Mlondi: let's me not answer that ,the car stopped
ok now my heart was beating so fast

Mlondi: mami relax

Me : I'm relaxed we walked in to this monster house,
mlondi held my hand,we walked slowly in . The
house was beautiful my eyes were wandering like
crazy then we walked to the biggest sitting room
ever. It had the longest and biggest table ever.
Everyone was seated it was almost full

Mlondi: "hello family"

Everyone stopped whatever they were doing,all
eyes were on me I think my legs got numb,I walked
slowly ,others got up and I saw this beautiful lady
she walked up to me and she stood in front of me
and said

Lady : OMG mlondi she's more beautiful in person
hi I'm Amanda

Me : Yara

Person : Amanda you very forward sit down,
Amanda rolled her eyes ,then this woman also
walked up to me she stood in front of me

Woman : mlondi is this her

Mlondi: yes mum this is her

Zodwa: oh my God how are you baby

Me: I'm ok

Zodwa: I'm zodwa I'm his mother ,you look
beautiful, wow ,pull out the chair for her mlondi. He
pulled a chair for me we all sat down at last I was so
nervous.

Mandy: intro mloh

Mlondi: oh sorry , he told me everyone's name including 2 people who were Buhle Dlamini and her mother mrs Dlamini

Mlondi: and this is YARA NGCOBO

makhulu: she doesn't have a Zulu name?

Mlondi: she..., she cut him off

Makhulu: she can talk mlondi, she shifted her eyes to me "what is your name

Me : I'm Thembela Ngcobo

Makhulu: so you dont use your real name because you live in America, ok that was awkward

Zodwa : nice to meet you my child

Me : thank you

Muzi: yah I can see why mlondi is head over hills

Mandy : so you mixed

Me: umm yah

Makhulu: so Ngcobo is your maternal surname or paternal

Me : it's my mother's surname

Makhulu: so what is your real surname

Mlondi : makhulu please

Muzi : mum stop with the interrogation

Mandy : but makhulu is trying to know her

Makhulu: so your surname?

Me : I dont know my surname , I felt a lump in my throat

Makhulu: so you dont know your father

Mandy: so you are student

Me : yes

Makhulu : but you dating older men,how old are you

Mandy: maybe she had daddy issues

Buhle: loool

Zodwa : muzi talk to your mother please

Mlondi: makhulu what the hell is this?,he got up on his chair he was angry

Me : I touched his hand he looked my way

Me : sit down ,he sat down,

Makhulu: who gave you the right to disrespect me under my husband house

Muzi : mum what is wrong with you

Mandy : what the fuss we were just asking it's not a big deal ,

Amanda: mandy please stop talking

Makhulu: its the truth she flew all the way from SA and she forgot about school

Muzi: mum!

Makhulu: dont shout at me

Mandy : so you saw that my brother has money and

you hit the jackpot

Khumalo : mandy stop please

Londa: I'm out of here

Mlondi: no bro sit down we are leaving

Zodwa : mlondi please dont leave ,she had tears

Mrs Dlamini: see what you did you ruined the Christmas for everyone you were supposed to just answer the questions

Zodwa : nontombi dont start with me you also a guest here so shut up ,Amanda was crying she came to me and she hugged me

Amanda: please dont cry,I didn't realised that I was crying

Me : no I'm fine

Mlondi: no it's not fine mami ,he came to me , "I'm sorry baby let's go "

Mandy: so you leaving family,this is family tradition

you leaving because of some whore ,mlondi turned to her ,he let go of my hand ,

"WHAT DID YOU SAY?"

plz like and share

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: INSERT #29

YARA POV

Mlondi: I said what did you just say?

Londa: mandy what the fuck?

Zodwa: mandy shut up shut the hell up

Amanda: why are you into mkhize's business because you no longer a mkhize mandy you a fucken Khumalo for fuck sake

Makhulu: she will always be a mkhize

Muzi : let's all calm down

Mlondi: I wont calm down, she just called my woman a Whore, he was still holding my hand

Me : calm down bbe please

Mlondi: mandy I'm waiting for you to explain yourself that why would you call someone you just met? A whore because I'm sure she didn't sleep with your husband

Mandy: my husband doesn't sleep with goldiggers, mlondi let go of my hand so fast ,londa stopped him

Sihle : mandy shut up before I slap you,mlondi's mother was just crying , I just walked out I was no longer crying ,I walked to the car i heard someone running after me i turned back it was Ayanda

Ayanda: mum you ok?

Me : yeah I'm fine and you

Ayanda: can i go with you i dont think i want to be here

Me : ok get in the car, he got in ,then i saw mlondi coming my way ,his brothers after him and his mother was still at the door crying.

MLONDI POV

To say I'm angry is understatement

I'm furious I can't hold myself, everyone is screaming, mandy just called mami a whore, the woman which her innocence was taken by me today she's being called a whore.

Mlondi: mandy what do you want from me

Mandy: I want you to grow up and find a woman

stop this nonsense

Mlondi: getting married for 5 month now you think you an relationship expect .

Londa: bro ignore this fool mami is leaving.i rushed outside

Zodwa : mlondi dont leave my son let's talk about this ,I just ignored her ,yara was opening the car door

Mlondi: mami I'm sorry, I hugged her ,she didn't hug me back

Yara: it's ok

Mlondi: it's not okay baby I'm sorry

Yara: dont beat yourself about it go back ,work things out with your family

Mlondi: but mami you are my family, I don't want to be here anymore

Yara: I know but you can't leave your mom crying like this please

Mlondi: are you sure you'll be fine ?

Yara : yes I'll be fine now go

Mlondi: I love you

Yara : I know I love you too,and ayanda asked to leave with me

Mlondi: it's cool

Yara: calm down ok calm down

Mlondi: you are the best

Yara: she chuckled and got in the car ,and driver drove them off

I got back I went to my mum,she was sitting down on the steps

Mlondi: stop crying mum I'm still here

Zodwa: uyishiyephi ingane yabantu?(where did you left someone's child)

Mlondi: she got back to a hotel, and ayanda left

with her.

Zodwa: oh they get along very well?

Mlondi: ayanda love yara and yara loves everyone and everything that her nature

Zodwa: she's beautiful baby, are you happy, you love her?

Mlondi: I'm in love with her mom and she loves me too, I'm more than happy

Zodwa: that all that matters my boy if you happy I'm happy

Mlondi: yeah

Zodwa: ok come ,she held my hand we walked in found mandy and that chick ,I forgot her name laughing like crazy

Zodwa: everyone gather around I want you all not to miss even a single word to what I'm about to say

Sihle: mum are you alright

Zodwa: how can I be son?

Muzi: come and sit next to me baby

Londa: dad you can't call mom baby in front of us

Muzi : why? She's my baby if you scared of girl's that not my problem so don't be jealous, come baby

Amanda: dad you overdoing this "baby" thing now,zodwa sat next to her man

Muzi: Amanda when are you getting married

Mandy: yes dad ask her

Amanda: stay out of my business please

Zodwa: stop please listen, first of all,I'm shamed to be part of this family, what you did today was disgusting, Makhulu you are the elder in this family, but you behaved like a mad woman

Makhulu: muzi control your wife,she's insulting me

Muzi :.....

Zodwa: mandy now that you married you think you can question everyone relationship? Is mlondi no longer your big brother

Mandy:.....

Zodwa: I'm talking mandy man

Mandy: he is still my big brother

Zodwa: or it what you learned at the Khumalo household? Mr khumalo?

Khumalo: no mam I know nothing about this behavior

Zodwa : what important here is mlondi's happiness, so we have tomorrow we have to rectify today mistake,mlondi please try and beg her to come back tomorrow

Makhulu: why must he beg some,..she didn't finish ,mlondi cut her off

Mlondi: I dare you to call her names again I dare you

Muzi: mom I think you have to go back to south Africa

Makhulu: this is my husband,,he cut her off

Muzi: my father this is my father's house ,under my name its means this is my house,I didn't want to disrespect you infront of that innocent child,but this is too much , you getting on my last nerve,its enough,you determined to ruin these holidays for everyone,tomorrow mlondi's woman is coming and everyone will treat her with respect

Mandy: me and buhle are going out tomorrow

Muzi : you are not going you will be here you have to apologize to that child finish. Everyone just kept quiet.

Londa: where is junior?

Mlondi: she left with mami

Mandy: playing step-mother already

Sihle: shut up please, yeses

Zodwa:oh so tomorrow everyone will behave thank you

Muzi: and son she is beautiful damn

Amanda: dad you call that beauty, she's more than that,its like she some kind of creature or something

Makhulu: dont come crying on us when she finishes all your money,she.

Mandy: so you never saw someone beautiful before?

Amanda: I'm talking about natural beauty did you notice that she wasn't wearing any makeup

Buhle :wow realy?

Amanda:yes

Makhulu: so that girl doesn't have identity, I wonder what kind of a mother is her mother

Londa: makhulu please

Mlondi: I'm leaving now ,I got up

Zodwa: ok son please come back tomorrow

Mlondi: I'll try

Amanda: bro I'm leaving with you

Mlondi: okay

Amanda: atleast one of us need assure that woman that we not all animals,we walked out ,got in the car and drove off

***YARA POV ***

when I arrived to our presidential suit ,I left junior shuffling channel went to the bedroom I changed my dress and heels were killing me I wore a navy ripped Jean, white vest and slippers.

Me : let's order some food

Ayanda: oryt,we ordered many food because I knew

mlondi will want food that man can eat I tell you .

Ayanda was watching cricket

Me : who's your favourite player

Ayanda: hashim amla and yours

Me : kagiso Rabada

Ayanda: wow he's very good but he can't bet

Me ; and hashim is also not good at bowling

Ayanda: yeah ,and it was silence

Ayanda: sorry about happened at the house

Me : no it's ok

ayanda: it's not okay there were not supposed to say all those things

Me : unfortunately we can't control people's mindset and trust me I'm used to this

Ayanda: how? What do you mean?

Me :I was bullied from the first day I set my foot in

high school till the last day

Ayanda: what?

Me yeah

Ayanda: wow I'm sorry

Me : I'm alright don't worry

Ayanda: so do you maybe think about your father

Me: sometimes but what the use he ran away from me he didn't want me

Ayanda: what if he didn't ?

Me: what do you mean

Ayanda: my mom used to tell me that my father died he was a drunkard and was hit by a car ,I was so shocked

Me ; what? But why

Ayanda: I dont know only to find that my dad didn't even know about

Ayanda:.so what if your mother also lied to you

Me: you know this has never crossed my mind before

Ayanda: maybe one day you will find him

Me: yeah

Ayanda: Ok food is here ,we can eat now ,we started eating,then mlondi and Amanda got in.

Mlondi: I guess we arrived at a good time

Ayanda; no you disturbing us

Mlondi: he smiled ,hi

Me : to Amanda " please come and take a sit.

Amanda: are you ok?

Me : yeah I'm fine sis thanks

Amanda: how do you do this?

Me : do what?

Amanda : smiling, I mean after everything that

happened today ,I know I would be a mess right now

Me: don't worry I'm fine,so can I offer you something to eat,or we can order anything you like

Amanda : no I will have what you having

Me : oky

Mlondi: mami you didn't ask me

Me: because I know you hungry

Mlondi: how do you know

Mlondi: babe you always hungry

Amanda: bro you still eat like a pig God

Ayanda :but dad is better ,uncle sihle is worse.

Me: he's too much ,we all laughed

Mlondi: mami doesn't eat sometimes I force her to eat I tell you

Amanda: its shows look at her body.

Me : look at yours ,I think I can't keep up with your family you all beautiful

Amanda: you kidding me right now woman, you not beautiful, you over beautiful

Mlondi: that enough now ,I dont trust you, you been giving my woman compliments all day ,are you sure you not a lesbian?

Amanda: dont worry bro ,I love D..

Mlondi: shut up

Me : I laughed so hard," ok guys please eat now"

Amanda: my brother was right,your smile lights up all this room you so beautiful

Me: you also beautiful,we continued with the food and we watched cricket until 6 o'clock, and ayanda and Amanda left after that.

Mlondi: babe

Me: yeah

Mlondi: I'm sorry about my family I didn't know the would behave this way

Me : it's not your fault stop saying sorry bbe

Mlondi: my mom want us to come again

Me : I'm scared to go back bbe

Mlondi: please bbe ,I promise you if anyone throw 1 insult on you we will leave immediately, please my love I'm doing this for my mom ,I think she loves you

Me: you think?

Mlondi: yeah

Me: ok I guess I can try

Mlondi: he lifted me up and spun me around " thank you thank you baby"

Me: babe put me down you making me dizzy man

Mlondi: lol you very dramatic.

Me : whatever, I'm going to shower, I took my clothes off ,mlondi was staring me

Me: why are you staring me like that?

Mlondi: you turning me on ,can I join you

Me : no

Mlondi: he took off his clothes ,he came to me and lifted me up ,

Me : what are you doing put me down

Mlondi: no we going to shower ,he rushed to the shower he opened the tap,he pushed me to the wall lifted my legs I wrapped myself around his waist, he kissed me like a possessed man ,he was holding both of my hands with one hand ,the other hand doing magic to my kitty, I was so turned on he rubbed D*ck on my clit so fast I beggan squirting, he didn't stop ,he was still rubbing himself, I couldn't hold it i was screaming non stop, he try to push himself in,I flinched, he tried the second time,he pushed so hard I screamed in pain

Mlondi: sorry baby ,he started moving ,he was groaning so loud

Mlondi: oh my God fuck mami you so hot,you so tight for me mami ,gooood,he fucked me so hard and fast giving me multiple orgasm,by the time he finished , I couldn't stand on my own ,he just held me ,he washed my kitty, and dried our bodies and lifted me up ,and we walked out ,he placed me under sheets, he also got in

Mlondi: come and take your place

Me : I got on top of him ,he wrapped one of him arm around me ,he kissed my forehead

Mlondi: I love you my quee

Me : love you my king,we fell asleep

26 December

When I woke up mlondi was not in bed , I got up

,saw him near the window ,I wore my gown and
walked up to him I held his waist

Me : morning baby

Mlondi: morning my love

Me: why are you naked infront of everyone, he was
just in his boxers

Mlondi: so you dont want anyone to see your food ?
He asked chuckling

Me: lool no

Mlondi: I apologize for that mami ,he perked my lips
, was just admiring this view

Me: it's raining bbe

Mlondi: yes and i know how much you love rain my
love

Me: dont start with me

Mlondi: sorry,you look beautiful baby

Me: I know you tell me every hour baby ,I love you so much, we ordered breakfast ,ate by 12 o'clock we were ready to go mlondi was wearing ,black Jean's, black timberland boots,black tshirt and black coat ,he looked like a movie star I tell you. I wore my cream dress ,similar to the navy one ,black gladiator heels and black coat.

We arrived at mkhize residence, when we walked to the house, Amanda came to us,

Amanda: look at you guys oh my God match made, she hugged us

Zodwa: how are you

Me: I'm fine mam how are you

Zodwa: now that you guys are here everything is fine and call me mum

Sihle: hey guys

Us : hi,he hugged his brother and me,Londa did the same

Zodwa: guys the food is ready so everyone please take a seat ,I noticed mrs Dlamini and her daughter were here even today,

Amanda: let me take your coat

Me: oh thanks, I took off my coat,she took I

Muzi : we glad you joined us again miss Ngcobo

Me: thank you sir

Muzi : you can call me dad not sir

Mandy :wow

Khumalo: mandy please dont start I'm tired of this attitude of yours, I wasn't nervous at all I don't know why

Muzi : we owe you apology, you were not treated good here yesterday, we like to say sorry

Zodwa: yes we sorry my child and makhulu and mandy will apologize to you personally

Muz: mum

Makhulu: all I did was to ask questions if that is a crime I'm sorry please excuse me ,she walked out

Muzi : let her be I'm tired of her

Mandy: I'm sorry if what I said was inappropriate it's just that the last time my brother introduced someone here he ended up crying, so when I saw you ,I thought that God this time he brought a kula and I, I cut her off

Me : dont call me that,I'm not a kula ,

Me: just because I'm mixed you just assumed that I'm a kula? I'm not even mixed with an Indian people

Mandy : I thought you said you dont know your father

Sihle : mandy shut up

Me : that is none of your business ,you know I dont feel offended by your behavior I grew up with bullies ,most of my life I've been bullied by men and

women so there's nothing special about you, what made me cry yesterday was to see him heartbroken ,because he was so excited that I'm meeting his family, and I guess you ruined that ,don't worry about me I'm stronger than you think, everyone just kept quiet it was silence

Plz like and share

Need more people love you

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#29

MLONDI POV

If you could see me right now, the smile in my face, everyone is shocked about mami's outburst, I'm a proud man ,I knew that she is rare diamond ,

Amanda: dont mind her Yara she is not even a

mkhize anymore but a khumalo

AManda: mandy what is wrong with you,mandy didn't say anything, she just got up and walk out .

Buhle : Mxo (mxolisi is khumalo) aren't you following her

Mxo : do the honours,I'm tired of mandy's attitude, buhle walked out following mandy.

Sihle: laughing," I guess this is the end of this drama,thank you yara .

Amanda: I guess now we can celebrate this holiday in peace

Zodwa: that how you do it my child ,dont let anyone to get on top of your head, even this one,she said pointing me

Mlondi: awu mum but you must be on my side

Zodwa: no when I got married to this family everyone was treating me like trash, I had to stand

up for myself.

Muzi: so son its looks like you on your own from now on.

Mlondi: atleast I still have you dad

Muzi: no I'm on wifey's side,we all laughed

Zodwa: ok we can eat now ,helpers came with food, the table was full,I knew mami doesn't like to eat infront of people.

Mlondi: I whispered to her ear " mami you good"

Yara : she look me in my eyes ,damn her eyes,God the smile " yeah I'm good"

Mlondi: you look so sexy right now

Yara: you realy crazy mlondi,there are people here

Mlondi: you drive me crazy baby .

Yara : lol stop

Zodwa: mlondi man

Muzi: you got plenty of time to look mangcobo in

the eye ,let her eat first

Amanda: you guys make me believe in love ,you are so cute

Londa: dont rub it in some of us are single

Ayanda:speak for yourself daddy

Zodwa: AYANDA!

Ayanda : I'm joking gogo

Sihle: lol he's not joking mum I tell you

Muzi : shut up sihle

Sihle: but dad,, mandy and her friend walked in,and they sat down ,they just started dishing up food.

Mxolisi : so mlondi how did you meet miss Ngcobo?, I think I chocked on my drink

Mlondi: umm I,....

Londa: speak up man

Mlondi: shut up

Amanda: Yara please tell us.

Yara : I met him at the restaurant where i was working as a waitress,he was with sihle,and others

Sihle: I was with him,and he acted like a jerk

Amanda: what did he do?

Yara : while I was chatting to sihle he said " are we here to eat or to entertain waitresses?

Buhle: why were you chatting with a customer anyway

Yara : we were talking about my surname that he saw on my nametag.

Mxolisi: but mlondi why did you do that man

Mlondi: Eash it was love at first sight man and I was so intimidated by her, I couldn't speak,I don't know what happened.

Yara : and he started stalking me

Londa : lol more than 3 month

Mxolisi : lol you lying man

Buhle : what was so intimidating about her,

Mlondi: everything her beauty,her smile, everything ,but one day i took a courage i followed her when she was jogging .

Yara: then you decided to freeze infront of me.

Amanda : what?

Yara : he bumped into me so hard,more like crushing me.that where I confronted him about being a stalker he didn't reply,I was so pissed

Londa : we told him to go and buy painkillers and ask to jog with her again

Sihle : when he came back ,he was so happy, he woke up at 3 o'clock

Amanda: what time were they going to start jogging

Yara : lol 7 o'clock oh lord I didn't know about this,I'm glad yara is more free with my family.

Sihle : and other thing Yara knew the difference between mloh and loh way before they even started dating.

Muzi&zodwa : what? How

Londa: I don't know but I went with sihle to that place where yara was working, she looked me straight in the eyes and said " ARE YOU A TWIN?

Zodwa : you know Thembela their dad still struggles to spot the difference between them

Amanda: even me sometimes

Buhle : I guess I can spot the difference because me and mlondi were friends when we were young.

Mlondi: we did?

Buhle: yes actually best friends

Mrs Dlamini: yeah they were inseparable.

***YARA POV ***

SIHLE: I thought you are mandy's friend,

Buhle: I met mandy through mlondi

Mlondi: I guess my memory isn't good even now I forgot your name

Amanda: loool, she laughed so hard

Zodwa: AMANDA!

Amanda: sorry, then ayanda called me

Ayanda : mum don't you want to watch cricket today

Me : I would love to

Mrs Dlamini: zodwa you allowing your grandson to call a girlfriend mum?, aybo this granny is too much

Zodwa: ayanda is very respectful he doesn't call no one by his/ her name, I look at mlondi

Mlondi : you can go babe

Me : ok ,I got up

Amanda : I'm also coming , because we invisible to you now ayanda

Ayanda: but auntie you dont even like cricket, we walked to the lounge , we watched cricket while holding conversation, mlondi and others joined us,

Mloni sat next to me

Mloni:Mami

Me: yes bbe

Mloni: I miss you

Me: but I'm here

Mloni: but you not paying attention to me

Amanda: bro dont be a cry baby

Mxolisi: you are Whipped man and it's not even funny

Buhle : where are you from again?

Me : Pietermaritzburg

Buhle : watch out mloh,I heard woman from there

like korobela (love potion) too much,Ayanda
laughed

Me:so you think I used love portion on him?

Buhle : I didn't say that I was just saying ,I just rolled
my eyes

Mandy : you know it's so disrespectful to roll eyes
to someone ,she was telling me

Me: realy? You know your brother find it sexy right
babe?

Mlondi: yes mami.

Mlondi's parent appeared,

Zodwa: ok me and your father have announcement
to make

Londa: are you guys expecting?

Muzi : you realy sick I tell you

Muzi: I decided that mlondi must come and stay here not in some hotel, you no longer a child mlondi so its doesn't sit well with us that you live at the hotel with mangcobo while we got too much space here.

Mandy: did makhulu agree to this?

Muzi: I took the decision so that final

Mlondi: are you guys sure about this?

Zodwa : we very sure

Mlondi: thank you folks ,he got up and hugged his parents ,and Amanda was so happy

Muzi: and you why are you happy?

Amanda: aybo dad I'm just excited

Mandy: mmmm,she got up and walked away

Zodwa : mlondi go with one of your brothers to fetch your clothes.

Mlondi: oryt guys let's go ,he came to me

Mlondi: sorry babe I didn't ask you this, are you comfortable about us staying here?

Me : I'm good bbe, dont worry

Mlondi: ok love I'll be back he perked my lips

Amanda: not in front of us please

Me : sorry

Mlondi: find a man Amanda and show mami my room please,and they disappeared

Amanda: ok come mami,I laughed

Me: lol dont let mlondi hear you ,calling me mami ,he say he's the only one whose allowed to use it.

Amanda: he's so extra,we got in a lift

Me: wow this house has a lift?

Amanda: my grandpa was too much I'm telling you

Me: so how many rooms are in the house?

Amanda : I think 15

Me : wow

Amanda: let me give you a tour ,she showed me the whole house,every room was perfect

Amanda: and this is your man,s room

Me : its beautiful, I threw myself in the bed " this house is big I'm tired

Amanda: lol let me go and get you sleepers,she walked out and came back with white sleepers,

Me: thank you so much ,these heels are killing me.

Amanda: I leave you to it,see you downstairs.

Me : thank you again

Amanda: pleasure ,she walked out,I looked around the room it had walk-in closet ,in-suite the works,after some time ,I decided to go down I got in the lift ,I heard someone shouting "PLEASE HOLD THE LIFT"

It was mandy's husband mxolisi, he got in.

Mxo : thank you beautiful

Me: its nothing

Mxo:you realy beautiful

Me : thank you

Mxo : can I touch your hair

Me: no,this man is creepy I tell you

Me: did you press the button

Mxo: oh I forgot, he pressed it

Mxo : you have a hot lips they ..,and the lift opened
,I rushed out so fast, I bumped to sihle.

Sihle : yara are you ok?

Mxo: why wouldn't she be??

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: INSERT #30

****YARA POV****

Sihle: yara are you ok?

Me: yes I'm fine ,I lied i was not ok that man really gave me chills I tell you

Mlondi: what going on here?

Sihle : I don't understand bro ,yara just got off the lift and she looked freaked out

Mxo: I think she's Claustrophobic

Mlondi: baby are you ok?

Me : I'm fine

Amanda: but I was with her before she didn't freak.

Mlondi: mami come with me ,he took my hand ,and

we went to the kitchen,he gave me a glass of water

Mlondi: baby I didn't know you dont like elevators

Me : no baby it just that I thought we were stuck
but only to find that we didn't press the button

Mlondi: ok you will tell me if that man did
something to you mami?

Me: yeah baby I would.i didn't want to be a drama
queen

Amanda: bbe you okay

Me : I'm fine thanks

Me : love I need to change

Mlondi:our clothes are upstairs I think they finished
packing.

Amanda: let me go with you

Me : ok let's go

Mlondi: mami

Me : yeah

Mlondi: you dont love me anymore

Amanda: here we go again

Me: but I do,give me a kiss baby,we kissed

Amanda: guys realy stop now

Ayanda: eww dad please

Mlondi: you guys are jealous that your problem

Amanda: yara come she took my hand

Mlondi: I love you bbe

Me: I love you more,Amanda was dragging me to the lift,we arrived to the room

Amanda: ok start talking lady what did you do to my bro ,I mean the guy is head over hills

Me : lol I didn't do anything, I think I was just lucky,I mean the guy is my first boyfriend

Amanda: ok you lying now OMG do you mean umm my brother is your first

Me : lol yes

Amanda: wow you something else, I'm glad you making him happy ,you guys are good together ,

Me: thank you, so are you dating someone

Amanda: Yes you know I miss him so much but if he come here my brothers wont let me see him specially mlondi is the strict one ,you know he really want to be with me for new years eve

Me: how old are you

Amanda: 27

Me : but you old

Amanda: I'm being compared to mandy oe now because she's married, I must get married

ME : I dont think that is okay ,would you let me atleast try to talk to your brother?

Amanda: oh my God, you could do that for me?

Me: ofcourse I think you also deserve to be happy

Amanda: thank you so much

Me : dont thank me yet but I will try by my all means

Amanda: use all your tricks ,give him lot of sex or something

Me: God I didn't know this was going to cost me this much,we both laughed

Me : can I take quick shower?

Amanda: yeah hurry up before your man send a search party

Me: lol you know him he's too much ,I took my things walked in the shower.

While mandy was waiting yara to finish showering, her phone rang ,she was so happy she answered and she walked out and rushed to her room and she locked the door because she wanted to talk freely with her man.at that time someone was watching

all this, and he saw an opportunity to do what he desired.

Downstairs Buhle came to fetch Mandy because they were going out

Buhle: where is Mandy? She's always late I said we must leave by 7:30

Sihle : I think she's upstairs to her room

Buhle: ok can I go up to her?

Sihle: sure, he gave her directions to Mandy's room

Buhle: ok thanks, she got in the elevator

Back to Yara

I finished, dried myself, and I wrapped a towel around my body and walk out

Me: I hope I didn't keep you wait....,I froze

Mxolisi: you surely did kept me waiting,look at this beauty Damn

Me: how did you get in here,where is Amanda, I started shaking this guy was moving towards me

Mxolisi: she's busy it's just the two of us ,my eyes were wandering around i rushed to my phone, but he was fast he took it .

Mxolisi: who do you want to call now ,you know you deserve someone who can take care all this I mean A real man ,mmm damn I'm sure underneath that towel you have the best diamond ever

Me : please leave, please,I tried to take my Gown but he was fast I held the towel too tight .

Meanwhile Buhle got lost she couldn't find mandy's room so she walked all over until she heard some

voices, she walked near that room she heard mxolisi's voice and she heard that he was with yara ,she couldn't believe her ears.

Me : he was moving toward me I was scared like hell " please leave"

" WHAT THE HELL IS GOING ON HERE "

Me : I ,,

Buhle : shut up why are you naked in front of my friend man

Buhle: mxo what is this?

Mxolisi: no I was lost I thought this is our room

Buhle: dont fuck with me why the door was closed

Mxolisi: she closed it she said she want to show me something,

Me: I think my body just went cold because I couldn't believe this man

Amanda: she finished on the fone ,walked out going back to her brother's room

Me : are you serious right now?

Buhle : you such a whore you want your sister in law's husband

Amanda: what happening here? ,she looked my way and she rushed to me

Amanda: yara are you ok,I couldn't speak, I was shaking

Amanda: mxolisi please get out ,Amanda took my gown she covered me with

Amanda: if I was you ,I wouldn't do that I caught her trying to seduce your sister's husband

Amanda: shut up get out ,she dialed mlondi's number

Mlondi : why are you calling me even thou we in a same house

Amanda: come to your room now!,she said that with a firm voice,mlondi ran to the lift ,his twin followed him

Amanda: yara #sniffing ,I was still shaking like some who is freezing cold, Mlondi budged in like a lightning,

Mlondi: what going on? He came to me "mami are you ok?Amanda what the hell happening here

Mlondi: baby I'm here now im sorry my love dont cry ,I started crying and Amanda was also crying

Londa: bro what's going on ,he kept on hugging me,I kept on crying

Amanda : I dont know the real story I found yara here wrapped in a towel, in front of mxolisi while buhle was shouting at her saying, #sniffing she was seducing mxolisi

Londa: that insane

Mlondi: What the fuck ,but I thought she was with you here, and what was mxolisi doing in my fucken room?

Amanda: yara went to take a shower and my phone rang I answered it ended leaving your room to mine ,oh my God I didn't know something bad was going to happen, she was still crying Londa hugged her,

Londa: stop crying sis, ,then buhle and many budged in

Mandy: I knew you were whore but this ,this ,this takes a cup I tell you ,seducing your boyfriend brother in law, wow

Mlondi: everybody please get out

Buhle: who knew what would have happened if I didn't get lost

Mlondi: I said get the fuck out ,he came to me,

Mlondi: mami what happened please stop crying baby,

Me: when I.. I got back from showering #sniffing He was standing here baby I swear I tried to take my phone but he took it ,tried to take my gown he also took it ,I didn't know what to do i was so scared, I was now telling him fast,what if he believes that I seduced his sister husband

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami I'm sorry baby I was supposed to be here protecting you

Me : bbe he told buhle he was lost but he said to me I kept him waiting #sniffing bbe he said I closed the door, I cried so loud by thinking what that man was saying

Mlondi: sorry my love,sorry baby dont cry now,I love you baby I believe you my love

Me : you do?

Mlondi: ofcourse my love I do ,I just hugged him

Mlondi: are you feeling cold

Me : no

Mlondi: but you wont stop shaking love get under the cover a little

Me: I got in ,he rubbed my back kissing my forehead, dont worry mami I will sort this out ,meanwhile downstairs

Their parents were in the lounge with makhulu, mandy budged in ferious

Mandy: mom your favourite daughter in law was seducing my husband mom

Muzi : wooh calm down what happening here,

Mandy: if its wasn't buhle here I dont know what would've happened

Zodwa: ok stop I want to hear the whole story what is buhle have to with this?

Buhle: I was trying to find mandy's room I heard voices,that when I heard mxolisi and yara voices

Zodwa: heard what they were saying?

Buhle: no but I found yara naked infront of mxolisi, only wrapped a towel around her body

Sihle: what was mxolisi doing in mlondi's room

Mxolisi: I got lost while I was trying to get to our room

Londa: wooh man mlondi's room is on the left side yours on the right .

Mxolisi: I dont know man I th...,he was cut off

"I know its because you are lying"everyone turned around saw mlondi's very Red angry face

Mandy; oh your whore has,,,

Mlondi: I dare you call her that again

Makhulu: that what happens when you take some
....muzi cut her off

Muzi: ma please

Mlondi: what your story again Mr Khumalo?

Mxolisi: ey man I got lost ,then found myself in your
room,

Mandy: tell him baby what that skunk did

Sihle: enough with the name calling mandy

Mxolisi: and your woman was standing there ,she
smiled at me and she walked to the door and closed
it,she said she need to tell me something,.then
buhle got in

Amanda: you lying stop lying

Buhle: why are you saying he's lying you were not
there

Amanda : you shut up ,I was with yara then she

asked me if she can take a quick shower, I said she can go I will wait for her but my phone rang I answered then I rushed to my room because the caller needed something in my room

Zodwa: this is too much

Mandy: mlondi where is your girlfriend she need to explain herself

Mlondi: No! I think she took enough abuse in this house

Mandy: lool she really got you rapped around her little finger

Mlondi: dad could you please call parera (Parera is the head of security)

Muzi: muzi called Parera, and Parera appeared

Parera : yes sir

Muzi: my son need you here

Mlondi : can I come with you to your office?

Parera ; sure,mlondi went to Parera's office, he asked footage from third floor, Parera showed him ,they saw mxolisi coming out from their room with mandy and walked towards Mlondi's room but he saw Amanda and he his himself in some corner ,but Amanda disappeared to her room then he walked to mlondi's room at the door he looked around then he closed the door, mlondi hit the wall by his fist he was so furious .

Parera: calm down man

Mlondi: calm down? The guy is literally prying on my woman ,he walked out and went straight to where everyone was, he walked straight to to mxolisi, he gave him a big blow in a face ,everyone started screaming ,Londa and sihle held mlo

Mandy: mlondi are you out if you mind

Muzi : what going on mlondi

Mlondi ; I just saw a footage of this moron prying to

yara .

Londa: start talking mr Khumalo if you know what good for you

Mxolisi: I'm sorry brah

Mlondi: dont call me bra dont fucken dare

Amanda: what are you sorry about?,that you lied or you sorry because you got caught

Mxolisi: I'm sorry for about everything

Parera: sir we found another one from elevator, mam was with this man she looks frightened ,mlondi started hitting mxolisi mandy was crying so loud begging him to let her husband go ,muzi pulled mlondi from him

Muzi: Khumalo you have 10 minutes to leave my house

Mandy: but dad

Muzi : you can follow your pervert husband if you like

Buhle: I'm sorry really I thought he was telling the truth

Sihle : just shut up nx,

Meanwhile upstairs yara cellphone rang under the pillow

Me : hello

BRIANNA: WTF yara you were supposed to call ,I dont know what happened I just started crying

Bri : bbe what wrong ,why are you crying ,bbe

Me : everything is a mess BRIANNA, I started telling her everything from first intro disaster to mxolisi's saga

Bri : oh my God yara,are sure he didn't touch you ?

Me : no I'm fine now

Bri : no baby you not ,you crying that is breaking my

heart

Me: this the worst holidays ever my friend, I wish I didn't come here BRIANNA

Bri: sorry my love talk to twinny I'm sure ,he will get you out there,get well my friend I love you

Me: love you too ,thank you for a call my friend ,I feel better now ,she hung up

"Baby I'm sorry,this was supposed to be a great Time, first Christmas but I ruined everything by coming here with you ,dont worry about mxolisi, he left my dad kicked him out ,

Me: does he believe me?

Mlondi: he took off his timberland, he got in bed with me," we all believe you baby we saw the footage

Me : you have cameras?

Mlondi: yeah ,I felt like burden had been lifted off

my shoulders

Mlondi: forgive me baby

Me : you did nothing wrong my love.im fine now

Mlondi:thanks baby,do you atleast want to go down for dinner?

Me : I didn't feel like being with people but I didn't want to be a drama queen

Me: yes bbe we can go, let me find something to wear

Mlondi: do you by anyway mean that you naked under this gown?

Me : lol leave me alone,I got out fast I find simple clothes to wear

Me : we can go now

Mlondi: are you wearing any underwear?

Me : stop you starting with your naughty ways

Mlondi: but bbe I was just checking, let me see, he

slid his hand in my pants, he touched my panty.

Mlondi: ok I can feel lace here,he rubbed my clit on top of my panties

Me: ok let's go now, pushed his hand out

Mlondi; but bbe look at what you did to me,he showed me his boner

Me : I dont care you did this to yourself ,I walked out leaving him ,he followed me sulking.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 18:49] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT #30

YARA POV

Today is new year's eve , Amanda is the happiest her man landed yesterday, she is so happy,I had a

talk with her brother, mlondi was so sad because he said, he didn't mean to make her to feel less because she's not married, Zodwa and muzi went to Hawaii for " love holiday" as they call it ,makhulu got back to SA so we are alone now here.

Mandy didn't go with her husband,she look very depressed, sometimes she locks herself in her room all day, sometimes, she hold conversation even with me it's like she's a new person or something, we haven't seen Buhle since the day mxolisi was kicked out.

Mlondi slept very late yesterday, they got drunk with his brother's he came to bed by 3 am ,he was so annoying I tell you,so I woke up early I took a shower, wore boyfriend ripped Jean,black lace top and black sandals.took my fone walked out got down stairs. Breakfast was packed in the table, its always like this in this house helpers do everything .

Ayanda: hi mum

Me : hello baby

Ayanda: just imagine 16 year old man who look 21
being called a baby but this is not fair

Me : lol but you are the baby in this family, so how
did you sleep baby?

Ayanda : like a ba.. I mean like a man , I laughed

Me : you were going to say like a baby

Sihle: Yara keep it down you too loud please

Me : dont include me to your problems sihle you
guys decided to drink until 3am

Sihle: I will never drink again

Me: lies

Sihle: where is your man

Me: I think he's dead upstairs

Sihle: what do you mean dead

Me : lol I mean that

Sihle: you cruel

Me : let me help you with hangover concoction

Sihle : please help, then Amanda walked in ,she slept in a hotel with bae

Amanda: hello family!

Sihle : what the fuck Amanda man nx

Amanda: what wrong with mr grumpy here?

Me : hangover ,walk me to the kitchen, I want to hear all juicy story about the night of passion

Ayanda: can I join

Me&Amanda : NO!

Ayanda: oky oky n need to bit my head off.we all laughed ,we got in the kitchen area

Me: so

Amanda: thanks again for talking with mlondi in so happy, I had the D*ck all night

Me: ahhhhhhhhhhhh

Amanda: I'm telling you the guy gave it to me good

Me: yeah rub it in sister some of us our man came to bed by 3 am

Amanda: loool sorry ,I finished making sihle's medicine

Me : drink it all at once

Sihle: he tasted it ," are you trying to kill me woman?

Me : just drink up and I saved some for the twins lol,he drank it

Sihle : you evil sister inlaw

Me: I'm giving you an hour brother in law,I walked out.

Amanda: I think we have buy more booze

Me: your brothers bought the whole store yesterday I tell you

Amanda: ok let's just go shopping

Me : ok let me go and get my bag, when I got up I saw mandy,s room was open a little ,ok i decided to do the unthinkable ,I knocked to her door, she shouted ,

Mandy: come in

Me: I got in " umm hi"

Mandy: hi

Me: you good,I mean umm you slept well

Mandy: yeah I'm good thanks, she had puffy eyes, looked like she has been crying

Me: ok ,I felt tears in my eyes she look like she was in pain,I'll leave you to it.

Mandy: thank you for checking on me

Me: it ok ,umm

Mandy: is there anything else?

Me: me and Amanda we going shopping you wanna maybe go out with us?

Mandy: I dont think I can

Me :Ok se you later

Mandy: oryt,I walked out

Went to the room, mlondi was in a shower, I took my bag, he got out looking sexy and gosh with a just a towel around his waist

Mlondi: hey

Me : hi , I put on a nude lipstick

Mlondi: going somewhere?

Me: yes

Mlondi: are you mad at me

Me : no

Mlondi: so what's up with one word answer

Me: I thought I was answering your questions,I'm sure you lost why I'm angry yesterday here some

woman came looking for him ,apparently they used to go out everytime when he's here, even this info he didn't tell me ,Amanda told me ,after the girl left ,mlondi avoided me since ,that why he came on bed at 3am.

Me: I took my bag and rushed out ,went down stairs

Amanda: were you having some quickie or something

Me : I wish I was, we walked out going to the car

" wait for me guys"we both turned

Amanda: you coming with us

Mandy: yes ,Amanda hugged her she was so happy

Amanda: why are you happy you didn't invite me ,if its wasn't for yara I wouldn't be here

Amanda: love you too twinny

Mandy: we go in the car ,drove off, we started shopping

Amanda: let's go find lingerie

Mandy: do you have a boyfriend?

because some of us are single ,when we were approaching lingerie side I heard mandy saying

Mandy: "ok devil is on a mission today "

Amanda: ok let go to another store

Me : I just saw this slender woman smiling at us ,

Woman : oh my gosh my sister's in law,she tried to hug Amanda

Amanda: dont put your dirty claws on me nx

Mandy : what are you doing here Zethu?

Zethu : shopping just like you,I took self holiday

Amanda: oh I forgot your second husband left you

Zethu: hello barbie, she was greeting me ,I just gave her a side look,nx do I look like a barbie?

Mandy: let's go ladies, leave this snake might spill poison on us ,we turned our back on her

Zethu : shouting,"say hi to MLONDIWEKHAYA for me"

Amanda: fuck you ,we walked out mandy was so mad

Me: who was that?

Amanda : let's go find something to eat I'm hungry, ok they ignored me there, we walked to restaurant we sat down,waiter came with our menu's and we ordered

Me : so who was that

Mandy:.....

Amanda : mlondi's Ex wife

Me : ohh

MANDY: YES ,our food came and we ate in silence .
then boom Buhle and Mxolisi getting inside the
restaurant holding hands.

Amanda: WTF ,Mandy got up so fast and rushed to
their table, we ran after her

Mandy : ohh what do we have here

Mxolisi: bbe it's not what you think

Mandy: what do I think mxolisi

Mxolisi: bbe we were just talking about you

Buhle: but I thought you said,Amanda slapped
buhle so much,they started fighting,security came
and broke them off ,mandy started hitting mxolisi , I
held her hand trying to stop her,I thought mlondi
and Londa are crazy but these girls are psycho's I
tell you,she wasn't budging, then I felt someone
holding my waist ,I turned back ,I saw this hot white
guy with dark hair

Guy: are you ok?

Me : yes ,I pushed him away ,security kicked us out ,we took our things and rushed out,that guy was still looking at me straight ,now were outside ,still the guys was peeping through the glass wall.we got in the car and got back to the house

Sihle : here comes the wrestlers

Londa: you fighting in public now ?

Amanda: how do you know?

Ayanda: you All over Twitter ,mlondi was laughing

Sihle : Look at this guy holding yara's waist

Mlondi: what ?

Ayanda: and mum you pushed the guy so hard, I saw mlondi's face relaxing

Me : "he was getting on my nerves he held me like

he know me or something

Londa : he looks so concerned.

Me : he asked if I was ok or not, he was looking at me like he's seeing a ghost or something

Sihle: what did you guys bought for me

Mandy and Amanda: nothing

Me : I've got something for ayanda only

Ayanda: Really ,I gave him the shopping bag,I bought him new limited edition Nike sneakers

Mandy: oh MLONDIWEKHAYA zethu said hi,everybody just went mute.

Someone was calling his brother because he wanted to share something with him.

Brother: hello

Guy: bro I just saw something or rather someone

Brother: who?

Guy : I dont know man I'm still shocked ,I have to call dad

Brother : you not making sense man

Guy : we will talk tomorrow man,what are you doing today

Brother: I'm going to the beach festival.

Guy : ok go young people my wife is waiting for me

Brother: perks of being married man

Guy: yes and I'm horny and perks of being married is ,, he cut him off

Brother: ewww man I dont want to hear it ,guy laughed and hung up he drove to his wife and kids

Plz like and share

Thank you guys our page is on 985 we about to hit

1000 followers

I'm happy you guys are the best,

I will try another insert before midnight[06/15,
20:31] Marcia: INSERT 31

[OBJ]

YARA POV

I'm so tired ,shopping with Amanda and Mandy it's
a death sentence I tell you.they are Shopaholics. I
started to pack my new things,I was interrupted by
my phone ringtone, when I saw the caller ID i smiled

Me: hello family

Ngcebo: hello yara

Gogo: hello my child are you good?

Me: I'm good gogo I miss you guys

Ngcebo: we miss you too sis

Gogo: we want to say happy new year

Ngcebo: yeah sis me and gogo we going to church
now I love you

Me: love you too sis

Gogo: I'm proud of you my daughter,

Me : thank you gogo love you

Gogo: I love you too my child bye now I have to go

Me: bye gogo, she hung up, i just got emotional, I
felt tears on my cheeks ,I wiped them off, finished
packing my things ,decided to have a long bath, I
soaked my body,unwinding about today's
drama,after 30 minutes, I got out ,dried myself, got
to the room ,lotioned my body,just wore gown, I
miss BRIANNA so much.

"Can I come in?"

Me; it's your room, he was holding big bunch of pink roses

Mlondi: baby I'm sorry, he gave flowers

Me: thank you they are beautiful ,and you sorry for?

Mlondi: for avoiding you

Me: why are you avoiding me

Mlondi: when that girl from um

Me: sandra her name is sandra

Mlondi: yah when sandra left I thought you will be angry

Me: have you witnessed the angry YARA?

Mlondi: no

Me: so you just assumed I will be angry about something I don't know about?

Mlondi:.....

Mlondi: I'm sorry baby

Me: stop saying sorry you did nothing wrong,

Mlondi: forgive me mami

Me: stop assuming things, I love you I'm not going anywhere, communicate with me, if there's something bothering, talk to me about it, you can say no, that doesn't mean I will break up with you, I am Yara not your past

Mlondi: I love you, so so much, sometimes it scares me the way I love you

Me : I know you love me and I love you big time

Mlondi: I want to kiss you mami, you know I haven't kissed you since yesterday

Me: at least I got some at the mall

Mlondi: what?

Me: yes he held my waist and he kissed me so

passionately

Mlondi : oh really?

Me: yes

Mlondi: ok let see,he got up he locked the door,he came straight to me he got on top of me,and he started kissing me so hard

Mlondi: he started kissing my neck,I think he knows that my weakspot

Mlondi: he whispered in my ear" did he kiss you like this baby" he asked biting my ear a little he sent signal to my kitty ,I got wet instantly,he opened my gown

Me: I he um

Mlondi: what do we have here,he caressed my boob a little he started pinching my nipples ,I let out a moan,he took of his vest,exposing his sexy torso,he went down leaving wet kisses all over me, he started kissing my inner thighs, all my taps were

open, he sucked my clit so hard while sticking a finger in my hole, the pleasure, my orgasm, the works, he licked his finger, and he came up and kissed me so passionately, he got up and attempted to unbuckle his belt I crawled to him to unbuckle his belt, I pushed him to the bed I took off his pants and his undies, his D*ck sprung out, I got scared a little, I took his D*ck into my mouth, started licking the head

Mlondi: "fuck", I sucked that D*ck like I was crazy, I was even gagging and mlondi was literally Screaming.

Mlondi: Mami, mami please baby ahhh fuck mami I'm gonna cum, I stopped sucking him

Mlondi: mami please dont stop baby, I wonder if I would be able to do this, I got on top of him, directed his dick on my kitty, i wont lie its was kind of painful, so I lowered myself on him, he started going crazy

Mlondi: bbe

Me: mmm

Mlondi :Love,I started moving up and down slowly

Mlondi: mami ,oh my God, yara I love you bbe,um ,I moved fast ,I didn't know anything about this i used my dancing skills if you know what I mean, I guess i was doing good job

Because bae was kind of screaming, in a minute I found myself under mlondi ,facedown laying by my stomach ,he entered me at the back ,he fucked me so hard like its was the last time,after giving me multiple orgasms, he finally released his soldier's ,I was out of breath

Mlondi: mami I admit I'm obsessed with you I dont think I can live without you damn baby what is this kitty doing to me, and baby who taught you to ride me like this?

Me: Girl never reveals her source

Mlondi: I'm not complaining, he kissed me , "But this p*ssy is going to be the death of me and baby it's not ok to make your man to scream like a girl.

Me: lol sorry

Mlondi: I love you ,you beautiful

Me: I love you too baby ,he removed his D ,wiped me clean, and he forced me to shower with him and that was not innocent one by the time we finished I was dead tired.

MLONDI POV

After our naughty shower mami just fell asleep ,I let her be,she look so innocent yet so strong, I kissed her soft lips and I walk out,went downstairs,

Ayanda: "where is mum

Mlondi: she's taking a nap

Sihle: you just put her to sleep, they laughed

Mlondi: nx shut up

Sihle: I was just saying man,he said laughing,

Amanda: yara is still upstairs?

Londa :your brother just put her to sleep if you know what I mean, thy laughed

Mlondi: I don't know who did I offend to get someone who is a moron as a twin nx

Londa: Ngzokukhahlela manje mlondi(I will kick you now mlondi)

Amanda: guys what are we doing tonight

Sihle: all I know I dont want to be bored,

Mlondi: I'll do anything, whatever mami agrees on I'll be there

Londa: whipped ass

Mlondi: leave me alone

Amanda: I have suggestions, let's go to beach Festival ,you know we've been there before ,its awesome

Londa: I can't say no to naked girls

Mlondi: nx pervert

Sihle: eash Bikinis,and all I'm definitely in

Mlondi: and mandy

Amanda: she's going ,problem is ayanda

Mlondi: I guess we will go with him I'll keep an eye on him,

Sihle: yes Nanny

Mlondi: shut up and I dont need to check any woman because I have one the sexy one.

Londa: I'm sure girls will fall on ayanda's feet

Amanda: ayanda come here,he came,

Amanda:we going to beach festival tonight

Ayanda: wow so you leaving me alone

Sihle: no we going with you

Ayanda: you do?,he turned his head to me

Mlondi: yes but you will not drink ,I dont want to reprimand you every now and then

Ayanda: what you know me dad ,I'm cool I'm an angel

Mlondi: and stay away from older women

Ayanda: deal,he was so excited I know I'm going to regret this,then mami got off the lift

Yara: hi guys

Amanda: you glowing maybe you had some vitamins upstairs

Yara: leave me alone please and I'm so hungry, she sat down next to me,I perked her lips

Sihle: guys please

Mlondi: leave us alone,I got up

Yara: where are you going?

Mlondi: to get you some food,she smiled

Yara: ok bbe

Amanda: you guys you are relationship goals,and
yara we going to beach festival

Yara: what?

Amanda: yes let me say fun,music and more fun,so
get your shorts out,

I came back with yara's food

Yara: thank you so much bbe

Mlondi: pleasure

Londa: nx show-off

Mlondi: jealousy ,we continued with conversation
till 8 o'clock It was time to get ready we were
leaving by 9PM

I'm with mami in our room

Mlondi: got something, she's been searching something to wear non stop

Yara: yes I think so,

Mlondi: good, I'm wearing black shorts, white vest and simple sandals

Yara is still on the closet

Mlondi: bbe come out please

Yara: ok you ready

Mlondi: yes, she came out wearing white vest and denim shorts, hot was understatement.

Yara: you dont like it?

Mlondi: what? Baby this is fucken sexy ,you look beautiful baby AND please stay with me ,dont move away from me tonight otherwise I will lose you

Yara: drama,let's go we got downstairs

Mandy: hold up woman, this is ,you look so hot

Yara: so do you sister,they were also wearing shorts

Mandy: guys before we leave I want to say something ,umm yara I want to say sorry about the way i treated you ,I was dealing with lot of my demons but that not an excuse just that I want to start this year on clean slate

Yara: no it's fine I'm over that ,let's hug it out ,they hugged

Mandy: and thank you for your support guys I love you all

Amanda: group hug ,we hugged.

Ayanda: let's go will be late

Mlondi: maybe you must stay back

Yara: stop torturing him

Londa: lol you can't wait,we walked out ,we drove

off,when we got there i told the drivers that we will call them ,when it's time to go,they left us ,we got in ,the vibe was insane,Amanda and mandy were already screaming, I saw some guys checking out my sisters and my woman nx .

We enjoyed music ,we danced, and drank a little, mami just had 1 glass of wine ,as for ayanda he's too much he was surrounded by two teen girls ,I tried talking to him ,but mami said I must let him be,so I left him alone ,we getting ready for countdown, I picked mami up

Yara: why are you picking me up

Mlondi: because I want to kiss you,and I want to tell you that I love you so much may God make our relationship strong whatever comes our way this year ,together we can beat it

Yara: ahh baby ,you making me emotional, I love

you so much mlondi you are the best man to me ,I love you ,people started counting ,me and mami we we kissing each other just like that it was new year . I was so turned on because of the kiss.

Mlondi: see what you did

Yara : sorry baby love you,we stayed there until 2:30 ,

Sihle: I'm tired now

Mlondi: call others let's go,they all came back Amanda was drunk as fuck, I called our drivers ,we walked out so that we can wait them outside.

On our way out some guy bumped yara so hard

Yara: ouch

Guy: oh sorry ,he lifted his eyes and frowned

Mlondi: hey man you bumping my woman and why

are you looking at her like that?

Guy: sorry my brother I thought she was someone I know

Mlondi: move !, the guy disappeared , we waited and waited

Mlondi: where are these guys

Yara: call them again, I need to sleep I'm not feeling well

Mlondi: what wrong?

Yara : I don't know I just need to lie down

Mlondi: damn my battery is dead

Yara: I gave you my phone try with it.

Mlondi: ohh I forgot about that ,I seached my pocket and took out yara's phone,she had lot of missed call specially to one number

Mlondi: bbe you have 37 missed calls from 1

number

Yara : who could that be

Mlondi: check

Yara: but 37 ,she didn't finish her words ,it rang again,I gave it to her

Yara: hello

Person : \$%;&&*,***??

YARA: WHAT? she dropped her phone ,I'm sure the screen is cracked

Mlondi: baby what wrong? Her eyes were blank

Mandy: yara,just like that she just fainted.

[06/15, 20:31] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT

#31

*** MLONDI POV***

New year,new resolutions for who I guess not for me , my Resolution right now is to see a smile on my woman .

We in a jet,with mami and My twin we going to south Africa,after yara fainted ,i think i almost lost It, if londa was not there I dont know what I would have done.

She fell asleep with her head on my lap,I can see the pain written all over this beautiful face even in her sleep.

The person that she admired more than anyone in this world is no longer with us ,They were coming back from church, when they got into Accident, her granny died on the spot ,her sister is in ICU.

I'm scared so scared its like she's numb,she hasn't said anything since that day

Londa: you have to be strong for her bro

Mlondi: bro I'm scared she hasn't shed even one single tear

Londa: this is hard bro

Mlondi: more than that bro ,its like she just gave up,I wish that she can just atleast cry a little,just to let some pain out bro

Londa: when the time is right bro ,all we have to do is to support her I guess she need you now more than ever

Mlondi: I need her more too,I'm afraid that if she gives up, she might end up giving up on me too

Londa: no dont think like that mlondi ,be positive

Mlondi: I hear you bro,and thank you for being here.

Londa: you know me and you,we are one person

Mlondi: just that I'm more handsome

Londa: says who?

Mlondi: Yara

Londa:lol whatever, I'm really grateful to him

He was the one who called Uncle sbo back,that man is not easy ,he had to know everything he knows that I'm yara's boyfriend and that we coming,Londa worked his magic on him.

***LONDA ***

We just landed at King Shaka International Airport, I never thought we will start a year on this bad note.

Yara is like a zombie, mlo doesn't know what to do.my Parents live at Umhlanga Area ,but we can't pass there ,we heading straight to Pietermaritzburg, because we have to pass at the hospital to sign some papers ,so that we can transport her sister to private hospital.

My brother is hurting I know its can't be easy to see someone you love suffering like this but I trust their love for one another ,they will get through this.

Londa: mlondi

Mlondi: mm

Londa: want something to drink?

Mlondi: just water and bring her orange juice

Londa: sure ,I ran to the convenience store bought our drinks then ran back to the car it almost 5 am only 1 hour left before we reach the hospital, got back to the car ,gave mloh both of the drinks.

Mlondi: mami please drink something,you haven't had anything since Paris, please my love

Yara: thanks, she gulped the whole bottle of orange juice in one go

Mlondi: you want something to eat

Yara: no

Mlondi: ok ,then it was silence till we reached our destination, we got out of the car headed inside, got to reception I talked to her

Rec: sir you have to wait fo your...

Londa: I've got no time for that just call the CEO and tell him Londa mkhize is looking for him, I said that with a firm voice, she did exactly ,then mr Thompson appeared

Thom: mr mkhize

Londa: Thompson

Thom: please follow me

Londa: ok ,mlondi wait here I'll be back

Mlondi: sure,I walked into Thompson office

Thompson: everything is in order its just a paper work

Londa; I owe you one man,I shaked his hand ,he handed me papers, walk out ,yara signed them .then we were good.

Thompson: do you guys want to se the patient?

Mlondi : mami do you want to see Ngcebo?

Yara: yes ,we got up mlondi was holding her hand all the way,we got in to her ward ,machines everywhere,bandages but her face has no scar ,she look nothing like yara,actually she looks like a boy ,I heard she's sharing a surname with my mum ,they are the Zuma's,

Yara : she moved near her bed,she caressed her face, tears gushing out with no sound ,mlondi moved to her ,he brushed her back

Yara : dont leave me ,you know if you leave me I'll

be alone ,I only have you Nongcebo I love you,get better see you soon, and she rushed out leaving us ,mlondi ran after, I had to stay back finalizing everything, then I left when they were loading her on the ambulance to a better facility.

Londa :we can go now ,driver drove off,now heading to yara's home after 30 minutes, we arrived parked near the road,we all got out of the car ,mlondi opened the boet for yara's bags ,people from this place are noisy they all out now,

Mlondi:bbe this is it ,

Londa: where is your house yara

Yara: that one, she said pointing it, she smiled for once she smiled ,it was beautiful thing to see ,I saw my brother smiling too

Londa : it's a beautiful house

Mlondi: baby I will check you everyday,we be around here ,if you need anything i mean anything baby just call me ok,she nodded , he hugged her and kissed her on her forehead.

Yara: she took her bag and started walking away from us ,the pain In my brother's eyes,then yara called us we both lifted our heads .

Yara: "THANK YOU GUYS ,THANK YOU SO MUCH

mlondi: it's okay baby

Yara: I LOVE YOU LOVE YOU BOTH

Mlondi: but you love me more mami?

Yara: she smiled faintly, YES I LOVE YOU MORE

mlondi: thank you

Londa: nx jealous, bye yara

Yara: she waved and disappeared inside her house.

Londa : she's strong bro

Mlondi: I know bro I know, we got in the car and headed to a hotel.

YARA POV

getting inside the gate at home the person I expected to see first is ngcebo but she's in ICU, I feel like my world has crumbled ,she didn't wait for me,she was supposed to ululate on my graduation, she was supposed to walk me down the aisle,I smiled when I saw our house the first time its beautiful, I'm interrupted by sis Nqobile hugging me so tight she cried so loud,

Nqobile: oh my God yara I'm sorry

Me: she's gone sis,she left me I have no one

Nqobile: no you have me you have us,then uncle sbo appeared

Sbo : he just hugged me so tight "Look at you,you are so grown my child"

Sbo: dont cry you know gogo dont like your tears,she was so proud of you

Me: yeah she told to our last call uncle but she was supposed to wait for me to finish school, I

Sbo: you know we can't say no to God plans,now get in so that you can see your house that you build for your gogo, I got in. The house was beautiful, my room has my favorite colors ,

Sbo : come so that we can talk ,i walked to the lounge,

Nqobile : you are a woman now you so grown yara

Me: I'm trying sis Nqobile

Sbo : yes she's even have boyfriend now

Me : I swallowed hard

Sbo: I'm not saying anything he laughed,I'm going for now I have a meeting with the mkhize's

Nqobile: bye,he kissed her and walked out.

Nqobile: so how is mr treating you

Me: like an egg sis Nqobile

Nqobile: that good yara

Me: I wish ngcebo was here

Nqobile: she will get better, we talked a lot with sis
Nqobile and my neighbour Samu came to see me
,she was so happy, there was nothing to do at the
house because most of the things were new.i went
to gogo's room her fragrance was all over, I just
prayed.

Meanwhile in France in the family meeting

Guy: dad i saw someone who look exactly like kiyara

Mother: what do you mean?

Young brother: i also think i saw someone who look
exactly like her

Guy: what do you mean

Young brother: at the festival she also look like you dad ,but I think she's mixed race

Mother: I'm sure it's just resemblance

Guy :maybe maybe not

Father: eash I don't know

Guy: do you maybe have another child we dont know

Father: not that I know off

Young brother: this is scary ,her eyes her face ,I just froze ,I was supposed to ask her name I just freaked out.

Back to yara's home

Today is a funeral after 2 days ngcebo woke up she's here on crutches bt she will be better.

Ngcebo: I love you sis

Me: I love you two

Ngcebo: saw your boyfriend they look the exactly the same

Me: lool yeah

Ngcebo: do you know whose who between them?

Me : yeah, let's go now ,we got to a tent ,I saw my man my number one supporter and both of his brothers and zodwa ,she smiled at me I smiled back ,I sat down ,it hit me she was really gone service went on and on ,then the MC called me and ngcebo to make a speech, ngcebo spoke first and she cried so much ,uncle sbo picked her up and walked out with her.it was my turn

Me: "wow you really left me gogo

I have no one now,I'm not going to cry,I just want to

say thank you for sharing your life with me ,you were the best granny in the world.i love you I will always do ,I guess from now on IM THEMBELA THE ORPHAN thank you I sat down.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:31] Marcia: INSERT #32

***YARA POV **

We laid gogo to rest,everything went well thanks to uncle sbo and the Mkhize's, you should see Sis Nqobile right now, she took thE MKHIZE's brothers to my room and their mother and she look like professional waitress I'm telling because she said " The inlaws must be treated right" last time I checked I had a boyfriend not a husband, but hey I just let her be ", samu came to me she pinched my

ear

Me: ouch samu man what wrong

Samu: just heard that one of the hottest twins is your boyfriend, oh my God yara,they are black Americans?

Me : no they from Durban ABAKWA MKHIZE (their surname is mkhize)

Samu: you are lying

Me: I'm serious let move these last batch of plates now I'm tired,we finished.

Sbo : Yara come here my child, I walked to him,he was sitting a

On the chair ,I also took one from the chair in a tent and sat down

Sbo: so how do you feel

Me: still numb but I think I'm starting to let go ,what

I know gogo wouldn't want to see me crying every now and then, I'm focusing on making her proud, and you ofcourse

Sbo: he smiled, "exactly ,that what I want to hear"

Me: and uncle I want to thank you for everything, if you were not here I dont know what we could've done,look now it empty ,but you guys are still here

Sbo: and I'll be there till the end of time and I'm coming to America with my wife to your graduation

Mkhize said I must relax

Me: lol realy

Sbo: yes and I had a talk with him I told him about my AK47,I laughed

Sbo: yes so he's not allowed to make you cry.

Me: thank you uncle, you and sis Nqobile are the only thing I called family now

Sbo: you will always be my kids,dont forget you can tell me anything,

Me: thank you

Sbo: let's go and see the inlaws

Me: but they haven't paid Lobola,we laughed and got in found them ,they were now in the lounge , Nqobile, and zodwa in the kitchen, sbo went to the lounge I turned to kitchen, Zodwa came to me and gave me the biggest hug ever

Zodwa: are you good baby

Me: I'm good mah thank you

Zodwa: you strong my child all this will pass just focus on making gogo proud, ryt now she's looking down on you,she will be with you everywhere

Me:yes mah

Zodwa: and Yara you not an Orphan ok?, you are not a Orphan, she hugged me again

Nqobile: please eat I know you didn't eat,she pulled out a plate in the oven and gave it to me

Me: you are a lifesaver, I'm so hungry

Zodwa: your man will be stress free now that you eating ,he called me saying " mum,she's not talking,not crying, she doesn't even have food

Me: I just went numb

Nqobile: you have good sons

Zodwa: I'm trying I taught them unity and to be there for one another

Nqobile: its shows, we continued talking, it was time for zodwa and sihle to go because they were going to Durban,uncle called us to the lounge,we got in Sihle got up and gave me a hug.

Sbo: ok yara before you hug the twins,can you spot the difference I mean I stayed with these guys for a week but I still see one person

Zodwa: dont worry their father still can't differiate them,everyone laughed,

Sbo: so

Me: that easy Uncle , I told him who was who,they were so shocked,Zodwa was so excited to hear that ngcebo is also a Zuma,so they were calling each other " MAZUMA"

Uncle sbo : before you leave I would like to thank you mkhize family,what you did for us ,I dont know what to say,mrs mkhize you nartured great men here.

Zodwa : thank you ,she hugged me it was time to go,we were all outside to see them out

Sbo: uncle sbo whispered something to mlondi's ear,he smiled he turned back and he came to me ,held my hand,and led me back to the house.

Me: where are we going

Mlondi: to your room, we got in ,he closed the door ,and he took off his blazer and he hugged me so tight we fell in my bed

Mlondi: how are you sthandwa sami(my love)

Me: I'm fine bbe how are you?

Mlondi: now that I'm talking to you ,I'm starting to feel better.he got off me and sat next to me in my bed

Me: you looked good in your suit bbe

Mlondi: thank you mami

Me : what did uncle sbo said to you?

Mlondi: he said I can go back to you but no naughty businesses

Me: lol ok

Mlondi: I missed this smile baby

Me: I can't believe she gone bbe

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami,I'm here for you baby okay, if you want to cry ,I will cry with you ok?

Me : yes love

Mlondi: you beautiful my woman

Me: you playing with me with puffy eyes and all

Mlondi: you still beautiful to me baby,can I steal a kiss

Me: no gogo will see us

Mlondi: ohh sorry

Me: lol I'm joking kiss me,we kissed long passionate kiss

Mlondi: ok we can stop now before I lose control mami ,we just laid into my bed facing the sealing,talking non stop

Me: are you hungry want some food

Mlondi: no

Me: you lying you want it

Mlondi: why did you ask in the first place.i laughed

Me: I know you always hungry ,I got up went to kitchen, Samu ,ngcebo and Nqobile were at the lounge ,sis Nqobile came to me in the kitchen, I just

got nervous about making food for mlondi

Me: umm where is uncle

Nqobile: at my house with the other twin

Me : oh ok

Nqobile: so what are you up to

Me: was just thinking about warming up some food but umm I..

Nqobile: I know you making for your man lol now you scared of me shame yara.warm up the food for him and place it in a tray

Me: ok sis

Nqobile: ok I'll leave you to it,she left me I warmed up,steamed bread and beef curry added salads to another bowl and apple juice, placed it on a tray then delivered to him ,

Mlondi: thank you mashiyamahle wami

Me : pleasure, he ate all his food and gulped his

juice fast,thank you baby,I took the plates back to the kitchen

Uncle and londa Came back so mlo and loh left I was tired we slept with samu and sis Nqobile .

Week later we did cleansing ceremony, Ngcebo was healing nicely ,she was walking with one crutch now ,I was happy, today its Monday after cleansing weekend ,I'm meeting,ngcebo,s aunt, mlondi and uncle we here to talk about Ngcebo , we were meeting at spur ,ngcebo, s aunt came in and we all greeted her,we ordered something to drink

SBO : ok as we all here it's about ngcebo's wellbeing,yara

Me: ok thank you my wish is for her to be in a safe

environment I don't want her to feel lost I thought about boarding school but what if she thinks she's a burden that why we dumping her to boarding school,we talked back and forth, then mlondi spoke

Mlondi: my mom asked if she can help,she just staying with my dad and my son ,she said she would love to stay with her

SILENCE

Sbo : that can be a solution aunt what do you think?

Aunt: if she's safe and well taken care off I'm happy because my reasons for not taking her ,I stay at work you see no one would take care of her

Sbo : yara what do you say

Me: I think it's a good idea but i have to speak with her first, to hear her opinion but thank you,then meeting was over aunt and uncle left I ordered food for mlo and Ngcebo ,he drove me home ,we got in I called Ngcebo, she was at sis Nqobile house she came back

Ngcebo: hi bhuti mlondi

Mlondi :hi sis ngcebo how are you today?

Ngcebo: I'm feeling better

Mlondi: that great

Me : we bought you spur

Ngcebo: realy oh thank you so much,she limped to the kitchen

Me: bbe you look tired are you ok?

Mlondi: i am tired ,i feel sleepy i slept at 4 am

Me : why?

Mlondi: was on a conference call with someone in America

Me: wash sorry go lie down in my room,he got up

Mlondi: thank you baby ,he disappeared in my room ,I went to ngcebo, she was stuffing herself with burger and Ribs.

Me : eww

Ngcebo: leave me alone please

Me : sis you know, next month I have to leave to finish my studies,her face fell down

Ngcebo: yes sis I know

Me: you know I love you and I want what best for you ,you are the only family i have baby,so i was in a meeting ,i told her everything

Me : so the option are that you going to stay with uncle and sis Nqobile of which I dont like because you will see the house everyday and you will miss gogo too much.tears fell from her eyes

Me: so babe that option I scratched it out,and your aunt can't take you because you know her situation

Ngcebo: only two options left Boarding School and Mlondi' mum offered to stay with you

Ngcebo: I don't like boarding school sis

Me: what about other option

Ngcebo: who does she stay with?

Me : her husband and mlondi's son Ayanda hes your age ,he also doing grade 11 this year they stay at Mhlanga

Ngcebo:wait mhlanga you mean thee Mhlanga rocks?

Me: yes

Ngcebo: what kind of person is ayanda , I dont want him to hate me,maybe thinks I'm crowding his space

Me: hes an angel sis ,I think you too might get along

Ngcebo: I think I want to stay with Mazuma

Me: are you sure?

Ngcebo: yes sis,so does that mean I'm going to multiracial school

Me : yes ,are you happy?

Ngcebo: yes sis thank you for being there for me thinking about me, I was worried that you leave me with uncle and sis Nqobile , dont get me wrong I love them but without you and gogo in this area I don't think I can survive

ME: ncooh give me a hug ,we hugged

Me : so you going to Durban

NGCEBO: you mean Mhlanga rocks ,we laughed

Me: if you not happy ngcebo I'm one call away,please dont hide anything from me oka?

Ngcebo : ok sis ,I went to my room mlondi was sleeping deeply ,he woke up 5 hours later

Me: slept well

Mlondi: yes mami thank you,it was time for him to go

Me: Ngcebo chose to stay with your family

Mlondi: really?

Me :yes

Mlondi: my mom will be so happy my love

Me: I don't know what I would do for your family, you guys are the best,thank you for everything baby

Mlondi;I love you and I will see you guys on Friday ,just email everything to me tomorrow I'll go to Ayanda's school, I guess I have to use my connections.

Me : ok bbe

Mlondi; Friday is so far bbe

Me: dont be cry baby bye ,he hugged me,he kissed my forehead, got in the car,drove off

Week went fast our bags are packed we leaving, it's sad gogo house will be left alone,uncle promised to take care of it

Nqobile: so this is it ladies

Me: will miss you sis ,but ngcebo will visit you some weekends

Ngcebo: yes sis I will,we said our goodbyes ,Bae sent driver for us,levels I tell you, sis Nqobile was crying as usually but she was happy she will be coming to America for my graduation, we got in the car and left for Durban.

After 2 hours we arrive at the mkhize residence ,God the was it was like a hotel or something, ngcebo was stunned, then i saw Ayanda running to me

Ayanda:hey mum he hugged me so tight

Me: hey you good?

Ayanda: I'm good I missed you

Me: me too,he turned to ngcebo

Ayanda: hi you must be Gogo

Ngcebo: what?

Me: I laghed so hard

Ngcebo: why are you calling me gogo wena?

Ayanda: because my gogo is Zuma you are Zuma so you are my gogo

Ngcebo : my name is Ngcebo wena yellow bone,mlondi laughed

Ayanda: I hear you gogo Ngcebo

Zodwa: ayanda man!

Mlondi: these two will get along verywell together

Me: they are the same I'm telling

Zodwa: I'm happy you here my kids,Mazuma this is your home now I'm happy to have you here.

Ngcebo: thank you so much.

Mlondi: can I take my baby away now?

Zodwa:go

Mlondi: welcome ngcebo, your yellow bone brother here will show you everything

Ayanda: dad dont call me that ,ngcebo laughed

Ayanda: why are you laughing gogo ngcebo because this is your fault

Ngcebo: leave me alone mlungu(white man)

Mlondi: baby come ,he pulled my hand we climbed the stairs ,got to his room.

Me: wow baby your room is...he shut me up with a kiss .

Mlondi: baby I've been sick the whole week, I missed you baby

Me: I missed you too,he got on top of me and as they always say the rest is history.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:31] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#32

NGCEBO POV

I keep on losing people I love ,I only have yara now ,she's the most selfless person I know in the world, she always put me first ,I remember, at times if gogo gave her 2 rand and me 1 rand for us to carry at school,on our way to school, yara would take one rand and give me 2 her rand ,she would say she's giving me her money because I need it more.anyway Mazuma showed me my room ,my eyes still wandering around ,I never saw something so beautiful before ,I have my own bathroom, my walk-in closet I'm still shocked,I'm nervous about being here but yara promised that they are good people, I miss gogo so much life is something else,but who knew that me ngcebo would live at

Umhlanga one day, I have to make my sister proud I don't wanna disappoint her ,sigh ,I decided to unpack atleast clothes its something I have because yara send me money to buy clothes .

"Want some help",?

Ngcebo: no I'm done now

Ayanda: so you love your room?

Ngcebo: its beautiful

Ayanda:you ok? You look sad

Ngcebo: yah

Ayanda: dont worry you will be fine here you will enjoy staying with your big brother

Ngcebo: big brother as in you?

Ayanda: ofcourse

Ngcebo: but I'm older than you

Ayanda: lol I'm turning 17 soon

Ngcebo: me too

Ayanda: birth month?

Ngcebo: April 6

Ayanda: witchcraft, I can't be sharing my birthday with you now, no you lying I'm sure mum told you about it

Ngcebo: but she didn't lol hello twinny, ayanda sigh

Ayanda: so you ready for new school

Ngcebo: definitely not

Ayanda: dont worry you got me and it's a good school

Ngcebo:Your subjects?

Ayanda: science yours?

Ngcebo: accounting

Ayanda: oryt, on a serious note I'm glad you here, its

boring to live with granny and grandpa

Ngcebo: your grandfather is he scary?

Ayanda: lol scary no he's the coolest one, you'll see him

Ngcebo: oh oky

Ayanda: let's go downstairs now dont lock yourself here

Ngcebo : ok let's go, they walk out headed downstairs

MLONDI POV

I don't think I will ever get over how beautiful my baby looks, I can stare her all day, she's been through a lot but still she smiles truly, I look into her eyes I see my whole life, my present and my future, I just want to make her happy everytime,

Yara: you know its rude to stare

Mlondi: not when I'm stareing something so beautiful like you

Yara: trying to be a charmer maybe

Mlondi: but I am a charmer, I charm you everyday

Yara: lol you so sure of yourself

Mlondi: and I love you,you know you that? You make me happy mami

Yara: realy? How do I make you happy?

Mlondi: by loving me,by being beautiful, by being strong ,by being caring ,by giving me the best sex ever but do you know making a old man like me to scream like a girl is a crime ?

Yara: ok I think from now on no sex for you

Mlondi: aybo why?

YARA : you just said I'm committing crime here

Mlondi: ok ok baby you can commit this crime everytime, I promise you I won't tell the cops.

Yara: really

Mlondi: yes mami

Yara: ok love, let me go and freshen up now

Mlondi: want me to join you

Yara: no no no I'm still sore mlondi

Mlondi: but I didn't..

Yara: no I know your tricks bbe no

Mlondi: but mami look, I showed her my d*ck, "mkhize wants you mami"

Yara : no bye ,she disappeared , I guess I have to take cold shower.

***PEDRO POV ***

my name is Pedro Garcia I'm 35 years of age,I'm married to Adrienne with 2 kids, I was born in Germany then we moved here in France Years ago I have 2 siblings my sister who died 4 years ago ,she was in the army and my younger brother who is 27 his name is Mario Garcia.

Adrienne: baby you look stressed

Pedro: I am love I can't shake the feeling I can't just wipe the picture of that girl in my mind, babe she looked exactly like dad,like kiyara,the difference is that she's mixed but she she's exactly like them and my dad say he doesn't think he had a child out of wedlock

Adrienne: this is deep ,what are you going to do?

Pedro: I don't know I'm thinking about speaking with my PI ,I want him to trace my father's steps, maybe 25 years back maybe will find something.

Adrienne: that sound like a plan,come here,she

hugged me ,if she really is your sister we will find her
dont worry

Pedro : thank you my love ,we kissed .

***BRIANNA POV ***

we at the Airport jason is leaving today I'm sad ,my
parents love him ,I love him but now work needs
him back in America

Jase: bbe don't be sad now only 2 weeks left ,before
you join me

Bri: that very far bbe

Jase: I know bbe but I have to go ,if you cry now you
know I'll be heartbroken,I'll call you every chance I
get ok?

Bri: ok bbe ,I love you

Jase: I love you more I will send the jet to come and get you

Bri: what? Really?

Jase: yes baby

Bri: thank you baby I would love that ,bye I'll see you

Jase: you leaving me now?

Bri: I dont want to see the jet with you leaving me so let me go early

Jase: ok give me last kiss,we kissed then I walked away from him

Jase: shouting " BRIANNA!

Bri :I turned back he shouted again " I LOVE YOU"

Bri: "I LOVE YOU TOO"continued walking got to a taxi fast and I was going home ,I started chatting with yara,she was updating me about everything ,I missed her so much she went through so much in these holidays but she's still standing,that my sis

right there.

***YARA POV**

look like Ngcebo and ayanda get along very well even though they in each other's throught every now and then.

I'm with zodwa in the kitchen ,ayanda is playing basketball ball with ngcebo and mlondi

Zodwa: so yara can you cook?

Me : ofcourse mah I can lol

Zodwa ; dont laugh when I got married I didn't know how to cook,makhulu would curse me every hour

Me: oh my God

Zodwa: I'm telling you ,you know I lost my mother

at 3 my father at 7 ,I grew up so hard staying with my aunt she didn't want I was not allowed to touch ,anything without, asking,I had my own ,plate ,spoon and a mug she was disgusted by me.

Me: that so cruel

Zodwa: it was bad I'm telling you ,when I turned 17 she said I must go and look for a job ,that where I met my husband,she smiled

Me: lol you blushing

Zodwa: you know that man was driving The most expensive car ever when I met him ,it was raining ,I was running around looking for a job

Zodwa: he said " hey why are you walking so slowly in the rain" I ignored him and he said "get in the car I'll take you home" silence

Zodwa: he got out and picked me up by force I was screaming, he threw me in the car and he took me to his apartment.the rest is history

Me: wow

ZODWA: yeah he taught me a lot he saw a wife under the dirty clothes that I was wearing, 35 years later we still happy ,I got pregnant with twins when i was 18 .

Me: that is great love story

Zodwa: what I'm trying to say is I'm glad you in mlondi's life, my son went through worse, his divorce broke him,I didn't think he would fall in love again, you make him happy, he's smiling everytime that to me is a blessing, you are a blessing.

Me: you guys are the blessing also ,thanks again for helping with my sister

Zodwa: its nothing, realy I'm here for you guys ,if you need to talk about anything I'm one call away

Me : thank you mah

Zodwa : my man is coming now ,let me go ,phela I must be the first thing he sees when he get here

Me: lol realy ?

Zodwa: yes that our rule

Me : oky bye,then zodwa walked out ,I heard muzi fighting with mlondi outside

Muzi: out of my way wena

Mlondi ; dad what did I do now?

Muzi: nx I just dont want to see your ugly face

Mooove,mlondi moved away from his dad ,he got in the house.i was still peeping through the window

Zodwa: hubby why are you shouting at my son like this

Muzi: wifey he was preventing me to see you first, he wanted to hug me nx

Zodwa: lol MLONDI!

mlondi: mum

Zodwa:I think you need to leave my house now ,I

can't have you upsetting my husband like this

Mlondi: but mum I

Zodwa: shut up,I was laughing non stop they all walked in ,I went to the lounge

Muzi: ohh hello mangcobo

Me: hi sir

Muzi : sir?

Me: hi baba

Muzi: how are you my child ,you good ,he Hugged,
I'm sorry about your gogo my child

Me : thank you

Muzi: and you must be Mazuma,how are you my
girl

Ngcebo:I'm fine how are you

Muzi: I'm fine I welcome you to my home ,you can
call me Mkhulu

Ngcebo: thank you

Muzi: it's nice to see a full house ,but now I need privacy, wifey please let go to our room we need to talk

Mlondi: to talk really?

Muzi: leave me alone wena mubi,we all laughed ,I think my heart is at ease I guess my sister is in a good place after all

Mlondi: you good mami?

Me: yes bbe

Mlondi: you look beautiful, I love you

Me : I love you more

Ayanda: get a room please

Mlondi: get a girlfriend

Ngcebo: what about me?

Mlondi: you will have boyfriend when you turning

30,ayanda laughed so hard

Ngcebo: why?

Mlondi: because I said so

,no boyfriends, I laughed ,ngcebo was sulking

Me: I love you too sis ,she rolled her eyes.

Plz like and share

CONTINUATION OF INSERT #32

NGCEBO POV

I keep on losing people I love ,I only have yara now
,she's the most selfless person I know in the world,
she always put me first ,I remember, at times if
gogo gave her 2 rand and me 1 rand for us to carry
at school,on our way to school, yara would take one

rand and give me 2 her rand ,she would say she's giving me her money because I need it more.anyway Mazuma showed me my room ,my eyes still wandering around ,I never saw something so beautiful before ,I have my own bathroom, my walk-in closet I'm still shocked,I'm nervous about being here but yara promised that they are good people, I miss gogo so much life is something else,but who knew that me ngcebo would live at Umhlanga one day, I have to make my sister proud I don't wanna disappoint her ,sigh ,I decided to unpack atleast clothes its something I have because yara send me money to buy clothes .

"Want some help",?

Ngcebo: no I'm done now

Ayanda: so you love your room?

Ngcebo: its beautiful

Ayanda: you ok? You look sad

Ngcebo: yah

Ayanda: dont worry you will be fine here you will enjoy staying with your big brother

Ngcebo: big brother as in you?

Ayanda: ofcourse

Ngcebo: but I'm older than you

Ayanda: lol I'm turning 17 soon

Ngcebo: me too

Ayanda: birth month?

Ngcebo: April 6

Ayanda: witchcraft, I can't be sharing my birthday with you now, no you lying I'm sure mum told you about it

Ngcebo: but she didn't lool hello twinny, ayanda sigh

Ayanda: so you ready for new school

Ngcebo: definitely not

Ayanda: dont worry you got me and it's a good school

Ngcebo:Your subjects?

Ayanda: science yours?

Ngcebo: accounting

Ayanda: oryt,on a serious note I'm glad you here,its boring to live with granny and grandpa

Ngcebo: your grandfather is he scary?

Ayanda: lol scary no he's the coolest one,you'll see him

Ngcebo: oh oky

Ayanda: let's go downstairs now dont lock yourself here

Ngcebo : ok let's go,they walk out headed downstairs

MLONDI POV

I don't think I will ever get over how beautiful my baby looks, I can stare her all day, she's been through a lot but still she smiles truly, I look into her eyes I see my whole life, my present and my future, I just want to make her happy everytime,

Yara: you know its rude to stare

Mlondi: not when I'm staring something so beautiful like you

Yara: trying to be a charmer maybe

Mlondi: but I am a charmer, I charm you everyday

Yara: lol you so sure of yourself

Mlondi: and I love you, you know you that? You make me happy mami

Yara: really? How do I make you happy?

Mlondi: by loving me,by being beautiful, by being strong ,by being caring ,by giving me the best sex ever but do you know making a old man like me to scream like a girl is a crime ?

Yara: ok I think from now on no sex for you

Mlondi: aybo why?

YARA : you just said I'm committing crime here

Mlondi: ok ok baby you can commit this crime everytime,I promise you I wont tell the cops.

Yara: realy

Mlondi: yes mami

Yara: ok love, let me go and freshen up now

Mlondi: want me to join you

Yara: no no no I'm still sore mlondi

Mlondi: but I didn't..

Yara: no I know your tricks bbe no

Mlondi: but mami look,I showed her my d*ck,

"mkhize wants you mami"

Yara : no bye ,she disappeared , I guess I have to take cold shower.

*** PEDRO POV ***

my name is Pedro Garcia I'm 35 years of age,I'm married to Adrienne with 2 kids, I was born in Germany then we moved here in France Years ago I have 2 siblings my sister who died 4 years ago ,she was in the army and my younger brother who is 27 his name is Mario Garcia.

Adrienne: baby you look stressed

Pedro: I am love I can't shake the feeling I can't just wipe the picture of that girl in my mind, babe she looked exactly like dad,like kiyara,the difference is that she's mixed but she she's exactly like them and

my dad say he doesn't think he had a child out of wedlock

Adrienne: this is deep ,what are you going to do?

Pedro: I don't know I'm thinking about speaking with my PI ,I want him to trace my father's steps, maybe 25 years back maybe will find something.

Adrienne: that sound like a plan,come here,she hugged me ,if she really is your sister we will find her dont worry

Pedro : thank you my love ,we kissed .

***BRIANNA POV ***

we at the Airport jason is leaving today I'm sad ,my parents love him ,I love him but now work needs him back in America

Jase: bbe don't be sad now only 2 weeks left ,before you join me

Bri: that very far bbe

Jase: I know bbe but I have to go ,if you cry now you know I'll be heartbroken,I'll call you every chance I get ok?

Bri: ok bbe ,I love you

Jase: I love you more I will send the jet to come and get you

Bri: what? Realy?

Jase: yes baby

Bri: thank you baby I would love that ,bye I'll see you

Jase: you leaving me now?

Bri: I dont want to see the jet with you leaving me so let me go early

Jase: ok give me last kiss,we kissed then I walked

away from him

Jase: shouting " BRIANNA!

Bri :I turned back he shouted again " I LOVE YOU"

Bri: "I LOVE YOU TOO"continued walking got to a taxi fast and I was going home ,I started chatting with yara,she was updating me about everything ,I missed her so much she went through so much in these holidays but she's still standing,that my sis right there.

***YARA POV**

look like Ngcebo and ayanda get along very well even though they in each other's throught every now and then.

I'm with zodwa in the kitchen ,ayanda is playing basketball ball with ngcebo and mlondi

Zodwa: so yara can you cook?

Me : ofcourse mah I can lol

Zodwa ; dont laugh when I got married I didn't know how to cook,makhulu would curse me every hour

Me: oh my God

Zodwa: I'm telling you ,you know I lost my mother at 3 my father at 7 ,I grew up so hard staying with my aunt she didn't want I was not allowed to touch ,anything without, asking,I had my own ,plate ,spoon and a mug she was disgusted by me.

Me: that so cruel

Zodwa: it was bad I'm telling you ,when I turned 17 she said I must go and look for a job ,that where I met my husband,she smiled

Me: lol you blushing

Zodwa: you know that man was driving The most expensive car ever when I met him ,it was raining ,I

was running around looking for a job

Zodwa: he said " hey why are you walking so slowly in the rain" I ignored him and he said "get in the car I'll take you home" silence

Zodwa: he got out and picked me up by force I was screaming, he threw me in the car and he took me to his apartment.the rest is history

Me: wow

ZODWA: yeah he taught me a lot he saw a wife under the dirty clothes that I was wearing, 35 years later we still happy ,I got pregnant with twins when i was 18 .

Me: that is great love story

Zodwa: what I'm trying to say is I'm glad you in mlondi's life, my son went through worse, his divorce broke him,I didn't think he would fall in love again, you make him happy, he's smiling everytime that to me is a blessing, you are a blessing.

Me: you guys are the blessing also ,thanks again for helping with my sister

Zodwa: its nothing, realy I'm here for you guys ,if you need to talk about anything I'm one call away

Me : thank you mah

Zodwa : my man is coming now ,let me go ,phela I must be the first thing he sees when he get here

Me: lol realy ?

Zodwa: yes that our rule

Me : oky bye,then zodwa walked out ,I heard muzi fighting with mlondi outside

Muzi: out of my way wena

Mlondi ; dad what did I do now?

Muzi: nx I just dont want to see your ugly face

Mooove,mlondi moved away from his dad ,he got in the house.i was still peeping through the window

Zodwa: hubby why are you shouting at my son like this

Muzi: wifey he was preventing me to see you first, he wanted to hug me nx

Zodwa: lol MLONDI!

mlondi: mum

Zodwa: I think you need to leave my house now , I can't have you upsetting my husband like this

Mlondi: but mum I

Zodwa: shut up, I was laughing non stop they all walked in , I went to the lounge

Muzi: ohh hello mangcobo

Me: hi sir

Muzi : sir?

Me: hi baba

Muzi: how are you my child , you good , he Hugged,

I'm sorry about your gogo my child

Me : thank you

Muzi: and you must be Mazuma,how are you my girl

Ngcebo:I'm fine how are you

Muzi: I'm fine I welcome you to my home ,you can call me Mkhulu

Ngcebo: thank you

Muzi: it's nice to see a full house ,but now I need privacy, wifey please let go to our room we need to talk

Mlondi: to talk realy?

Muzi: leave me alone wena mubi,we all laughed ,I think my heart is at ease I guess my sister is in a good place after all

Mlondi: you good mami?

Me: yes bbe

Mlondi: you look beautiful, I love you

Me : I love you more

Ayanda: get a room please

Mlondi: get a girlfriend

Ngcebo: what about me?

Mlondi: you will have boyfriend when you turning 30, ayanda laughed so hard

Ngcebo: why?

Mlondi: because I said so

,no boyfriends, I laughed ,ngcebo was sulking

Me: I love you too sis ,she rolled her eyes.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:31] Marcia: INSERT #33

***YARA POV ***

Today is Ngcebo and Ayanda's first day at school, I see my sister is so nervous shame she look so good on her new Uniform, Zodwa woke up so early because she says she making nutritious breakfast for them, she also wanted to make them lunch boxes ,ayanda was having none of that.

Mlondi left a week ago for Australia, business needed him there ,I miss him like crazy,I know he misses me too he calls me maybe 6 times a day.

Zodwa is happy I'm here because she's a Housewife she spends her husband money almost everyday she loves shopping, Ngcebo has new wardrobe I tell you ,they would shop almost everyday, ayanda is happy because he said he was tired of being dragged by his gogo to shop with her.i still have 1 more full week to be here,I guess I have to be strong.

Me: guys you ready ?(Ayanda asked me to drive them to school I dont know why because they have drivers here)

Ayanda: othi sbangene (let's enter them)

Me: ngcebo you okay? You look nervous.

Ngcebo: I'm cool sis let's go

Ayanda: you can admit that you nervous nothing wrong with that,you can tell your brother ok,he patted her blazer

Ngcebo : dont flatter yourself

Me: ok ok I'm leaving you guys,they rushed out,I was driving Zodwa's Rover ,gosh what a car . We arrived at their school,damn you could see by parents cars that this school is for the rich kids only.

Ngcebo and ayanda got off the car and I said bye to them, they walked away from me.

I drove back while I was driving back zodwa called

me ,and said I must pass to the mall,she needed fresh milk ,and caramel cake,I drove to the nearest shopping center, walked to woolworth's, pulled small trolley,loaded milk then when I was taking a cake ,someone spoke behind me " why are you taking my cake? I turned,I saw this dark talk and handsome guy but not handsome as my man obviously

Me: excuse me?

Guy: I said why are you taking my chocolate cake

Me:ohh sorry I was just moving it aside,because I need caramel one

Guy : oh oky, Im Syanda Nkosi by the way,he extended his hand to me for handshake but I didn't shake his hand

Me:oh ok

Syanda: so you not going to tell me your name?

Me: oh Thembela Ngcobo

Syanda:nice to meet you miss mapholoba

Me : likewise

Syanda: ,he took his cake flavour,I took mine
,walked away from him.

Me: I pushed the trolley to the till so that I can pay ,
Syanda came with his trolley behind me ,I didn't
mind him I paid and walk out with my things,

I put the plastic bags in the car and walked around
to the driver,s side

"Nice car you have right there"

Me : thanks, I opened the car door

Siyanda : can I get your number I mean I would like
to see you again

Me : no

Siyanda: please beautiful

Me : no ,I got in the car and I drove off.

***MLONDI POV ***

I was asleep, when i heard my phone ringtone.

Mlondi: hello

Sihle: dont tell me you sleeping, you meeting
Rodriguez in 20 minutes man , I jumped up so fast

Mlondi: shit man ,I overslept

Sihle : you will face muzi's fist I'm telling you if you
dare mess this deal!

Mlondi: I'm on it man,I hung up.

Took a 2 minute shower, everything was fast,I ran out at the hotel like something was chasing me, car took me where I was meeting Rodriguez ,found him there

Rodriguez: you late

Mlondi: by 2 minute

Rodriguez:time is money man

Mlondi:let no waste anymore of it

Rodriguez: I need 5 properties in USA and 2 in south Africa

Mlondi: figures?

Rodriguez: 200 million dollars for 7 of them

Mlondi: I'm not here to play games 350 million dollars or nothing

Rodriguez: you killing me here man

Mlondi:properties full of drugs who will be under

our name , one mistakes we are going down for
your doings ,you making maybe 200 million dollars
in one house,but you here telling me about 200
million dont make me a fool ,I want 350 million
dollars, take it or leave it

Rodriguez: fine you got yourself a deal ,we shook
hands

Mlondi: nice doing business with you

Rodriguez: like wise ,he called waiter

Rodriguez: can I have whiskey ,neat no ice

Waiter: ok sir , and you sir she was Asking me

Mlondi: I'll have ,,,,,, somebody cut me off.

"He will have brandy"

I turned to my left side ,God please.

Cathy: hey daddy I didn't know you were meeting lover boy here

Rodriguez: hi baby you look good

Cathy: thanks dad,hi mulo ,it's been a while

Me: yeah it is ,eash cathy is RodrigueZ's daughter, we used to fuck a lot after my divorce .

Cathy: dad did you tell him that I'm moving to US

Rodriguez: no but now that you here you can tell him.

Cathy: yes mulo,I guess I will see you more often

Mlondi: oh ok, I have to go

Cathy: but you guys just sealed the deal,you supposed to celebrate

Mlondi: no I have another meeting to get to

Cathy: how about me and you drinks later

Mlondi: sorry but I'm flying out ,she just stared me ,I walk out,headed to the hotel.

***PEDRO ***

It's been, 2 weeks since I met the PI so today we meeting for lunch. I've been waiting for 5 minute for this man,finally, he walked in

PI : sorry I'm late

Pedro: it's okay man,got anything for me?

PI : not much but I have questions

Pedro: ok what kind of questions?

PI : your father, has he worked to Africa before?

Pedro: not that I know off,why have you found anything there

PI: it's not clear as yet but atleast ask him for me then I will take it from there .

Pedro: ok I will do so ,I'll call you tomorrow

Pl : oryt

Pedro: I'm not staying man ,thanks for helping me again,I walked out ,got in the car and drove straight to my father's house.

I found him with my mum just relaxing in the lounge, dad no longer works most of his time.

Mr Garcia: Pedro

Pedro: dad how are you,mom?

Them: we fine,

Mrs Garcia: Ain't you working today?

Pedro : I'm working I'm going back ,I'm just here to ask some information

Mrs Garcia: dont tell me you still on about mistery girl,I just ignored her

Pedro: Dad have you ever worked in Africa before?

Mrs Garcia: your father never been to Africa before

Pedro: really?

Mr Garcia: No son I've never been to Africa before

Pedro: not even 1 country there

Mrs Garcia: no I'm telling you, your dad never

Pedro : ok now I dont know , " ok guys bye,I left,

Mr Garcia: maybe we must go to a holiday in one of African countries

Mrs Garcia: No we not going there.

SYANDA POV

I saw her driving off ,I dont know what to say ,

Car guard: she beautiful neh?

Syanda: what?

Car guard:I'm talking about that lady who just drove off

Syanda: man I'm out of words,I got in my car.
Decided to call my brother Anele.

Anele: what?

Syanda: I just saw THE MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMAN
IN THE WORLD.

Anele: so ?

Syanda: I have to marry her man

Anele: you really crazy,he hung up on this moron ,if
he knew what I was talking about ,he will be in a
farm right now buying the biggest cows ever, Damn
what is happening to me.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT

#33 CROP TOP

***PEDRO POV ***

Reception just called me telling me that my brother is here.

Mario: Big brother

Pedro: sure bro

Mario:you look frustrated

Pedro: I am bro ,I dont know what to do ,then my phone rang again,i answered.

receptionists : mr Garcia there a man here ,he says he is Mr Gomez ,he want to see you now

Pedro: send him in (Gomez is my PI)

Mario: who's that?

Pedro: PI, and he got in

PI : Gentleman's

US : hello

PI: man I've got something,

Mario: out with it

PI: your father worked in Africa 22 years ago in
South Africa specifically

US: what?

Pedro: but why dad denies this

PI: There's something else

Mario: NO!

PI: records of your father working there were all
wiped like he never existed there

Pedro: I dont get it

PI: have you ever witnessed your father maybe sick?

Mario: not me

Pedro: I dont remember, my dad was not home all the time ,he was traveling countries so I don't know

PI: this is confusing man I....

Pedro: wait ,I dont remember clearly but I think I was 10 or 11 I think dad came back with a wheelchair

Mario: what?

Pedro : yes he did,and mom went to get him because they came back together .

PI: man I'm gonna take it from here.

Pedro : thanks man,he walked out

Mario: bro this is bigger than we think

Pedro: too much bro and I promise you I'm not letting this go .

*** YARA POV ***

Finally I'm leaving ,2 weeks without mlondi I tell you its been hell,zodwa is sad that I'm leaving ,Ngcebo is loving her new school, she says everyone knows, that's she's Ayanda's sister of which is a " celebrity " at school, him and ayanda they got love and hate relationship I tell you they always together,fighting about any small thing,zodwa says she enjoys the noise.Ngcebo loves her room she owns many gadgets now ,Zodwa and their shopping.

Zodwa: you really leaving

Me: I have to mah

Zodwa: I'm going to miss you so much

Me: me too ,thank you for great hospitality

Zodwa: pleasure my baby ,she called ayanda and Ngcebo

Zodwa : you two take these bags to the car,they took my bags and walk out.

Zodwa: juice

Me: yes thanks ,she gave me Guava juice

Zodwa: so this is it,study hard Yara ,I know mlondi will support you,

Me: yes man

Zodwa: dont get pregnant, I know mkhize man are very good in bed and They very big ,I chocked on my juice

Zodwa: lol dont choke you know I'm telling the the truth

Me: I just laughed

Zodwa: go now you know if you arrive an our later in the US mlondi will kill us

Me: he got so much drama that one

Zodwa: you know him ,we hugged she walked me to the car

Ayanda: so mum when are we seeing you again

Me: end of March school holidays

Ngcebo: so will be celebrating our birthday in the Us?

Me: obviously

Ayanda: that more like it ntwana, they made some handshake signature or something, they were happy

Me: ok guys time for me to go now ,please behave

Ayanda: he hugged me so tight, "I'll miss you mom"

Me: me too baby

Ngcebo: bye sis I'll miss you

Me: me too my love please take care of yourself, behave ngcebo please

Ngcebo: I will sis

Ayanda: dont worry I will take care of her mom

Me: thank you boy, I got in the car, they waved ,driver took me to Airport ,got in the jet then it was

bye SA hello US.

***SYANDA POV **

I'm with Sbonga my IT friend,I told him that she must find that woman for me,I haven't been able to think straight since I saw her

Sbonga : man there are lot of Thembela Ngcobo in SA,come let's view some pictures maybe you will recognize her

Syanda: ofcourse I would recognize her,we scrolled a lot ,viewed a lot

Sbonga: maybe she's not on social media

Syanda: go back go back there

Sbonga: and ?

Syanda: it's her man ,this is her

Sbonga: she has 2 names Thembela Yara Ngcobo

Syanda: man it's her

Sbonga: damn Syanda this is too much man wow

Syanda: open her pics ,he did Damn

Sbonga: look at that smile man,I'm sure she's not single

Syanda: I dont care, I need her, I can confess all my sins just to have her man

Sbonga: wooh man that extreme.

***MLONDI POV ***

Sihle: heita

Mlondi: you dont knock now on my office?

Sihle: no,why you grumpy, when Is yara coming back we tired of you always sulking

Mlondi: smiling " today man"

Sihle : so why are you still sulking

Mlondi: the watch has been moving so slowly, I can't take this anymore

Sihle : I think you ate some love portion you know

Mlondi: lol you sick

Sihle: yara fed you all with a plastic,I threw a paper on him

Mlondi: you know nothing about love man

Sihle: I'm good ,I'm single and smashing, we laughed

Mlondi: talk about smashing, you remember cathy?

Sihle: Rodriguez daughter? Dont tell me man mlondi are yo...

Mlondi: no I will not do that ,apparently she moving here in the Us

Sihle: oh no, please keep her away from yara you know her

Mlondi:I'll make sure bro

Sihle: you better, now it was time for me to go and get my woman

Mlondi: man I'm going now

Sihle: maybe I'll see you later ,we bro hugged and I drove to Airport , I waited,waited and waited .

Finally ,the Jet arrived,I waited patiently, then she appeared, I guess she became more beautiful, she is wearing a yellow dress and black sandals

Mlondi: she saw me , she smiled, I smiled back,I started running towards her,she was now laughing, I lifted her up,hugging her

Mlondi: oh my God baby I'm so happy to see you ,I missed you mami

Yara: I missed you too baby ,put me down ,my dress is short

Mlondi: I dont want to put you down baby

Yara: love wh..

Mlondi: wrap your legs around me

Yara: bbe people are stareing

Mlondi : I dont care,we walked to my car like that i placed her in the car ,got back and took her bags.

Mlondi: mami you look more beautiful

Yara: I guess your mom was feeding me

Mlondi: baby that felt like 2 month,I'm glad you here I love you

Yara: I love you too bbe.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#33

***YARA POV ***

2 month later, varsity opened a month ago ,this year its Hard and hectic,I'm literally drowning in my books,I hardly see mlondi, and that frustrate the shit out of him,its almost end of March ,that means "MLONDI'S KIDS" are coming I dont even know when did that happened,but I just heard ngcebo asking me like "HOW IS DAD" I was like hee? Then mlondi explained to me that he also didn't know,he just started hearing ngcebo calling him dad and that makes him feel so great, sihle was so jealous, he demanded that they must call him baba,because they call Londa Daddy.

My sister is happy and that makes my life easy and happy,me and mlondi are still so much in love.BRIANNA is still the Best ,last week she beat up

Jason PA ,apparently she found them flirting, it is a war I'm telling you even now,

Bri : im done with school when will this year end ,I'm too old for this

Me: old really?

Bri : I mean I'm supposed to be sipping cocktails in Bahamas or something

Me: dream sister ,dream,we laughed

Bri: so its Friday we have to go out

Me: I'm very busy I'm practicing all day.

Bri: ok I will have lunch with Jason

Me: isn't he working?

Bri: i dont care he will make a plan unless if he want to have lunch with his PA

Me: yooh you too much

Bri:bye now,she took her bag and walked out flying,

she's always late.

I'm trying to make an omelette, my phone rang, I don't recognize the number

Me: hello

Person:.....

Me: hello,ok still silence I guess it's a wrong number,I continued with my breakfast ,finished eating wore my simple black shorts, black simple tshirt and white sneakers, collected my laptop, books and my car keys,I walk out, heading to my car,go in ,got a message from Bae

Mlondi " Good morning my heart keeper, I hope you had a great night my love ,I miss you too much ,I'm taking you to lunch later ,I love you can't wait to see you ,

Love MLONDIWENHLIZIYO YAKHO(your heart

keeper)

Me; I was blushing like crazy, but I had to go books are waiting, I drove to school.

***SYANDA POV **

Syanda: dad you were supposed to assign me to the US

Nkosi: I told you that not happening

Syanda: but that not fair I worked so hard to...

Nkosi: shut up dont ,I just walked out,dad is the most stubborn man in the world,.I'm pissed .

I decided to call Anele,

Anele: what wrong with you NX you such a cock blocker man

Syanda: its midday man Ain't you working or

something.

Anele: I fuck everywhere, even in my office

Syanda: ok stop I heard enough now

Anele: so?

Syanda: dad doesn't want me in the US, he,s
sending me to the fuckin Italy man

Anele: you mad because you want to follow p*ssy
all across the world,you followings that girl

Syanda: obvious

Anele: what you gonna do?

Syanda: dont know man but I'm definitely not going
to Italy ,when Sbonga found that Thembela is
student at Harvard , I was impressed I knew I had to
have her I think I'm in love with her , I guess it was
love at first sight mmm beauty and brains.

I'm drooling over her pics here on my laptop ,.he

touched his laptop screen

SYANDA: TRUST ME MASHIYAMAHLE IM COMING
FOR YOU

***PEDRO POV ***

What if that was really my sister?

I'm sure she will hate us even if we find her, I mean we grew up with everything but she didn't have a father

Maybe she grew up poor, maybe she grew up being abused or something while we here enjoying life as her brother's, unable to protect her ,sigh

My PI confirmed something for me my dad Got sick when he was in south Africa, problem is that we dont what he was diagnosed with ,still dad denies being in SA, I have to bring out big guns now,

Adrienne: Pedro you haven't touched your food

Pedro: I'm just so stressed bbe

Adrienne: eat you need strength, so please

Pedro: you right ,I started eating fast ,I have to confront my dad one more time,alone,I finished eating ,left my house,drove straight to my father's house.

Pedro: hello,I shouted,dad appeared

Mr Garcia: you good

Pedro: yes dad it's your lucky day today,I'm taking you out for lunch

Mr Garcia: realy I've been craving for pork so much ,you know your mother doesn't make it for me

Pedro: great ,dad got inside telling my mom about our lunch date .

Mrs Garcia: realy ,wait for I'll freshen up fast

Mr Garcia: no you not invited ,just me and pedro

Mrs Garcia : What? but why

Mr Garcia: why what? ,Pedro let's go,we walked
,got in my car ,drove to the nearest restaurant, dad
ordered his pork,

Mr: son, I know you have something on your chest
,so out with it

Pedro: you know dad I'm still on about you denying
that you have been to Africa

Mr Garcia: pedro I dont....

Pedro: Dad please, you got back because you were
sick

Mr Garcia: sick? Sick from what?

Pedro: you tell me

Mr Garcia: he got angry .pedro,in order for me to
prove that I'm not lying when I say I dont remember

,please dig deeper, pedro you know me, why would i deny my blood,you know me man I did everything for you guys

Pedro: dad I didn't mean to upset you,I...

Mr Garcia: I lost my appetite ,he got up

Pedro: dad calm down,wait for me in the car I'll get a takeaway for you,he walked out,I asked his food to be a takeaway,after collecting dad's food,I followed him

Pedro: we drove in silence, we arrived at home,he got out ,I gave him his food," dad I will get in the bottom of this"

Mr Garcia: "Do that" just like that he walked inside the house.

I took my phone sending Mario a message, "BRO I THINK DAD IS TELLING THE TRUTH I THINK HE KNOWS NOTHING ABOUT SOUTH AFRICA "

sigh,drove back to my house.

***YARA POV ***

I've been standing all day ,my feet are hurting, I need to get out of here like ASAP. " I'm here" that is the message from my man .I'm excited now I haven't seen him for 3 days .

I walked to my car ,but mlondi is not here, I looked around still no sign of his car.Then he got out from thee taxi looking sly ,all eyes were on him ,he smiled, I blushed

Mlondi: and she blushes

Me: stop ,he gave me the hottest hug ever he smelled so good

Mlondi: see your man can take a taxi

Me: lol I see, you look so hot

Mlondi: I had to ,I mean I have to chase these young boys after you ,so I had to make an effort,

Me: I missed you

Mlondi: I missed you more baby now let's go I'm hungry

Me: you driving , I gave him my keys ,got inside, and he started driving

Mlondi: you look tired mami

Me : I am, I took my phone " you know I have missed calls from Ayanda

Mlondi: that one doesn't call me anymore

Me: shame

Mlondi: apparently He broke ngcebo's iPad ,but mom bought new one for ngcebo ,but hey ngcebo called me to snitch to his brother

Me: ohh

Mlondi: yeah but they good you know them,

Me :I didn't know about this.

Mlondi: ngcebo called me, her dad ,so dont be jealous

Me: I rolled my eyes " I see she doesn't love me anymore"

Mlondi: dont be jealous ,you know ayanda doesn't call me anymore

Me: that means we swapped babies

Mlondi: lol yeah ,we arrived at the restaurant, we were showed our table

We ordered our drinks ,waited our food sharing light conversation, finally they served us,

Mlondi: this meat taste so good bbe you wanna

taste

Me: no thank you I'm enjoying my fish,he ignored me he cut his steak and attempted to feed me .

Me: no I dont want meat

Mlondi: just open up mami,you wont regret it

Me: but I...

"This looks cousy " I was interrupted by that voice ,then this white blond slender woman appeared on the side ,mlondi frowned

Mlondi: and then

Lady: Ain't you going to introduce us

Mlondi: mami this is cathy,cathy my Girlfriend

Cathy: " ohh nice to meet you girlfriend " as he said I'm cathy her business associates

Me: oh oky

Mlondi: can we continue with our lunch now

Cathy: oh sorry for disturbing this, umm date ,I'll leave you to it " nice to meet you "GIRLFRIEND, she walked away swaying her non - existing ass ,I just got annoyed .I put down my fork,gulped my drink,something was unsettling about this "association " but I didn't want to appear insecure

Mlondi: mami you not eating anymore

Me: I'm full

Mlondi: but I thought you said you hungry

Me: now I'm full,I guess he got the message because he didn't say anything after that.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: INSERT 34

***MLONDI POV **

Just got back to from lunch date or should I say disaster date with mami,cathy ruined it . Damn I have to take care of this chick she make me so mad.and Yara just lost her appetite, I have to fix this fast,before some shit happens.

Decided to go home early ,and I would pass to sihle's house, drove off ,arrived to sihle's ,this guy like noise too much,you could hear the noise all the way from his gate.

Mlondi: ey man shut this down,silence

Mlondi: sihle ! Still nothing,I got to his lounge turned down the music ,still nothing ,I climbed up the stairs, started hearing moans more like screams, WTF ,I shouted his name, even though I know he

would kill me

Mlondi: sihle get your ass down here man

Sihle: you fucking with me now nx just go away

Mlondi: I'm waiting, I'm giving you 2 minutes or I'm coming in, I chuckled, ran down stairs, went to the kitchen, this guy has no food nx that why he always finishing my food at my house

Sihle: WTF mlo why are you here? , then behind him some blonde girl appeared but she rushed out so fast.

Mlondi: hello to you too brother, I'm here to visit my brother, is that a crime brother

Sihle: nx are you a rapper now? I was still busy man

Mlondi : you fucking blondes now? Who is she?

Sihle : I told you I'm single and smashing, eash I

dont think I know her name

Mlondi: you are crazy,stay away from blonde girls
man, order some food man I'm hungry,

Sihle: I thought you said you taking yara out for
lunch?

Mlondi: I did until cathy ruined it man

Sihle : what? ,he ordered food " she's here already
,what did she do?

Mlondi: I told him everything,

Sihle: you have to tell Yara that you used to fuck
before ,she's not a fool, she see that you more than
just that fucken associates, the biggest mistakes you
can make man is to lie to someone you love.

Mlondi: you right bro I have to talk to her but first I
have to talk with cathy nx

Sihle: fix it fast man before you lose your woman.

Mlondi: and I can't have that man ,then I got a
message from my guy .

Mlondi: I have to go man I found Cathy Address I have to deal with this

Sihle: and food?

Mlondi: another time, I walked out ,drove to cathy Address, talked to security, they said I must wait ,they called her ,she said they must open for me, i parked my car ,wait a minute oky this area is my area just 3 houses away from my house ,what the fuck is this? I just got mad like angry ,I walked to her door I rang the bell, she opened, wearing nothing but lingerie, I admit she looked sexy and all but my woman came fast in my mind ,damn yara is sexy I tell you

Cathy: I knew you will come for.., I just pushed passed her

Mlondi: listen and listen to me carefully, woman stay away from me ok, I don't know what kind of

games you playing ,like obtaining your house next to mine .

Cathy: I didn't know you live in this area

Mlondi: dont fuck with me ,me and you we never dated...

Cathy:I don't want to date you ,she hugged me ,I pushed her

Mlondi: dont touch me

Cathy: we can continue where were left off mulo no string attached, your girlfriend wont find out.

Mlondi: No! ,just stay away I dont want to fuck with you anymore ,I rushed out ,got in my car ,I had to see yara so that i can explain myself. I thought about buying flowers, but that will scream " Guilty conscious " sigh.

***YARA ***

When I got to my apartment I just took a shower and threw myself in bed. I can't lie I'm hurt, I can see mlondi is hiding something about that "associates" I fell asleep.

I heard someone calling me it was like he/she's so far

Bri: yara man wake up are you dead or something

Me: what, why are you waking me up

Bri: your man is here to see you

Me: where is he?

Bri: lounge

Me: tell him that he can come in here

Bri: ok dont have sex

Me: I faked a smile

Bri: bbe are you ok? You look so down

Me: I'm good it's just that I just woke up

Bri : ok let me go and call him

Me: oryt ,she walked out, then mlondi walked in,

Mlondi: hi mami

Me: hi

Mlondi: you good?

Me: yes,he came and sat next to me ,i noticed something bt i kept quiet

Mlondi: mami, about what happened today ,umm I can explain I mean I want to explain.

Me: explain what? Explaining why you smell women perfume, his eyes popped out

Me: your associate perfume specifically, because I remember she smelled like that.

Mlondi: baby I can explain

Me: no please leave

Mlondi: mami please

Me: leave mlondi please leave me in peace

Mlondi: mami I know this....

Me: " I SAID LEAVE" I shouted so loud he got up,then BRIANNA rushed in

Bri: bbe you ok?

Me: yeah I'm fine

Bri: twinny please come another atleast , he just walked out

Bri: bbe you okay? What happening Yara you have tears in your eyes please talk to me

Me: I'm fine sis let me sleep I'll be better

Bri: ok let's tuck you in I got in bed ,and please if you want to talk you know I'm here

Me: I know

Bri : ok sleep love you

Me: I got under the cover ,my heart was sore ,does this mean mlondi is cheating on me?

PEDRO

Mario: what?

Pedro: what do you mean amnesia man?

PI: your father was a lecturer ,teaching German languages in one of south African biggest universities, then one day he fell ill, then he lost his memory

Pedro: so mum fetched him?

PI: she didn't fetch apparently when your dad got sick ,she was there visiting him

Mario: No! that means mom knows that dad was in South Africa but why deny it .

Pedro: what if dad memory never got back ?

Mario: but how ?

Pedro: I dont know man

Mario: wait, dad never told us about being a lecture before.

Pl:guys we getting there dont give up

Mario : no we not giving up ,I feel like I don't even know my family anymore,

Pedro: keep going man I feel like we close to the truth now

Pl: let me go guys ,I'll get in touch if I find something new,

Mario: sure, he walked out

Mario: I'm more confused now

Pedro: me too.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#34

***MLONDI POV ***

I'm driving to my house

My heart is in piece's, I saw the hurt in her eyes,
God knows I didn't mean to hurt her like this, what
am I going to do, I'm sure she's disgusted by me.

Arrived at my house, found Sihle .

Sihle: how did it go man

Mloni: let me go shower I'll be back

Sihle: mlondi you ok man ,you dont look good

Mlo: I climbed the stairs"its bad bro very bad.

Walked to my room ,took my clothes off ,walked in
to the shower, water hitting my body ,my mind
working overtime ,finished showering ,I just wore
my shorts and tshirt and sleepers ,went down stairs
it was now 8pm

Mlondi:bro

Sihle: what happening mlondi

Mlondi: cathy happened I went to her place then I found her wearing lingerie and all

Sihle: mlondi dont tell me. ...

Mlondi: no man we did nothing but she hugged,I pushed her,I told her she must stay the hell away from me,then I left

Sihle: and?

Mlondi: I went to explain everything to yara ,but man I didn't get a chance she smelled cathy perfume on me

Sihle: fuck ,man mlondi

Mlondi: I know man I tried to explain she just told me that I must go ,for the first time ever She Shouted me bro

Sihle: what are you going to do mlo?

Mlondi: I don't know ,you should've seen her eyes man ,she felt betrayed.

Sihle: man you have to do something

Mlondi: like what?

Sihle: I don't know just dont give up man ,I got up and poured whiskey, we carried on talking, when we checked the time it was 11pm

Sihle: I almost drank the whole bottle alone

Mlondi:

Sihle: mlo

Mlondi: mm

Sihle: dont think too much man

Mlondi: you know I think mami is hungry

Sihle: hee?

Mlondi: she didn't eat her food after cathy ruined our lunch,and I'm sure when she got to her

apartment she was too angry to eat

Sihle: now what

Mlondi: I'm leaving man she has to forgive me ,even if I sleep outside the door so be it,i can't lose her,

Sihle: that the spirit bro now go what are you waiting for,I took my fone and my car keys

Mlondi : come and lock and go to sleep you drunk

Sihle : sure KHABAZELA ,I rushed out ,got in my car,drove off..

Went to the nearest drive-thru bought food for her,took off.

*** MARIO***

Mario was stareing his sister Kiyara's picture, his mind went back to New Years Eve ,when he saw

someone who looked exactly like kiyara, he let out a huge sigh

Mario: "dear sis,I wish you were still here,I miss you so much,I think i saw someone who look like us ,like you specifically,I think she's our sister,if you able to reach her,or see her please protect her,I promise you if she is one of us we will bring her home.love you still sis,his prayer was interrupted by his ringing fone.

Mario: hey bro

Pedro: meet me in my house now

Mario: on the way,hung up,ran to my car ,drove like a maniac, drove in.

I met Roman and Sophia my brother's kids in the lounge

Mario: hi guys

Them: hi uncle Mario

Mario: you guys good?

Roman : we good,

Adrienne: forget that they will give you any attention while they focusing on the cartoons

Mario: lol I see,how are you

Adrienne: I'm good thanks ,you can proceed to your brother's study you will meet them there.

Mario: who is he with?

Adrienne: PI and your dad

Mario : ok thanks , I rushed to the study, I greeted them .

PI: ok because you all here now ,I managed to find some pictures of MR Garcia in SA

Mr Garcia : what?

PI: yeah here,he showed us dads pictures

Mr Garcia: he looked them for so long

Pedro: dad,dad lifted his head and he started shaking and shaking

Mario: dad! ,he tried to get up,but he just fell down

Pedro: dad, no no no dad wake up

PI: I think he's having heart attack take him to hospital, I started panicking, pedro picked him up ,and he rushed out

Mario: I ran after him opened the car for him then we drove to the hospital .

Pedro: dad hang on please you can't die on me now

***BRIANNA POV ***

jase: bbe

Bri:

Jase: BRIANNA

Bri: mmm

Jase : I think there's someone at the door .

Bri:babe its midnight who can knock by this hour?

Jase: I don't know this is your apartment remember

Bri : you mean yara's, the person was breaking the door with his/her fist

Jase : I'll go and open

Bri: I'm coming with you

Jase : no Bri stay here

Bri: I'm coming with you Jason,let's go,person was banging the door so hard ,I was frightened.

***MLONDI POV ***

I've been banging this door like a mad man I'm
telling for 20 minute now but àI'm not giving up

Bri: WTF why are you breaking the door

Jase: who is it?

Mlondi: it's me man,I heard the key unlocking

Jase:man what wrong,what are you doing here ,it
fucken 12 am

Bri: twinny what happening

Mlondi: I'm here to see my woman

Bri: what did you do to her

Mlondi: I scratched my head " I messed up

Bri: you know if you messing with her it means you
messing with me,she's sleeping please don't wake
her up

Mlondi: I know I'm sorry but I will fix everything ,I
just want to be next to her

Jase: ok man will leave you to it

Bri: but jas...

Jase: let's leave him bbe.

Bri: if you dare make her cry I will cut off your dick.

Mlondi: yes mam, and they disappeared to
BRIANNA'S room

Mlondi: I walked in to mami's room, her side lamp was on, I know she doesn't sleep with the light turned off. she look so peaceful, didn't want to disturb her, I just took off my clothes and I got in behind her slowly. I placed my arm around her, and fell asleep.

***YARA POV ***

I thought I was dreaming but he is behind me, I can smell him, he's holding me so tight, like I'm going to run or something, I admit I'm kind of happy he's

here the time is 4 am, but right now I really needed to pee.

I'm trying to free myself from his arms but he's too strong for me

Mlondi: where are you going

Me: I need bathroom ,he let go of me ,I ran to bathroom, did my business, rinsed my mouth.got back to bed ,found him up,he was no longer inside the cover but he was just sitting on top of bed on his undies,ok i think I drooled a little, then my mind took me back to miss "associates" ,I got back inside the cover.

Mlondi: hi mami

Me: hi

Mlondi: I know its 4am and I know I'm the last person you want to see or hear from right now but

mami please let me explain.

Me:

Mlondi: Ngyakcela mami (please mami)

Me: start talking ,I really want to sleep

Mlondi: ok I'm sorry about....

Me: I dont want your sorry mlondi

Mlondi: cathy and me we used to sleep together we were not dating and it was years ago ,I'm sorry about not explaining it to you after that encounter .even thou I saw that you were not okay after it.

Me.....

Mlondi: yesterday afternoon I decided to meet with her ,I needed to tell her that she must stay away from me and you ,when I arrived to her house,they called her for security check up ,so she said they must let me in ,when I get in to her house,she , , she was naked just in lingerie,

Me: oky

Mlondi: mami I swear nothing happened, she tried to hug me , telling me that we can carry on where where we left off ,but I pushed her I swear baby nothing happened ,I told her that I dont want nothing to do with her,and also found that she lives 3 houses away from my house

Me: wow looks like she's on a mission

Mlondi: "that forced hug is the only reason her perfume got to me mami.im sorry my love I didn't mean to hurt you please believe me.

Mlondi: he started speaking fast ""I know this doesn't look good mami but I swear I didn't cross the line all i wanted was her t....

Me: I Believe You

Mlondi :I swear I love you only you mami I will...."wait what did you say?

Me: I Believe You

Mlondi: you do? ,his eyes popped out

Me: yes

Mlondi: he crushed me with a hug , "oh my god thank you baby'

Mlondi: I promise you I will never keep anything from you again

Me: don't make promises you can't keep

Mlondi: I intend to keep it my love I will never hurt you internationally

Me: I laughed , " really internationally

Mlondi: and she smiles , that what I've been craving for the past hours mami.

Mlondi: to see your smile

Me: when and how did you get here?

Mlondi: I couldn't stay away, I arrived here by 12 o'clock, jase and BRIANNA opened for me , after knocking for 20 minutes ofcourse

Me: serves you right

Mlondi: he placed his hand on his heart " I'm so hurt right now,after driving around at night because I wanted to bring you some food,I knew you did not eat

Me: whose fault it was that I didn't eat?

Mlondi: askies baby ,he perked my lips

Me: so where is my food?

Mlondi: I will go and warm it up for you he got up ,he walked towards the door wearing only his undies and he had a huge boner.

Me: where are you going naked?

Mlondi: The time is 04:50 so people are still sleeping.

Me: don't start with me please

Mlondi: ok ok ,he wore his shorts "you happy?

Me: yes, now hurry up

Mlondi: yes mam ,he walked out.

After 2 minutes he came back with plate full of French fries ,Burger Nd wings on another hand we was holding cranberry juice, he knows it my favourite

Me: mmm smells so good ,thank you baby .

Mlondi: pleasure, I started eating fast I was so hungry,mlondi was looking at me with a huge grin

Me: you want to eat with me

Mlondi: yes

Me : we ate everything, and we got back to bed

Mlondi: let's cuddle, come and sleep on top of me ,I did ,he wrapped his arm around me,

Mlondi: mami

Me: mmm

Mlondi: I love you

Me; love you too,he perked my forehead and we fell asleep

Plz suggests this page to someone

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: INSERT #35

*** YARA POV ***

I'm at Bae's place today its Sunday ,i woke up into an empty bed, my babies are coming today I'm so excited,but not more than mlondi, I decided to get up,I saw a note next to my pillow .

" Morning mami, you look beautiful this morning, I had to rush somewhere, I'll be back as soon as possible and I left your breakfast in the oven, love you. I smiled and decided to hit the shower, finished up, wore simple clothes, got downstairs.

Decided to make a hot coffee because it was raining And cold outside. Then londa got in.

Londa: honey I'm home, I laughed

Me: lol realy, don't let mlondi hear you say that

Londa: lool he will knock my teeth out,how are you and where is he?

Me: I'm fine how are you,he hugged me " actually I don't know where he is,he left a note saying he will be back soon.

Londa:oryt , I'm good, I've been better actually

Me: good ,where have you been I haven't seen you in a while

Londa: i was in Dubai

Me: mm you living it up, want some coffee?

Londa: yes please, and no living it up for me ,it was all work,work,work

Me: can I make you breakfast?

Londa: no dont worry I will do it myself

Me: oh oryt

Londa: and you want some?

Me : no mlondi made it for me thanks

Londa: sure ,he made his breakfast, talking non stop and I ate mine .then we heard a car pulling over

Londa : I guess that him

Me: yeah ,then when the door opened I got the shock of my life

"Ahhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh"

Me: what the hell guys why are you doing this to me,they both rushed to me

Ayanda: we wanted to suprise you

Me: oh my God but guys,

Ngcebo : I missed you sis

Me: oh my god look at you ngcebo you even gained some weight

Ngcebo: no I dont want that ,oh my God Finally I'm in the US me ngcebo ,ntwana pinch me please and Ayand pinched her

Ngcebo: ahhh I'm still alive

Ayanda: we missed you mum

Ngcebo :we missed you sis

Ayanda: dont Interrupt me wena

Ngcebo : leave me alone junior ,they were going on and on

Londa : guys hello I'm here

Ngcebo: sorry how are you daddy

Londa:I'm cool you guys are so grown, he hugged them

Londa: specially you nongcebo ay ay I hope we still focusing on books no boys

Ngcebo; dont worry about boys because I have a bodyguard here,she was pointing ayanda

Mlondi: good

Ngcebo: good? Dad ayanda Is overdoing it now I can't even laugh with my classmates who are boys

Londa: you doing good job son

Ayanda: thanks daddy

Ngcebo; she mimicked him" klenks kady,I laughed

Mlondi: we agreed that you will date when you turning 30 ngcebo

Ngcebo: that not fair dad ,ayanda has more than 10 girlfriends at school

Mlondi: Ayanda man

Ayanda: she's lying dad ,me and londa laughed

Ngcebo: yes you do

Ayanda: you such a snitch

Ngcebo rolled her eyes

Mlondi: ok ok guys go freshen up I know you all tired, Nongcebo come let me show you your room, they started walking away from us

Me: so I'm not invited to see the room

Mlondi&ngcebo: no

Me: oh oky

Mlondi: dont tell me you sulking now

Me: no I will just take my son here to his room ,"
ayanda let's go. we climbed the stairs got in to his room.

Ayanda: I hope my TV is still working Me: ofcourse it still working, so how is School,

Ayanda: school is great

Me :so ngcebo adjusted well?

Ayanda: very well but boys are running after her but as her big brother I chase them away.

Me: ok so you still enjoy living with her

Ayanda: more than you can know ,I no longer get bored at home so we cool

Me: glad to hear that and I'm glad you guys are here.

Mlondi: I'm here to get my woman

Ayanda: but we still bonding dad you just jealous.

Mlondi; I said get your own woman

Ayanda: ok how is tasha,mlondi gave him a dead stare and ayanda laughed

(Tasha is a 21 year old who live across the street mlondi's house when she saw ayanda she went crazy she wanted him left right and center)

Mlondi: baby let's go,we walked out

Me: I want to see ngcebo's room

Mlondi: ok,he took me to ngcebo's freshly decorated room

Me; oh my God ,when did this happen, the room was beautiful with peach walls that ngcebo's favourite colour

Ngcebo: sis look ,she showed me a big beautiful framed picture of her

Me: bbe you did all this ,oh my God

Mlondi: you like?

Me: what ? This is lovely bbe thank you,thank you so much ,I felt tears on my cheeks

Mlondi: no tears mami.

- Ngcebo: I don't need no tears in my room so out,and dad!

Mlondi: yeah

Ngcebo: thank you again ,they hugged it was beautiful, then mlondi picked me up and we walked to our room

Me: baby thank you

Mlondi: it's nothing bbe I don't want her to feel excluded in this family

Me: thank you ,I perked his lips.

***PEDRO ***

Dad was admitted to hospital ,they said he suffered a Major heart attack,they suspect something big like traumatic memory triggered his memory , Hes In a Coma but doctors promised us that one day he will be okay I don't know when.

Me and mom we aren't in speaking terms because she still maintains that dad's pics are fake.

I don't know what to do,I'm beginning to think that

my mom knows something that we dont know.
Mario is taking this harder than I thought, my PI
reached the dead end for now .

All we focusing on is to get dad better.

***YARA POV ***

Week later

I'm meeting BRIANNA for lunch, and and usually she
always late,

" here is your drink mam" says the waiter

Me : I haven't ordered any drink

Waiter: that gentleman there paid for your drink

Me: what Gentleman? ,he turned and pointed but there was no one

Me: and then

Waiter: I don't know mam but I swear he was there

Me :ok no problem, he left I didn't touch the mystery drink

Bri : we ordering pink drinks now?

Me: shut up you late

Bri: dont be dramatic, I passed my man's office to give him a quickie

Me: eww too much info

Bri: so where is my drink, you didn't order for me?

Me: I didn't order this drink,apparently some guy bought it for me

Bri: mm lucky you

Me: I'm not going to drink this

Bri: why? ,let me drink it for you

Me: no dont drink it ,I didn't eve get to see the guy
,the waiter pointed where he was and he was no
where to be seen

Bri : that strange

Me: tell me about it.,then we ordered our food ,

Bri: so today is your sister's birthday?

Me: yes and junior

Bri: ohh I forgot so where are they?

Me : went to Las Vegas with londa and Sihle

Bri: and you home alone with bae

Me : yes and they are kids what are they doing to
Las Vegas,you should have seen them they were so
excited.

Bri : that great, then our food came and we dug in.

Bri : why is that guy looking you like this?

Me: which guy?

Bri : that one..,I mean he was just right there

Me: this is creepy now ,let's just go,we paid our bill and we walked out,we drove to our apartment.

Bri: we haven't been here for a week

Me: lol yes ,we cohabiting now,we laughed .then my phone rang

Me: hello, nothing

Me: hello, still nothing, I dropped the call

Bri: who was that

Me: dont know, its second time now I'm getting call like this

Bri: maybe it's wrong number

Me: maybe

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#35

6 month later

I'm not going to say it was easy ,the last 6 month have been insane,intense I tell you ,school was hectic and all,I thank my man who was pushing me everyday ,he would say " THE END IS NEAR MAMI SO HOLD ON , so here I am just 3 days away from my graduation. Uncle sbo and sis Nqobile with the mkhize's, of which is zodwa,ayanda and Ngcebo arrived yesterday.

I'm going to my final fitting for my graduation dress with Ngcebo, my sister is so excited for me ,but I tell you no one is excited more than my man. Ayanda even asked him that " dad are you sure you not the one who is graduating" lol

Me: nongcebo get Down I'm leaving you now

Ngcebo: I'm coming ,she came down wearing the shortest tight dress ever, my mouth was still hanging from the shock, sihle and mlondi got in .

Mlondi: and then,what are you wearing?

Sihle: go and change that

Ngcebo: but baba

Mlondi: now Nongcebo, she climbed the stairs so fast.

Sihle: Yara Yara how are you

Me: I'm fine how are you,he gave me a hug

Mlondi: that enough, baby come to your man

Sihle: nx you so jealous man

Mlondi: find your own

Mlondi: hey baby I missed you ,I haven't seen you for 1 hour 35 minutes

Me: lol aybo, that a short time to miss someone

Mlondi: but it felt like 10 hours

Sihle: nx show off

Mlondi: get out of my house

Me: baby don't mind him

Mlondi: you right baby,now give me a kiss,I kissed him so passionately

Sihle: guys cut it out

Mlondi: he held my waist and he whispered in my ear "Mami see what you did?"

Me: but I didn't do anything

Mlondi: you turned me on baby and this dress you wearing doesn't do any justice for me

Me: askies baby

Sihle: mlo move away from yara

Mlondi: why? I don't want to

Sihle: lol move I want to see something, then

Ngcebo came down

Ngcebo: we can go now sis,

Sihle: yes mlondi, yara has to go now

Mlondi: sihle leave me alone

Mlondi: enjoy your day love I'll see you later, he perked my lips and he ran away climbing the stairs and sihle ran after him like a lightning, they were laughing all the way

Ngcebo: and then?

Me: lol I dont know" I couldn't tell Ngcebo that my man was running away from his brother because he had a boner,we got in the car and we drove off .

We met the designer,my dress was perfect ,It a long simple tight black dress with a slit all the way to the thigh

Ngcebo: wow yara its suits you perfectly

Me: you think?

Ngcebo: ofcourse wow , sis this dress is awesome.

Me: thanks sis,and ngcebo bought short dusty pink dress to wear on my graduation. We took our dresses and we left

Me: ok now let's go,this weather is not good at all

Ngcebo: where are we going?

Me: to sihles house,sis Nqobile , uncle sbo and zodwa, they were all staying at sihle's house.

We drove to sihle,s house it was raining so hard ,I drove in,parked my car,then we got in.

Nqobile: here comes thee Engeneer

Me: lol I haven't got my qualifications yet sister

Zodwa : you sure look like one, look at you rocking the stilettos like damn

Ngcebo: ay gogo you just said "DAMN "

Zodwa: no I did not, we all laughed " how are you

Me: I'm fine mah how are you

Zodwa: I'm fabulous

Me: so where is uncle?

Nqobile: he left with londa early in the morning

Me: and you sulking lool

Nqobile: no I'm not

Zodwa: she is, that why I'm taking her to shopping

Me: when? Now?

Zodwa: obviously it's still 12 o'clock its early

Me: but the rain?

Zodwa: there's no rain inside the malls and boutiques, now Nqobile let's go

Me: but guys I was visiting you

Zodwa: you came at the wrong time darling

Ngcebo: can I come with?

Zodwa : ofcourse baby let's go,go tell the driver to bring the car around,ngcebo walked out.

Me: I'm never visiting you guys

Nqobile : sorry see you later

Zodwa : sorry baby bye ,just like that they left me,I also decided to go

Me: I said bye to the helper and I drove off .I bought lunch for me and my man and drove to his office.

It's my first time going to his workplace, the place look like a 5 star hotel,Their interior is spectacular, got to the reception

Me : hi I'm here to see Mr Mkhize

Receptionists: do you have Appointment mem?

Me: no but please call him and say Yara is here to

see him

Receptionists: she called with attitude

" He said you can come up" fifth floor

Me: thank you ,I catwalked all the way to the lift
.arrived to the fifth floor saw the door written Mr
Mkhize I knocked

Mlondi: he shouted "GET IN IF YOU WEARING
SOMETHING LACY"

Me: oh sorry sir that means I dont qualify I'll leave, i
turned back started to walk away from the door, he
opened his door so fast ,ran after me ,he held my
waist and picked me up and ran back to his office
with me,I laughed

Mlondi: we got in and he locked the door," mami
why are you doing this to me ,I'm an old man ,I can't
run anymore.

Me: lol you chased me away, you said you wanted

someone wearing lacy,we sat in couch

Mlondi: I was talking about the underneath one
mami

Me: ohh you were supposed to be specific bbe

Mlondi: he perked my lips "so after a year of us
dating it's the first time you coming to my work,so
much for loving your man.

Me: bbe no ,I even brought you lunch I know you
hungry.

Mlondi: mmm yes I'm hungry, he said that with a
smirk.

Me: and now?

Mlondi: shhhhh, let me eat my food, he laid me
down to his big couch ,he took of my shoes,

Me: I thought you said you hungry

Mlondi: yes for you, he lifted my dress,

Mlondi: mmm,he moved my panty aside " now that

is the food I was hungry for ,he started kissing my clit, he stroked my clit with his tounge,he was doing foreign thing with her tongue I'm telling you,my moans filled his office, I filled his mouth with my cum,he licked me clean,he got up and he unbuckle his belt, his boner was scary I tell you ,still he didn't take off my panties, he pushed it aside and tried to push his anaconda in but it was hard,but he tried until it got in gently, he took my legs to his shoulders the he fucked the shit out of me, every stroke ,was magically, he thrusted me so hard I couldn't feel my legs anymore, I was just screaming like a cold puppy

Mlondi: scream all you want mami ,he was groaning

Mlondi: Sound..proofed baby

Me: he was right I was screaming like I want the whole building to rescue mr

Mlondi: yes baby ,open your eyes mam,you love that ,he started hitting all the right angles

Mlondi: yes you do ,you like this mami,fuuuck ,this kitty is driving me crazy mami ,yes we here now,feel that mami

Me: yes ,ahh ,gosh ,he was ,provoking my G-spot

Mlondi: feel that,I was screaming, just nodding, "
You wanna cum for me,he was fucking me senselessly

Mlondi: cum for me baby, yes you like thAt ,cum yes baby here,let it go,

Me: then i came si hard more like squirting ,and that was third orgasm in one round

Mlondi: I love you

Me :I love you,then he pulled out ,took of my panties ,he slid them to his pants pockets

Me: and then

Mlondi: shhhhh,I let him be

He came back with a towel ,he cleaned me up and we ate our lunch, I spent the day with him in his

office, can't say he worked because he didn't
#winks

*** PEDRO POV***

Its been 6 month full 6 month dad is still in a coma
everyone is drained, my mother blames us for dad's
attack ,my thoughts are interrupted by my ringing
fone and it's my brother .

Pedro: bro

Mario: come to the hospital now

Pedro: what? happening?

Mario: Now Pedro, and he hung up.i jumped off the
bed

Adrienne: babe what happening?

Pedro: I dont know Mario just called, he said I must come to hospital

Adrienne: ok I'm coming with you ,look at you babe you are shaking you can't drive like this,she got up,fast we both wore tracksuits, left the kids with nanny and we drove off,my mind wasn't functioning, dad can't do this to us,he cannot leave us

Adrienne: Pedro stop stressing

Pedro: I can't help it what if he's gone,it 7 am what is Mario doing at the hospital early in the morning.

Adrienne: will found out soon ,we arrived at at the hospital, I literally ran out of the car and ran inside the hospital, im sure people thought that I was crazy or something, went straight to my father's ward and I froze at the door

Mario: and you, are you track runner now or something, I ignored him ,

Pedro: He looked me straight in the eye and he said " who are you ?,I turned to Mario.

Mario: he doesn't remember us man,I think I had a mini attack there

Pedro: what?,then Adrienne walked in .

Adrienne: oh my God father you are awake he hugged him

Mr Garcia: how are you my beautiful daughter in law

Adrienne: I'm fine I'm glad you back

Pedro: "ok wait ,dad doesn't remember us but he remembers Adrienne, how,I mean she's your daughter in law ,that means, what happening here"?

Mario bursted with laughter and dad laughed with him

Pedro: guys what the hell

Mario: we definitely got you there

Pedro: dad you back finally dad ,God I'm so happy

Mario: you know they say he woke up last night

Pedro: they were supposed to call us and you why were you here so early

Mario: I just decided to see him first because you know I'm supposed to fly to Nigeria today

Adrienne: so you no longer going?

Mario: no I sent someone

Pedro: ,so have you called mom?

Mr Garcia : NO ,he got angry so fast

Mario: dad said we mustn't call her ,ok that doesn't make sense

Mr Garcia : I dont want to be here anymore Pedro

Pedro: I will talk to the doctor, I walked out to meet the doc ,and he agreed that dad can go and recover at home.

Then we drove dad home.we drove in ,helped dad

to a wheelchair because doctor said his dad legs need some exercise, after not walking for 6 month it not easy.so I pushed him in the house ,mom jumped up from the couch

Mrs Garcia: oh my God you awake, pedro why didn't you call me, there we go again ,everything is pedro's fault .

Pedro: dad wanted to suprise you,she came next to dad and hugged him

Mr Garcia: then dad pushed mom so hard she almost fell down but Mario catched her

Mario: Dad what are you doing ?

Mr Garcia: " what did you do? ,words came out as whisper

Mr Garcia: I'm asking you woman **WHAT DID YOU DO ? !** he roared

Pedro: dad calm down ,we all just froze.

***YARA POV ***

MY day is here or should I say our day because BRIANNA is also graduating today.im happy and sad at the same time ,the one person who was supposed to be here with me is not here,I miss gogo so much ,I hope she's looking down smiling, I feel tears running down .I wipe them

Mlondi: "baby",I lifted my head sae him learning towards the door wearing gym clothes

Me : hi

Mlondi: he walked to the couch, " Come Here,I got out of the bed,and went to him,he pointed that I must sit on his lap

Mlondi: why are you crying mami,you know today it a happy day,I know you wish that gogo was here

right?

Me: just nodded

Mlondi: but I'm here, your sister is here ,my family is here baby we all here for you and I know gogo is looking down on you and she's proud of you mami.

Me:

Mlondi: so no tears ,I want to see tears of joy only ,happiness no sadness oky?

Me: ok

Mlondi: yes now give me a kiss and wear something I have suprise for you downstairs

Me: realy,what is it?

Mlondi: it's a suprise so can't tell you

Me: ok , I just wore leggings and mlo's tshirt and sleepers

Mlondi: he finished showering and we walked down

stairs

Me: and?

Mlondi: hold your horses,,,,,, screams cut him off

"Ahhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh"

Me: oh my goood ,WTF,what are you guys doing here ,they both attacked me with a hug

Amanda: duh you thought we would miss your graduation thee Harvard graduation

Mandy: oh my word look at you glowing ,oh my God

Me: oh my God I'm so glad you guys are here,I just got emotional ,mandy cried with me

Mlondi: mami I said no tears

Me: I'm just so overwhelmed ,when did you guys arrive?

Amanda: this morning, 2 am

Me: thank you guys for coming

Mandy: pleasure sister ,I was so happy, I took shower we went out for breakfast, with the twins and BRIANNA then it was time to be pampered, we went to a spar for our Nails and all.

When we got there ,guess who was there

Amanda: WHAT THE HELL?

Plz like and share

Expect the Mind Blowing insert 36

[06/15, 20:32] Marcia: INSERT 36

*** YARA POV ***

Mandy: cathy what are you doing here?

Cathy: oh my God amanda it's been a while since I saw you guys

Mandy : my name is mandy not Amanda and I thought we booked the whole place so why are you here?

Cathy :oh you didn't know? I'm the owner of this Parlour.

Amanda: nx let's just go guys

Bri : no we not going anywhere,and who is this?

Me : Mloni's associates (BRIANNA knows about cathy's shenanigans)

Cathy: I'm Cathy Rodriguez, she extended her hand to BRIANNA

Bri: And what makes you think I will shake a skank hand?

Me : BRIANNA!

Mandy : cathy I dont care if you are the owner or president of this place,we paid to be alone here so we dont wanna see your clowny face

Bri: what if she mixes their facial oils with chemicals and we end looking blue on our graduation

Amanda: she walked towards cathy and she stood so close to her and Said "WE WOULDN'T DO THAT NOW CATHY WOULD WE" she looked frightened

Cathy : no ...umm guys I was just here to check ,I'll leave you to it and she rushed out.

Me : guys what was that all about?

Amanda: just putting a whore in line Mandy : she makes me so mad

Amanda: do you know while she was fucking my brother, she was fucking mandy's ex

Me: what? She was sleeping with mxolisi

Mandy: yes

Me: mlondi knew about this?

Mandy: no mlondi would have killed mxolisi, not because of cathy but because of him cheating on me

Bri: you should have strangled her small ass

Amanda: trust me she knows us we beat her up good

Bri: even today we should've given her some slaps.

Me: BRIANNA you might as well be long lost Amanda's sister you all crazy we laughed, we changed our clothes to gowns .

Bri : and I need some champagne

Mandy: don't worry it's on the way

Me: BRIANNA you can't drink you fall off the stage man

Bri: eash you right ,and dad and Jase would kill me (BRIANNA parents were also here)

Amanda: where is ngcebo isn't she supposed to be here?

Mandy : I'm sure she's shopping with mum they shop maybe 4 times a week when its holidays

Me : what?

Amanda: lol I tell you when me and mandy visited them ,ngcebo's room was like a boutique or something

Mandy: she makes my mom happy shame, she's no longer bored

Amanda: yeah, we did our hair body massage, facials the works, and now we were doing our manis and pedis.

Mandy: Yara why are you so quiet, dont tell me you miss mlondi

Me: lol what if I do, i miss him I last saw him this morning and he hasn't called or text me since then

Bri : ohh please leave the guy alone

Amanda: as if he could leave her alone,we laughed

Mandy : you must give me that thing you gave my brother

Amanda: Korobela galore I tell you

Bri : trust me she brought me nothing after begging her to bring me Love Portion in SA

Mandy: lool you know mlondi if there's Yara in the room ,its like we dont exist he doesn't took his eyes from her I tell you

Me: you guys are overecting now,and mandy found someone?

Mandy :let's just say I'm happy ,hes very good in bed guys,gooosh

Bri : Yes girl that all that matters,they high fived

Amanda: it a good thing ngcebo didn't come,

Me: lol Gods plans,

Mandy: Bri you were supposed to share that some of white guys are this good in bed

Bri: ahhh why do you think I chase every parasite near Jason the guy always leave me speechless I mean HE IS SO GOOD

Amanda : stop it my man also drives me crazy in bed so please ,we were laughing non stop

Amanda: and you yara ,why are you so quiet

Me: what must I say now? I can't discuss your brother with you guys lool never

Mandy : no need for that i know my brother is very good ,I heard you the other day in Paris screaming like you giving birth,we all laughed

Bri: and he is soo big ,we all turned to her

Us: WHAT ?

Me : BRIANNA how do you know my man's D*ck

Bri: oh my lool dont kill me I saw it on your phone the other day

Me: WTF BRIANNA man ,oh my God

Bri: sorry but I didn't even see it clearly I just got frightened, that thing was scary Anaconda

Me: shut up BRIANNA, mandy and Amanda were laughing non stop

Mandy : so you and my brother send nudes to each other ,you really gave him love portion

Me: I'm a God's child ,I pray to God to set your brother straight, they laughed, then it was time to go,and get ready ,

Me : guys where are we going

Mandy: to a hotel apparently BRIANNA man booked you guys presidential suite there so you will change there and make up artist is already there

Bri: oh my God he did?

Me: wow ,I feel like we getting married or something

Amanda: you might as w....

Mandy: shut up Amanda , we arrived at the hotel
make up artist the works

Zodwa called us telling us that they are ready,we
also finished, limousine took us from the hotel to
school .

We arrived, happiness fever I tell you .

The hall was full , all of us graduating we were
seated on the side of the hall so if they call your
name ,you had to walk to long black carpet until you
reach the stairs that leads to the stage

, it was so cool ,specially us foreign students they
would even mention your Country I thought that
was cool .

We were now sitting down ,waiting the ceremony

to start.

I lifted my eyes and searched the crowd I saw everyone ,BRIANNA'S parents were seated with the mkhize's and Jason's family was there,I saw uncle sbo was smiling all the time and My Bae was looking all sexy in a black suit next to his brothers ,I smiled thinking "is this me? Am I really a Harvard graduate?"

Then ceremony started

BRIANNA was called first .

The speaker said his thing all I heard was "BRIANNA SMITH ALL THE FROM NEW ZEALAND " oh my God the cheers, the noise, I think I screamed, BRIANNA cried ,lol thee BRIANNA she'd a tear ,it was awesome to see her walking across the stage ,I was proud of her ,she was my sister, my best friend

When she got of the stage Jason literally jumped on her ,they were now both crying it was a great sight to see.

,the Ceremony Proceeded then it was my time.

"OBTAINING DEGREE TO BIOMEDICAL
ENGINEERING ALL THE WAY FROM SOUTH AFRICA
THEMBELA YARA NGCOBO ,everything was like a
slow motion I walked all the way to the stage.

MLONDI POV

She looked like a goddess she walked like a
professional model all the way ,she smiled, and I'm
sure that smile made the whole room more brighter

Sihle: damn bro that woman is beautiful jesus

Mlondi: shut the hell up ,every one was
screaming,when Yara reached the end of the stage I
saw ngcebo running towards her sister with tears
running down her. Cheeks, ayanda was behind her

,we were all overwhelmed, ngcebo hugged her so tight, they cried so much ,trust my woman to be yummy even if she's crying .every one hugged her ,then her and BRIANNA cried again jumping up and down screaming "we did" ,we had to move our celebration outside it was too much ,then she looked my way our eyes met ,she smiled and tears fell from her eyes right there I knew that was it.i walked to her I lifted her up and spinning her around

Mlondi: you did it baby

Yara: she was still sniffing

Mlondi: you did it baby ,I'm proud of you mami

Yara: thank you babe,

Mlondi: you look beautiful

Yara: lol I ruined my make up,

Mlondi: you know you dont need make up

Sbo : I'm proud of you my child you did it

Yara: thanks uncle

Nqobile: you are a woman now yara wow
,congratulations

I'm a proud man ,I'm blessed, not only do I have the
hottest ,sexiest woman but she had a brains too.

Now it was time for the real celebration.

***PEDRO POV ***

PEDRO: Dad what happening, dad had tears in his
eyes

Mario: dad why are you doing this you almost hurt
mom

Mr Garcia: shut up Rio(nickname) dont start to talk
about being hurt,so now let her speak she knows
what I'm talking about.

Mrs Garcia: I don't know nothing

Mr Garcia: I remember South Africa ,mom eyes popped out

Pedro&Mario&Adrienne: what??

Mrs Garcia: I dont know anything about south Africa,you never even been there yourself

Mr Garcia: Rio please take your mom away from me before I kill her,Mario took mum's hand and drAgged her out of the room ,she was screaming saying my father lost her mind, dad was shaking at that time.

Pedro: dad please calm down you'll get sick again

Mr Garcia: she injected me, I remember now she injected me ,she made it look like she's hugging me then she injected me.

Pedro: what?

Mr: and that the last memory I have about SA after that nothing,then mum came back shouting that dad is lying.

Mrs Garcia: you really crazy why would I do that for?

Mr Garcia: because I divorced you !he roared

Mario: what?

Mr Garcia: oh lilian I remember everything that happened before you decided to whipe my memory,mom froze

Pedro: dad what do you mean divorced.

Mr Garcia: I mean that pedro I divorced your mom after she cheated with my brother while I was in south Africa,she even got pregnant and had an abortion

Mario: mum tell me this is not true,she just looked down

Mario: wow you know what this is too much I think I need to leave

Mr Garcia: sit down Rio ,I'm talking here,he sat down

Mr Garcia: you know guys I would've never cheated on your mom,our divorce was final ,we were officially divorced

Pedro: mum

Mr Garcia: I was single for a full year ,then after a year I met this black beautiful woman ,she worked as cleaner at my workplace, she had the beautiful heart ever I fell in love with her,dad started crying.

Adrienne: oh my God, she said that with tears i moved next to her and hugged her.

Mr Garcia: her name was Sibongile I used to call her sibo,he smiled

Pedro: wow dad look at you blushing,

Mario: you really loved her dad

Mr Garcia: I did with all of my heart she had an angel heart,he was sniffing again

Pedro: dad don't cry please

Mr Garcia: 3 month into our relationship she got pregnant

Mario : oh my God, tears fell from Mario's eyes

Pedro: what?

Mr Garcia : sibo was so scared but I assured her that I'll be there for her # sniffing after 6 month doctor told us that we expecting a girl ,Mario got up

Pedro: that was her

Mr Garcia: I was so happy I said to her, because I have kiyara my eldest daughter we must name our Girl YARA

Mario started crying so hard

Adrienne went to hug my father

Mr Garcia: so she was six month pregnant, when

your mother decided to be my God,I'm sure she thinks I left her on purpose I'm sure she hates me,I can't begin to describe the pain she felt when she was told I got back to Germany for good,dad was crying so painful

Pedro: mum what did you do?

Why tell me why

Mrs Garcia: I'm sorry,I'm so sorry I dont know what I was doing ,I wanted your father back

Mario: damn right you didn't, you are a monster, what kind of a mother are you?

Pedro: I went to dad ," dad dont cry ,we will find them ,specially our sister I promise I will not rest

Mr Garcia: find her son Bring her home,please

Mario: we will find her dad ,you,she was pointing mum ,YOU ARE NO LONGER MY MOTHER,he walked out

Mr Garcia: pedro please take me with you to your

house, I don't want to see this witch

Adrienne: ofcourse father you can come

Pedro: dad let's go

Mrs Garcia: I'm sorry

Pedro: not sorry as I am to be born by you,I pushed my father's wheelchair and we walk out.

YARA POV

After ceremony ,we were transported to this spectacular venue we just walked in to CONGRATULATIONS YARA AND BRIANNA the decor ,the music there's everything here

Me : guys you did all this to us

Jase : ofcourse

Bri mom: you girls did well it's not easy to be alone

across the world

Zodwa: definitely no child's play

Then we heard 1,2 1,2 testing

Londa : sihle stop please

Sihle: I'm the Mc so may I please have 2 most educated ladies in this hour right now to come and take their place here

Amanda: aybo we also got degrees

Sihle: expired ones ,I'm talking about new one,every one laughed

Me and BRIANNA sat down to Gold queen chairs in front. It was a vibe speeches started ,BRIANNA'S mom and dad spoke beautifully then uncle sbo and Nqobile spoke

Sbo : wow we here I have no words ,Yara you did it
I'm proud of you my daughter

Nqobile: all I can say is that I'm proud of you my
baby ,you such a strong woman ,for someone
whose been through so much ,you came out
victorious.

Speeches were beautiful me and BRIANNA we were
just a mess we cried so much .

Jase : you look beautiful ladies specially you baby

Mlondi: that debatable, we laughed

Jase: i just want to say congratulations to you both
,BRIANNA when i met you i thought, this girl is
crazy and she's not focused and all but when I got
to know you ,I learned that you just everything, you
can play, study and be crazy at the same time,
people laughed

But most important thing is that you keep me on my toes woman ,we laughed

Jase: you support me,you appreciate me ,you take care of me ,you just my number one thank you. I love you so much, he came to her they kissed

Londa: enough

Sihle: jealous ,it was beautiful

Sihle : so its looks like there's no one left, you all said your speeches

every one turned to mlondi

Sihle: dont look at him he's very shy ,ok moving on I'm giving the mic to our graduates ,we got up and took the mic

Bri: hi everyone

Everyone: hello

Bri : for the first time ever I have no words I like to say thank you to my parents, for allowing me to come and I found family thank you Jason for everything, she was crying, thank you ,she gave the mic

Me: hi

Them : hi

Me: I don't know where to start, firstly I would like to thank God, for putting me here,uncle sbo and sis Nqobile your support guys I don't know what to say

Me: BRIANNA oh my I dont think if I didn't meet you ,I would've made it so far , i remember when i walked in into our room i was nervous because i didn't know what kind of a roommate I would get,but I found a friend, a sister , I remember when I told you I'm from south Africa you said ," IM GLAD WE BOTH FOREIGNERS " ,everyone laughed

Me: I'm glad we here together,I love you so much

,you are my sister for life, we hugged

Me: last but no least I want to thank ,mlondi ,who started as my stalker,they laughed

Me: I'm glad you chose to stalk me,when I met you ,I didn't know anything about,love ,let alone dating, but in my life you brought joy,happiness, family, sisters,brothers and you even brought me a son ,ayanda got up ,Ngcebo pulled her down, we all laughed, to the mkhize family you are the best londa sihle ,amanda and mandy thank you guys ,mrs mkhize thank you ,you are the best, Ayanda thank you for accepting me baby as your mum,Ngcebo you are the best sister in the whole world I love you

" by all that I want to say Thank you Mlondi ,thank you baby ,for everything for supporting, pushing me, and for loving me unconditionally ,I love you so much,he was smiling like crazy ,

Sihle: bro dont tell me you still shy after being

praised like that,he got up and walk up to Sihle and he took mic away from him,okay

Mlondi: hello everyone

People: hi

Mlondi: firstly I would like to say congratulations ladies you did a good job and you look spectacular tonight.

Us: thank you

Mlondi: I would like to ask my woman to join me here

Uncle sbo: you haven't paid the lobola yet wena so that my child not your woman, everyone laughed

Mlondi: sorry uncle ,I went to stand next to him

Mlondi: you look beautiful mami

Me: thank you,I was blushing

Mlondi: everyone I would like to say something to this lady next to me

Londa: I thought they said you shy

Zodwa:Londa shush, everyone went quiet

Mlondi: Mami I'm glad you here,I'm glad you celebrating your victory, when, I met you I saw an angel,when I sat down with you ,I saw beauty and brains, you did well baby and I want to continue to be your number one supporter in everything you want to do in future,talking about future, future is something I want to share with you ,I dont know what the future holds for me but I know I see no future without you in it ,What I'm trying to say is, He kneeled down, BRIANNA screamed

Me: I was just confused

Mlondi: he took something out of his pocket, " Mami will you marry me"

Me: I couldn't hear anything everyone was screaming,I looked around everyone was saying

something ,i looked down to him ,he was still on one knee ,he looked worried

Me: Get up,

Mlondi: ehh

Me: get up ,everyone went quiet

Mlondi: he got up

Me: ofcourse I will marry you

Mlondi: he looked me straight in the eye," you will?

Me: ofcourse baby I'll marry you,he hugged me like crazy,

Mlondi: oh my God you almost killed me baby

Zodwa: are you trying to kill my son Yara , he was so scare oh my god congratulations my babies,

Me: thank you mum and you guys knew about this

Mandy: ofcourse we knew

Me: you evil

Amanda: damn look at this rock, your ring is beautiful

Me: thanks bbe ,they were all fussing around my ring.celebration was the best ,food,alcohol, music, we danced until our feets started hurting.

#MLORA

#lovewins

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT #36

***SYANDA POV ***

The ringing phone interrupts my dreams nx I was still dreaming about my woman ,did I just say mine,eash I decided to answer the damn phone.

Syanda: Sbonga its 6 o'clock man don't you have girlfriend or something?

Sbonga: I sure does ,but you on the other hand my friend NC NC NC. your woman is gone,I jumped up

Syanda: what are you saying Sbonga, she's dead,no no no

Sbonga: lool you crazy who said anything about dying,ok I calmed down a little

Sbonga: more like she's taken I mean she's getting married

Syanda: nx how do you know that?

Sbonga: do you live under the rock or something, she's engaged man and guess who is the guy

Syanda: do not fuck with me Sbonga just say the douchebag name now

Sbonga: ay man I dont know about being douchebag but here we talking about Mlondi man so

Syanda: who is that and what is he famous for?

Sbonga: I'm talking about Mlondi Mkhize

Syanda: you mean Thee mlondi the twin??

Sbonga : the one and only

Syanda: no no no noooooo

Sbonga: yes man they trending as we speak,

Syanda: I'm going to US as in now

Sbonga: to do what? To kill the guy maybe? You know you can't do that

Syanda; I will do whatever it takes to get that woman I mean anything and that is a promise, I hung up I opened my phone,oh lord headlines,hashtags, they are everywhere. I see he is the one who posted their pic captioned #SHE SAID YES,she look like an angel ,happiness all over her face,she's happy, but I know I can make her more happy. Time to put my plan on action .

I took my phone ,called some

Guy:S

Syanda: time to put my plan into action,found the place?

Guy: yeah find the apartment

Syanda: and

Guy: let's just say you gonna love where it situated

Syanda: good see you in a week,I hung up

***MLONDI POV ***

She said yes ,I still can't believe she said yes ,I've been meaning to ask her I think since forever but I had to let her finish her studies, she still sleeping in my arms last night celebration was too much ,even mami got drunk like crazy it was nice to see her so

so happy.I love her with all my being sometimes its scares me.she just opened her sexy mesmerizing eyes.

Mlondi: Goodmorning Mrs mkhize to be,she flashed a smile

Yara: Good morning Fiance, ouch baby my head

Mlondi: Hangover my love askies

Yara: I can't move baby

Mlondi: dont move mami ,I'll fix you a bath I'm sure you also tired after riding my D*ck like that last night

Yara: oh my God baby you lying

Mlondi: you dont remember, that means you dont remember me crying,thank God

Yara: why were you crying

Mlondi: because your p*ssy is driving me crazy and

the way you were moving damn woman

Yara: oh my God jesus

Mlondi : but I'm not complaining my love but I'm your first boyfriend yara ,these moves you have in bed you have to explain yourself

Yara:

Mlondi: oh ohhh so there is a story here, let me go and fix my fiance a bath,while you taking a bath ,I'll fix you something to cure your hangover, and you fiance you will tell me a story

Yara: but there.. ..

Mlondi: shhhhhh not another word,I love you ,you beautiful, I got out of bed went to bathroom, fixed her bubble bath,came back to the room,I picked her up ,took off her bra and panties,just got a hard on

Mlondi: wrap your legs around me,she obeyed

Yara: Mkhize is up

Mlondi: let's not go there baby ,I might just forget that you sick

Yara: eash sorry, I placed her on a tub

Mlondi; want me to wash you?

Yara: no baby I'll be fine ,I need that medicine you promised me

Mlondi: oky let me go and make my magic, give me a kiss

Yara: we kissed, and I walked out went to take a shower ,finished, wore a short ,tshirt and sandals, went down stairs there's too much noise its means ngcebo and Ayanda are here.

MLONDI: Guys ,I shouted

Amanda: here comes the groom to be,ngcebo came to hug me

Ngcebo: hi dad

Mlondi: hi baby how are you

Ngcebo: fine

Mandy: morning bhuti(brother)

Mlondi: hi sis,we hugged

Mandy: where is your fiance

Mlondi: dying in a bath tub,ayanda jumped up

Ayanda: dad what do you mean?

Mlondi: you so forward I didn't mean dying dying

Ayanda: ohh ,he was really freaked

Mlondi: I mean she has Hangover

Sihle: tell her I'm going to make her concoction

Mlondi: no no I'll make her something and why are you guys all here

Londa: what kind of question is that?

Mlondi: simple one

Amanda: you kicking us out Ngcebo let's go to

Mazuma

Mlondi: nongcebo not you baby

Londa: let's go to my house baby ,she took ngcebo's hand ,let leave his house " he's not even married yet but already kicking us out.

Ngcebo: dad you really kicking us out

Mlondi: not at all ,I will never chase you out ,and wena londa get your own child please

Londa: she's mine also, let's go ngcebo they walked out ,others followed them only ayanda left behind .

Mlondi: I went to sit next to ayanda

MLONDI"Boy you good

Ayanda: sure I'm great how are you?

Mlondi: I'm good,so how did I do yesterday

Ayanda: you did well man

Mlondi: I pinched his ear ,I'm still your father ,dont say man to me

Ayanda: ouch dad I was joking,it was beautiful I'm serious

Mlondi: ok glad you approve son ,now I have to go and treat your mum because she dying

Aya: oh oryt

Mlondi: so you not leaving

Ayanda : no I'll be here I have to see mum first

Mlondi: oryt sure order some food

Ayanda: sure tuma

Mlondi: zokhala (you going to cry),he just laughed

Mlondi: I made my magic in the kitchen ,then walked upstairs found mami on top of the cover in bed with just a towel wrapped around her

Mlondi : mami

Yara : mm

Mlondi: drink this you will be fine,she got up ,she frowned

Mlondi: drink all at once you'll be fine she did ,

Mlondi : ok sleep, I'll go down to ayanda, she just nodded, shame my baby , I walked out.

***PEDRO POV**

Adrienne: she was just smiling

Pedro: baby why are you smiling?

Adrienne: you look better this morning baby

Pedro: I feel better my love ,atleast now I can see way forward

Adrienne: yeah you right ,it was hard to see father crying like that yesterday

Pedro: It was my first time also seeing him like that ,he's broken ,we have to find my sister fast

Adrienne: you will find him baby, she hugged me

Pedro: have I told you lately how beautiful you are

Adrienne: she shook her head

Pedro: I love you so much ,I know at times I neglect you but you still my number one baby, you dont complain, you always supporting me,she perked my lips,I just on top of her i went to her neck she started moaning.....

***MARIO POV *

i hate my mum so much right now ,she's a monster
I pray to God to help us to find our sister soon,my thoughts are interrupted by phone

Mario: hello dad

Mr Garcia: Rio you ryt my boy

Mario: I'm good dad dont worry about me

Mr Garcia:I am worried son ,you should come and

see me

Mario: ok dad I'll come later

Mr Garcia: ok Rio bye

Mario: bye ,If I think about my father yesterday I get furious, my dad is a good man he did everything for us ,for someone to play about his fate like that is cruel I dont think I will ever forgive Lillian.

***YARA POV ***

I don't want hear the name alcohol in my ear ,I almost died because of hangover lord,I just woke up ,Its 3 o'clock but I feel much better ,oh I'm engaged oh my God that I didn't expect at all.

My ring is so beautiful I'm sure it cost a fortune,
mlondi interrupt me

Mlondi: you love your ring?

Me : I'm in love with it baby

Mlondi: wrong answer, you must be in love with me
mami not the ring

Me: ok I love it ,thank you baby,and I've been
sleeping all this time

Mlondi: yes how are you feeling baby

Me: I got up ,feeling much better thanks ,I wore my
simple dress and slippers,

Me: how are you ,why are you so quiet

Mlondi: I'm horny

Me: you crazy

Mlondi: but mami you just showed me your sexy ass,
I can't help myself

Me: you always horny

Mlondi: talking about being horny ,let's continue
about our talk

Me: what talk?

Mlondi: bedroom moves yara

Me: ay there's no story here,he walked towards me and held my hands

Mlondi: look me in the eye mami ,I didn't" ok start talking

Me: but I...

Mlondi: I'm waiting

Me: ok when umm,I wanted job when I got here.when I could find one so I saw some place they wanted umm strippers

Mlondi: WTF

Me: let me finish, they trained us I mean an intense training, I didn't tell BRIANNA about it but she followed me there ,when she got in she found me ,she slapped me so hard ,and dragged me out there ,that how I ended up with stripper moves but not a job as a stripper, i got from his grip ,i ran out of the

room

Mlondi: mami come back here ,lol i ran downstairs
fast

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: INSERT #37

YARA POV

After running away from mlloh I found ayanda
playing play station alone

Me: Hello

Ayanda: afternoon mum

Me: you dont have to remind me that it afternoon

Ayanda: lol so you feeling better now?

Me: much better but I will never drink again. I tell you

Ayanda : lol you couldn't walk dad had to pick you up

Me: oh my God where was Mazuma and uncle

Ayanda: luckily they left early

Me: jesus that better

Ayanda: so you like your ring?

Me: I love it ,I looked at him," oh ayanda you knew about this?

Ayanda : lool obvious, me and dad chose your Ring

Me: wow thank you baby its stunning

Ayanda: glad you love it.

Me : so aren't hungry? Let go and cook something

Ayanda: if I will not chop the onion I'm coming

Me : promise ,we followed each other to the kitchen

Ayanda:so what are we cooking

Me : I don't know ,what do you feel like eating?

Ayanda: anything is fine with me,

Me: ok ,I made brown rice and beef curry with veggies on the side, I wasn't bored while cooking because ayanda is a Radio I tell you

Me: it almost done

Ayanda : can't wait it smells so great,

Me: so You guys are leaving tomorrow?

Ayanda: yes

Me : I hate this holidays are so short

Ayanda : yeah but I miss home I miss my g.. I mean mkhulu(grandpa)

Me: I will pretend that I didn't hear that G for girlfriend

Ayanda: but mum

Me: no buts,

Ayanda: where is dad?

Me: avoidance lol. I think he's sleeping and where is ngcebo?

Ayanda: she went to daddy's house with him and aunties this morning.

Me: oryt can I dish up for you now?

Ayanda : yes please, then my phone rang I answered

Me : hello

Guy : hello miss how are you

Me : I'm fine who am I speaking too?

Guy : You speaking to Gerrard Jackson I'm calling you from Bailor engineering company

Me: ok what this about?

Gerrard: it's about internship, we want to offer you

internship in our company

Me: really? I just graduated yesterday and I haven't applied anywhere

Gerrard: like I said miss we offering you we got your name from Harvard university system for new engineering graduates and we saw your result you did very so we will like to offer you internship

Me: ok can I get back to you

Gerrard: it's fine but please dont take long ,this is a once off opportunity .

Me: ok thank you,we hung up

Ayanda: and then why you look so confused mum?

Me: I dont know I just been offered an internship

Ayanda: what? That is great news

Me: but I just graduated yesterday baby,this is kind of confusing,anyway I dished his food and gave it to

him and I decided to dish mine and mlondi I took our food upstairs

Me: I'll see you later

Ayanda: sure mum your food is awesome

Me: thank you if you want more ,you can have more

Ayanda : yes that more like it ,I love you

Me: you lying you love my food,we both laughed I climbed the stairs with our food.

***PEDRO ***

today I'm meeting My PI we have to find my sister fast.

PI: Garcia I haven't seen you a while

Pedro: life man I need your help man again ,I now

have new information about my father ,apparently we have a sister in South Africa

PI: what? So what do you have

Pedro : not much but the her mother name is,I took out the paper because I couldn't pronounce her name

PI : surname?

Pedro: dad says he doesn't remember her surname but she came from a place called Vryheid,PI noted down

Pedro: ohh and they talked about naming my sister Yara so we dont know if she did or what

PI : eash man I hope this will help us

Pedro: I hope so too man ,and You must go to Durban University of technology that where they met with dad

PI: ok man dont worry I will try everything

Pedro: if its means you must go to south Africa man

you know money is not a problem so just shout

PI : sure will talk again,we shake hands and we went our separate ways

***SYANDA POV ***

Syanda: tell me what I want to hear

Guy : eash I dont know man

Syanda: what?

Guy : I mean there's hesitations but you know me I will work my magic,you just get here

Syanda: give me 4 days I'll be there in a sec

Guy :: oryt boss see you

Syanda: I hung up ,took my keys went to dad office,

Syanda: Nkosi

Mr Nkosi: son how are you

Syanda: fine dad

Mr Nkosi: so what's up

Syanda: I've been offered a job in the USA

Mr Nkosi: what?

Syanda :Yes father

Mr Nkosi: so my company is no longer good enough for you.

Syanda: no dad you know it's not like that, but you taught me a lot I think now it time for me to stand on my own please dad

Mr Nkosi: I guess you made up your mind so I have to let you go.

Syanda: thank you so much dad

Mr Nkosi: so when are you leaving

Syanda: in 4 days

Mr Nkosi: that crazy man

Syanda: dad I'm needed there so this is it

Mr Nkosi: ok I guess this is I wish you well

Syanda: thanks dad,we shaked hands,then I drove off

USA HERE I COME

***YARA POV ***

I was scared to enter the room after telling mlondi about stripping Saga,I mean he didn't even follow me after I ran away.

I walked in with a tray I found him sleeping ,I placed the food down ,I was scared to wake him up lord we just engaged yesterday now this,I decided ,to wake him up

Me: I shook him," baby,love"

Mlondi : mmm

Me: wake up ,he didn't reply he got up,I'm nervous now

Me: hi

Mlondi: hi baby ,at least I'm still his baby

Me: are you okay?

Mlondi: yeah I'm good ,and you

Me: I'm good ,baby I like to say sorry about what I told you,I was desperate to get a job I wasn't thinking straight i know I was wrong I'm sorry I will understand if you angry...he cut me off

Mlondi: wooh slow down mami ,Come here,I went to sit next to him

Mlondi: I'm not angry baby,I know you wanted a job so that you can provide for your family, I'm not saying you were right about wanting to be a stripper,

Me:

Mlondi: but I can't judge you baby ,all I know is that I love you,even if I met you while you were stripping I would have fallen in love with you.

Me: wow

Mlondi: baby I love you and everyone has secrets,

Me: you also have secrets? Oh my God dont tell me you have a wife in Australia or something

Mlondi: lol maybe,I hit his shoulder lightly

Me: what?

Mlondi: I'm joking baby,but I mean ..

Me: you know you can tell me

Mlondi: maybe you will hate me if I tell you

Me: please tell me ,now I'm curious

Mlondi: I have to kill you if I tell you

Me: oh my God are you a gangster? Or Drug dealer, he just looked down

Me: Mlondi please don't t..

Mlondi: baby no it's not like that

Me: it's like what ,He started telling me about their illegal things

Me: so you keep drugs only ,are you not helping them to hide some trafficked girls or something?

Mlondi: no baby just drugs only,and it's our grandfather who started this

Me: so Mazuma knows

Mlondi: yeah she knows

Me: oh ohk

Mlondi: so you not Mad at me

Me: no ,and please dont sell drugs

Mlondi: that will never happen mami

ME: GOOD,I cooked

Mlondi: mmm I can smell the aroma, I served him

Mlondi: mmm this looks delicious

Me: It is

Mlondi: that why I love you my stripper

Me: babe aybo,he was laughing

Mlondi: what ? But baby you have to take it easy on me ,I'm an old man baby

Me: ok I think I must find a Ben 10

Mlondi: what ? I will kill him I tell you

Me: mlondi, eat your food

Mlondi: will you give me desert?

Me: no ,now shhh table manners

Mlondi: but we in...

Me: jesus ,he shutted his mouth

Me : thank you

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#37

YARA POV

Me: bbe I almost forgot to tell you, I got a call
someone saying he's offering me internship

Mlondi: what?

Me: I'm just confused

Mlondi: why are you confused, you should be happy

Me: bbe i just graduated yesterday i mean is this
real?

Mlondi: ok I will get my IT guy to check it for you

Me: thank you my love

Mlondi: he just stared me

Me: what wrong?

Mlondi: your ears are actually big

Me: ohh realy now?

Mlondi: lol I mean you have a man ears

Mlondi: thank you ,you just earned yourself no
Dessert

Mlondi: I'm joking love you know that

Me: no I dont ,then my phone rang Mlondi: mami
dont answer it,let talk about that Dessert baby

Me: I ignored him, " hello my love ,his eyes popped
out

Bri: hey baby how are you

Me; I'm fine and I miss you

Bri: stop lying you forgot about me,I'm sure you
hanging on a dick as we speak

Me: ahhhh BRIANNA lool you crazy ,so where are

you

Bri: in bed with Jason

Me: eww man

Bri: what? You asked,so where is your fiance

Me: right here next to me sulking

Bri: Tell him that as your maid of honour ,I say hi

Me: lol who said you my maid of honour

Bri: says me wena

Me: you know I regret teaching you this "Wena"
because its your anthem now,we both chuckled

Bri: soo when are we planning the wedding

Me: gosh BRIANNA I just got engaged yesterday so
forget about planning it still early

Bri: you such a party pooper Yara

Me: I love you too,mlondi lifted my dress brushing
my thigh all the way to my panties

Me: before I forget, I got a call some company is offering me internship

Bri: OMG,are you serious aaaaah yara,she was screaming in my ear so hard,and mlondi on the other hand slid his hand inside my panties and he started poking my clit ,I was loosing breath

Me: yeah I umm i thought it was weird grat..updated yesterday now,this man was no playing games

Bri: I'm happy for you love

Me: thank,,,I let out a moan umm ,,I couldn't speak anymore

Bri: yara what are you doing?

Me: mmm I...

Bri: what the hell yara, you fucking while you speaking to me sies,she hung up.

Me: baby wh...he shut me up with a kiss ,The Rest is history.

WEEK LATER

Mlondi IT guy managed to find information about that company ,and it's legit actually it's one of the engineering companies in the US so today I'm going for an interview. I'm nervous as hell

Mlondi: mami stop stressing please

Me: I can't help it bbe

Mlondi: ok that it I'm driving you there

Me: no dont worry bbe I'll be fine

Mlondi: you promise?

Me: I promise, he perked my lips

Mlondi: ok I trust you ,you got this one in the bag baby

Me: will see

Mlondi: oky I have to go so call me after the Interview mami

Me: okay I will baby ,bye love you

Mlondi: love you too and you look beautiful, I'm glad I put a ring on it

Me: ohh please ,go you'll be late

Mlondi: he took his things and ran out ,he came back in a sec

Me: and now? ,he didn't answer he just kissed me and ran out again,I chuckled ,now it was time for me to face the music.

I sat in the bed and I prayed I know if mom and gogo were here ,they would have said " LETS PRAY"

I took my bag and my keys, got in my car, and drove to Bailor's, I parked my car, got out, I was wearing Black and white formal tight dress, black stilettos and white bag . I walked in to this huge building,

wow is this a dream or what? I went to the reception

Me: hi I'm Yara I'm here for interview, I'm looking for Gerrard Jackson

Reception: let me call him ,he ringed the phone

Reception: Sir there's a lady here...she was cut off.

Reception: ok sir ,miss, mr Jackson says come up to the third floor, he will meet you there

Me : thank you,I waited the elevator to open.

***GERRARD POV ***

Man she's here

Syanda: what?

Gerrard: yep

Syanda: go make things happen man,damn

Gerrard: you know me so relax,I walked out and I found her sitting in a chair,but she got up when she sees me

Gerrard: hi you must be yara,I'm Gerrard

Yara: Yara nice to meet you sir

Gerrard: nice to meet you too you can call me

Gerrard not sir and you can take a seat.

Yara: I sat down

Gerrard: so Miss yara ,I heard you from south Africa

Yara:yes I am

Gerrard: wow more Africans, one of our Executives is also from south Africa

Yara : wow realy?

Gerrard: yes so what made you choose Biomedical engineering? Mind that this is not an interview miss ,I just want to hear about your passion

Yara: easy I love medicine and I love Engineering so I said why not do it both.

Gerrard: mmm ok we glad to have you here, we hope you will learn a lot with us ,maybe become a permanent employee

Yara : she looked so confused, " um sir I mean Gerrard does that mean I got the internship?

Gerrard: ofcourse like I said last time we spoke,we are offering so there no need to interview

Ya: oh my God thank you so much mr Jackson

Gerrard: now this is your contract about everything you expected to do here ,you can take it with you to sign at home but please dont take too

Long

Yara: thank you so much

Gerrard: ok now I want to show you the place but you going to need a coat on top of your clothes because we dont want you to get dirty ,I called the

PA to bring her the coat, she came in and gave her the coat

Gerrard: you can wear that on top of your dress

Gerrard: ok let's go, we walked out, I started showing her different departments in our company she was very fascinated by everything

Yara : this is inspiring

Gerrard: it is ,now it's time to show your department

***YARA POV ***

The company is spectacular, as an engineer you get inspired about everything in here.

We walked in to Huge Room ,it looked like a Hall bt more of a laboratory or something. there we few

people inside maybe 8

Gerrard: hello everyone ,can I have your attention please ,they all turned

Gerrard: I would like to introduce to you our new intern Yara umm I can't pronounce her surname Yet,they chuckled, she just graduated at Harvard university, they clapped their hands

Gerrard: and She's from south Africa please welcome her they all came to shake my hand ,others were smiling, others were just faking their smile

Lady : hi nice to meet you I'm I'm Angela

Me: Yara ,nice to meet you too Angela

Angela: I like your hair,is this your natural hair?

Me: yes and I like yours too

Angela : I think me and you we will be friends

Me: I'd love that

Gerrard: ohh yara This is Mr Nkhosi ,I turned and I saw this tall dark guy

Gerrard: he is one of our Executives, so you will be working under him, he will teach you everything you need to know.

The guy walked slowly towards me ,he had this strange look in his eyes,

Me: Hi I'm...he cut me off

Guy: Thembela Ngcobo, I frowned

Guy: I'm mr Nkosi Syanda Nkosi

Me: ok how do you know....he cut me off again

Syanda: we met before

Me: we did? ,what is this guy talking about

Syanda: yes in south Africa, in Durban, wolworth, caramel cake ,chocolate cake?

Me: then I remembered him but I pretended tha I

didn't.

Me: ohh nice to meet you again even though I don't remember

Syanda: don't worry we got more time to know each other.

Me: thanks

Gerrard: ok I guess miss yara we will see you on Monday

Me: thank you so much ,I walked out,rushed to my car ,I couldn't wait to tell everyone about the internship specially, mlondi and BRIANNA ,

I tried to drive out but my car was blocked by this big car that was parked behind me,I got so irritated, I got out saw the car number plate written Nkosi,ok that means it's an executive car. I let out a huge sigh

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: INSERT #38

****YARA POV *****

While I was stuck with " executive car" security helped me by going to the reception to report my situation, then "Mr Executive" walked out with a security.

Syanda: I am so sorry Thembela,I didn't notice that I was blocking a car when I was parking, oky the way he said "THEMBELA " you will swear we are best friend or something.

Me: No it's ok

Syanda: no it's not ,and wow nice car you have here

Me: thank you so much

Syanda: ok let me move my car ,you look beautiful
by the way Miss Ngcobo

Me: thank you sir

Syanda: really sir? No call me Syanda please

Me : ok thank you Syanda

Syanda: that more like it ,and the way you say "
syanda" eash God I dont know, ok that was
Awkward, he got in his car and moved back his car,

Me: I started swaying my car so that I can drive out
of a parking lot,then I saw a car guard knocking on
my Window, gosh what wrong now?

Me: I rolled the window down, " Heloo"

GUARD: sorry mam but you have a punch tyre

Me: oh my God,then syanda got out of his car came
to a guard

Syanda: what wrong?

Guard: she got punch tyre sir

Syanda: eash you might have to get out of the car
Miss Ngcobo

Me: no don't worry I will call my man

Syanda: doesn't your man work or something

Me: he does but he will know what to do.

Syanda: but I would've took you to your place I
mean I can get your car towed oh something ,ohh
brigah brother

Me : thank you but I'll be fine I took out my fone
,called bae.

Mlondi: mami how did it go?

Me : good bbe but now I've got puncher here In the
company parking lot,i saw syanda walking away,
going back to the building, he looked furious,
wonder what happened

Mlondi: eash baby I'm going to a meeting in a 3 minutes but stay there I will send someone

Me: ok baby thank you

Mlondi: love you

Me : love you too bye,he hung up ,I decided to call BRIANNA

Me: hey bbe

Bri : hey how did it go

Me: I got the internship

Bri: you lying to me,oh my gosh ,I'm so happy for you sis

Me: thanks babe

Bri: I knew you will get it baby look let's go and celebrate tonight oky? ,

Me: ok will get back to you

Bri: I love you ,congratulations again see you later

Me : love you too bbe bye ,I hung up

I stayed there in my car after 20 minute ,Londa Arrived

He knocked on my window,I opened the car

Me: Hi

Londa: makoti how are you,we hugged

Me : I'm good how are you?

Londa: im fine, so what did you do?

Me: actually I dont know what happened

Londa : ok take your things let's go,they will come and sort out your car

Me: oryt thank you, I took my things I got into his car and he started driving

Londa: I heard the good news congrats

Me : yeah thank you I just can't wait to learn more you know

Londa : you very passionate about this

Me: yeah I am

Londa: so we going straight to mlondi's house ?

Me: yes please

Londa : oryt ,then he spoke all the way until we arrived to Mlondi's

Londa : last time I was here ,there was ngcebo and junior with their noise so now it's too quiet

Me: awe those two they are too much for me

Londa: they are fun,breath of fresh air

Me: no thank you ,I'm gonna go change,find something to eat in a fridge

Londa: sure,I walked up the stairs

I changed my clothes and went down stairs

Londa: so I'm warming this food up here you want some

Me: what is it?

Londa :rice ,chicken beef, veggies and ohh there's pork also

Me: so you gonna eat all that mix

Londa : yeah

Me: lol no thank you so much ,that does not sound appetising at all.

Londa: lol you know this food smells so great I tell you

Me : I'll have a sandwich thank you

Londa : want me to make it for you

Me: No! No you might add peanut butter and Cheese together, you I dont trust you anymore, we both chuckled, and he stayed another 2 hours then

he left.

MLONDI POV

I had a long day ,and I miss my baby so now I'm going home,went to a floral shop to buy flowers, I bought a combination of pink and white roses,she love them both then I drove to the house, I found her passed out in a couch, looking all cute with her natural curly hair all over her face,every single day it's like her beauty increases.i sat next to her,I removed the hair in her face,I kissed her pouty lips

Mlondi: hey mami,she opened her eyes

Yara: hey love ,she placed her head on my chest

Mlondi: are you ok ,how was your day?

Yara: good ,I was with londa and he finished all the food in the fridge, she said that smiling

Mlondi: you should've stopped him love ,nx that pig

Yara : lol you stingy baby

Mlondi: I'm not ,look I bought you these,
congratulations on getting an internship baby

Yara: ahh they beautiful baby thank you,she perked
my lips

Yara: and you are handsome

Mlondi: I guess I have to buy flowers everyday if I
will get so much love

Yara: but I tell you everyday that you handsome
baby

Mlondi: really? She gave me a dead stare " now I
remember baby you ,you say it everyday wena baby.
She flashed a smile ,Yara turned me into something
else I tell you.

I guess its power of love.

3 month later

PEDRO

Today me and my brother we leaving ,we going to south Africa in a quest to find our sister.

Dad is so excited,he say even if we found a pic or her grave ,maybe his heart will be at peace ,Mario is so excited ,he can't even hide it ,we at the jet as we speak waiting to fly,we hoping for a good results.

Pedro: close your mouth Mario

Mario: leave me alone,I'm just excited man

Pedro: I hope thi journey will have something

Mario: me too bro ,then the plane took off.

We flew 17 hours until we reached Africa.

YARA POV

I've been working for 3 month now I'm learning new thing everyday , I'm glad I got opportunity to study something I love now practicing what I know it the blessing ,Today me and other 3 interns we flying to Los Angeles for workshop we going with mr Nkosi ,he's very good at his job ,even thou I find him creepy sometimes.

Mlondi: baby you going for 2 days only why all this clothes?

Me: stop please

Mlondi: I'm sorry I was just saying and we must have a quickie baby before ...

Me: mlondi we just had sex 1 hour ago for God sake

Mlondi: I was just trying my luck

Me: you crazy

Mlondi: but baby you leaving me for 2 days

Me: so

Mlondi: what will I say to mkhize,when he wake up and you not here?

Me: baby please

Mlondi: ok ok I'm sorry I was just saying

Me: more like whining ,he gave me a dead stare

Mlondi:I'm going to miss you mami

Me: I'm going to miss you too baby,now stop sulking let's go,he was driving me to Airport

Mlondi: ok let's go baby,he took my bags ,and we drove to Airport, where we got there I found Angela and other 2 colleagues ,we greeted them ,Angela is very forward I tell you

Me : hi guys

Angela : hi doll,she extended her hand to mlo

Angela: you must be the Fiancee

Mlondi: yes nice to meet you

Angela : nice to meet you too ,Damn yara,,,I cut her off ,her mouth has no filter i tell you

Me : Angela

Angela: what ?

Me: let's go,mlondi chuckled

Me: baby I will see you on Sunday, I love you

Mlondi: I love you ,I still dont like that you travelling with public transport

Me: public transport realy,you such a snob sometimes

Mlondi: I'm not ,bye baby take care and call me

Me: ok I will bye,then he left

Angela: and?

Me: and what?

Angela: I said give me his twin atleast yara

Me: lol let's go to others, on top of 4 boyfriends you still want more

Angela: I will dump them , I heard African men got big D*cks

Me: Angela man , other colleagues laughed so hard

Angels: what ? that what I heard and I can see you man by his walk that mmm he got something heavy between his legs

Me: you know what, I can't deal with you Angela
God I'll go crazy , luckily they announced our flight, we got up , Syanda was not with us, then we left. BOSTON to LA

We arrived and we found that the company booked us separate rooms

Angela: why separate us thou?

Me: I dont know hey but let's go to my room I'll be bored alone ,we went to one room ,we ordered food and ate ,we talked a lot ,Angela called her boyfriends lool ,I called mlondi ,he was sleeping, after talking to him ,i decided that it was time to sleep.

Angela was snoring already,after 15 minutes in bed ,I heard a knock, oky whose knocking ,it 10PM for God sakes. I tried to wake Angela up but it was like she's dead. I got up and wore my gown

Me : Who is it?

Syanda: its Syanda

Me: oh can I help you

Syanda: yes I need just 2 minute please

Me: ok I opened the door.

SYANDA POV

She opened the door, she was just in a Gown, flawless skin ,her lips ,her legs God,

YARA: Hi

Syanda: hi ,can I come in?

Yara : but we already sleeping, do you need something

Syanda: what do you mean " We" who are you sleeping with?

Yara: Angela,I got angry same time

Syanda: what? Why is she here I booked her room as well

Yara: no we just wanted to be together

Syanda: so we as company just waisted money on a

empty room ?

Yara: sorry we will pay you back

Syanda: no Thembela I didn't mean like that

Yara: can I sleep now

Syanda: I'm sorry ,I, she cut me off

Yara: goodnight mr Nkosi and she closed the door,
ahhhhhh damn

Damn no ,i called Gerrard

Gerrard: and?

Syanda: man everything went wrong ,I found her
sleeping with Angela

Gerrard: fuck

Syanda: man that is messed up shit

Gerrard: dont worry tomorrow plan B

Syanda: exactly, I hung up .

Plz share

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: INSERT #39

***PEDRO ***

Second day in south Africa ,Today we going to Durban university of technology to find information about my Dad and My sister's mother.

Mario : let's go man I've been waiting for you more than 45 minutes

Pedro : I'm done stop whining

Mario: whatever, we left the hotel with ,a car ,we had to hire one when we got here,then we drove to DUT,when we got there, we couldn't in students

were protesting like hell we had to get away so we came back with nothing .

Mario : I'm so disappointed bro

Pedro: me too but we can't give up.

Mario: I think Gomez must find us a Pi a south African one

Pedro: yeah we talked about it ,he said he will send me his details this afternoon.

Mario: do that I'm going I need some sleep, talk later

Pedro: sure ,then Mario went to lie down

Pedro called his wife.

***YARA POV ***

ME: Angela wake up,you sleep like a dead man

Angela: I need my beauty sleep who knows ,maybe I will find some hunk, I mean this is LA

Me: we here to work sister

Angela: and mr Nkhosi drives a hard labour if he wants

Me: talking about that one, he was here last night

Angela: here? You mean here in our room?

Me : you mean my room ,because when I told him that you here sleeping with me ,he got angry saying you wastin money ,blah ,blah

Angela: oh my God that means I have to move

Me: no you not going anywhere, I told him we will pay him back

Angela: what? Yara!

Me: no I just got angry,I shut the door in his face

Angela: so what did he want?

Me: I don't know but he wanted to enter this room

,saying he need 2 minutes, that when I told him that, we already sleeping

Angela: there's something about him I just cant put my finger on it.

Me: I've been telling you for 3 month that the guy gives me creeps

Angela: he will be strong because I'm staying in this room

Me: yes sister ,we high fived.

Angela: let me go ,Shower

Me: yeah do that,then my man called me

Angela: is that mr Fiancee

Me: just go

Angela: oky let me leave you love birds,she walked out ,then I answered my video call

Me: Good morning baby

Mlondi: morning mami,how can you have a Good morning without waking next to me

Me: oh baby you still sulking ,how are you my love

Mlondi: I'm not good at all mami ,I miss you, trust this man to act like a baby

Me: baby just one more sleep, stop being grumpy now

Mlondi: so how did you sleep,are you even in a good hotel?

Me: ofcourse baby and I slept with Angela

Mlondi: so where is she?

Me: in the shower

Mlondi: ok mami,look at you looking all yummy in the morning baby.

Me: i do? I was blushing

Mlondi: ofcourse mami ,eash I miss you like crazy and mkhize misses you too

Me: there we go again

Mlondi: I'm serious baby, he's angry as we speak ,want to see him,before I answered him ,he slid his pants off and placed his fone next to the biggest monster

Me: baby!

Mlondi: see mami I told you

Me: baby behave now ,you know I miss mkhize too

Mlondi: come back soon baby ,I miss you,I can't take this anymore

Me: you such a cry baby gosh

Mlondi: I love you mami

Me: love you too

Mlondi: I guess we will talk later ,have a good day

Me: you too baby

Mlondi: you beautiful Mrs mkhize

Me : lol baby thanks bye I have to go now,I have to

go shower

Mlondi: he blew me a kiss and he hung up

Angela: ahhhh man yara your man God I can't deal

Me: you were listening to our convo Angela

Angela: I couldn't help myself

Me: lol let me go ,please order a breakfast for us

Angela: oky what must I order for you?

Me : just Fruit salad

Angela: oryt,and I'm ordering English breakfast and wine

Me: wine for what?

Angela: I need it you know workshops are boring

Me: God interven, I left her ,I finished showering, found Angela having breakfast with wine, I thought BRIANNA was crazy but this one takes the cup.

I ate my fruit salad, Engineerings workshops are hectic so, you need to be comfortable, I wore my navy Jean's ,white sneakers and white tshirt, Angela wore black Jean,black tshirt and white sneakers, then it was time to go.

we met our colleagues first their names are, Zack, his white guy and John ,hes Asian guy ohh and Angela is Black American.

We were now waiting for mr Nkosi,after 30 minutes of waiting he appeared and he said sorry for being late

Syanda: ulalekahle mangcobo(did you sleep well mangcobo)

Me: nx this guy ,he knew others dont understand us I decided to answer him in English

Me: yes sir I slept well thank you

Angela: you didn't ask us

Syanda: he just ignored her " ok guys we have a long day ahead of us so let's go, then the car took us to workshop venue.

****SYANDA POV ****

If you could ask me about what happening in this workshop, I will tell you none, my eyes are on her, how can 1 person be everything, smart, beautiful, kindhearted at the same time.

Even here I can see many guys are eyeing by her, when she smile, something happens inside me. Mkhize boy I'm sorry but I have to this. I sent Gerrard a message

" Be on stand by man "

****YARA POV ****

We got back very late, I think it was 5pm but I must say we learned a lot.

We just arrived at the hotel.

Syanda: guys I hope you all had a productive day like I did.

Us : we sure did

Syand : ok that great ,I booked a table for us for dinner ,so 7 o'clock let meet down here

ME: do we really have to do this dinner? I mean we had a long day

Syanda: that why I booked a table guys ,we need to relax ,we can even have couple of drinks

Angela : say no more ,drinks I'm in ,we all chuckled

Syanda : ok guys 7 ,see you,and he walked away,we

also rushed to our rooms .I threw myself in bed

Me: gosh I'm so not looking forward to this dinner

Angela: you very boring sometimes, I just can't say no to free drinks,she said that getting in the shower,then I called mlo,we spoke for 20 minutes ,then I went to shower,then I wore floral knee length dress and simple sandals ,I was to tired too dress up

Angela ; you look stunning

Me: you joking look at you ,you even rocking stilettos and all

Angela : I wish I had your body ,damn you sexy

Me: you not my type thank you,she laughed

Angela: how can I compete with hunk fiance of yours

Me: trust me you can't

Angela: mmm tell me more, is he like a lion in bed?

Me: Jesus Angela I wasn't talking about sex, you have a dirty mind

Angela: lol but you said I can't compete with him

Me: I can't deal with you, let's go it's almost 7, devil child

Angela: but I attend church every Sunday, we walked out

Me: that doesn't mean you're holy, you can't even tell me about the last verse you read.

Angela: reading for who? do you know how hot is Pastor Michael's

Me: amen this conversation is over, you go to church to check out men

Angela; I can't resist them, we arrived at the table, all 3 of them were already there.

Me: you need Jesus, she chuckled. We sat down

Syanda: nice of you ladies to join us

Angela: pleasure, then she raised her hand to a waiter ,

Angela: can I vodka

Me: you drinking already

Angela: ofcourse the night is still young

Me: I'll have Pineapple juice ,waiter took all our orders and left

Syanda: so Yara you don't drink?

Me: I do but I don't feel like drinking tonight

Syanda: oh oky

Angela: party pooper

Me: this is not a party it's a dinner sister

Angela: same thing, then waiter came back with our

drinks, Angela ordered another one, I was just drinking my juice in peace

Syanda: enjoying your juice?

Me: yes

Angela: she rolled her eyes

Syanda: umuhle (you beautiful)

Me: I pretended that I didn't hear him , I took my phone , i noticed that it had no network

Me; Angela is it my phone or there's no network here?

Angela: she took her phone, " umm I think there's problem even mine doesn't have coverage.

Syanda: I'm sure it will be back soon.

Me: hope so

Angela: you just spoke to your man yara

Me: so?

Angela: enjoy dinner you will call later

Me: yes mom ,they laughed, they served our food, we started eating,I dont know but I was so sleepy and tired ,I ate fast because I needed to sleep.

Angela: I didn't know you were this hungry yara

Me: the food was good ,now I think I need to sleep

Angela: it's still early

Me: but I feel sleepy so I'll leave you guys

Syanda : atleast you came to dinner,go and rest

Me: thanks ,Angela you will use your excess card see you later

Angela: bye party pooper

Me: lol you are a drunkard that what you are bye guys ,

All: bye ,I went to my room,I was so tired ,I didn't know why I was so sleepy.

I took of my dress wore short pyjamas ,I look at my

phone still no network, I thought hey it will be back, I got undercover and fell asleep immediately

****Narrated****

After Yara left the table, Syanda sent a message to Gerrard " Get the ball rolling "

They bought barman and waiter

, Yara's juice was full of sleeping pills that's why she was so sleepy.

They cut network to her phone and Angela's for a reason.

In Boston Mlondi has been calling his fiancée for a while now, but it goes straight to voicemail

Londa: man you okay

Mlondi: no I've been calling mami for a while now ,it goes straight to voicemail

Londa: I'm sure its network problem

Mlondi: yes I think you right because I spoke to her,I think it was almost 7 and she said they going to dinner with others

Londa : definitely network so now stop sulking.

Back to LA

Angela was still drinking it was almost 10 pm,her drinks were also filled with pills, she was so sleepy and more drunk

Syanda: Angela I think you had enough now

Zack: definitely, Angela was mumbling non-stop

Syanda: I think I will also call it a night gents,so can you go up with her guys and leave her to her room

John: no problem, syanda gave them room number,that was the original room that she booked for Angela in the first place,so the guys helped her in bed and she was already waisted ,and they went to their rooms.

Syanda called Gerrard

Syanda: coast is clear man

Gerrard: ok let's meet on her room,then Syanda rushed up to yara's room ,he found Gerrard at the door, then they both entered the room ,yara was dead asleep

Syanda: man are you sure she wont wake up

Gerrard: 100% sure man now let's get on it .

Syanda took of his clothes

Gerrard: took of his clothes man,we must make this look really

Syanda: she moved the cover from yara,he froze when he saw her thighs

Gerrard: hurry up man,then Syanda slid off yara pyjama shorts off,then sexy black lacy panties were exposed ,he got a hard on immediately

Gerrard: damn man this woman is a goddess look at this

Syanda: dont look at my woman like that

Gerrard: sorry boss, then Syanda took off yara's top ,yara's beautiful breast were right there in front of him

Gerrard: can I start

LaSyanda: do it,then Gerrard started taking pictures of yara and Syanda ,Syanda took yara to his chest,

he posed at all Angel's

Gerrard: I think we have enough now, Syanda agreed with him

Gerrard: after these pics I'm sure the guy will dump her fast

Syanda: exactly and you know she will be heart broken then Nkosi to the rescue,

Gerrard: take her ring ,syanda took yara's ring

Gerrard:we can go now

Syanda: go I'll stay a little

Gerrard: dont do any...

Syanda: dont worry I wont hurt her man and open her phone you know the mkhize guy must rock up here ,I'm sure he's worried

Gerrard: consider that done,then he walked out.

Yara's phone started beeping, messages flooding

in, and it rang, it was 11 PM, Syanda didn't answer, mlondi sent voice message.

Syanda opened it

Mlondi: " hey mami I've been trying to call you my love, I was worried, at least now your phone rings, I guess you asleep now, I love you baby call me when you wake up, bye" , syanda got angry he almost broke yara's phone, his eyes shifted from phone to her, he kissed her lips, he spoke to a sleeping yara.

Syanda: you so beautiful, I love you I hope one day you will understand, I'm doing all this for us, then he got out of the cover, took yara's pyjama clothes, he put them back to yara's body, he kissed her last time, then he decided to do something to seal his fate, he bit yara's neck, he left a hickey, then he was satisfied, he walked out, what was left, was to gather everything all together.

***YARA POV ***

I tried to open my eyes,they were so heavy, I was so tired gosh ,what wrong with me,I took my fone it was 8am ,yooh I slept like a baby, on my side there was no Angela. I didn't mind,Angela is unpredictable

My phone had a lot of messages from mlondi,then I remembered I had no network last night, shame he sounded so worried . I called him ,told him about network problem, he said he didn't sleep at all ,he was worried,he couldn't wait to see me, I told him he must get some sleep, then we hung up

I went to shower,when I was lotioning my body infront of a mirror I noticed something, it was like Hickey or something, I guess something bit me.

Angela got in .

Me: and you where do you come from?

Angela: I woke up sleeping in my room the original one,you know I dont even know how I got there

Me: you were waisted

Angela: its must have been ,I'm so tired let me go shower, she walked in the bathroom, I wore simple clothes, then I noticed that my finger had no ring, I started searching it but no its was nowhere to be found, Angela got out of the shower.

Me: have you seen my ring? I can't find it

Angela: where did you last see it?

Me: I think I fell asleep wearing it but I can't find it anywhere ,we searched my ring ,for full 2 hours ,Angela even called the hotel manager, by that time I was crying I was heartbroken, hotel manager said they opening the investigation, because cameras showed nothing unusual, just like that I left LA with

a sore heart.

***MLONDI POV ***

I woke up late ,after talking to mami in the morning
I fell asleep.

Now its 4pm ,she can come in any time from now ,I
missed her like crazy ,speak of the angel, she just
walked in I jumped up

Mlondi: babyyyyyy

Yara: hey love,she smiled but her smile appeared
with tears

Mlondi: you missed me too much you even crying
baby

Yara: she let out a painful sob

Mlondi: baby what wrong are you ok? Are you hurt

Yara : no

Mlondi: talk to me what happening

Yara: I lost my ring baby,I searched it everywhere ,I couldn't find

Mlondi: shhh dont cry baby, it's just a ring I will buy you another one okay,now stop crying

Yara: she was still sniffing, I picked her up we went to our room

Mlondi: sorry baby ok ,dont stress I missed you so much

Yara: I missed you too,I think I need a shower baby

Mlondi: can I join you

Yara: next time baby ok,shame my baby is sad "I love you"

Mlondi:" i love you too mami " I will go and make you something to eat.

Yara: you are the best fiancée ever

Mlondi: glad you know that ,I perked her lips and I walk out,while I was going down stairs, I got a message.

" OPEN YOUR LAPTOP FAST"

I turned got back to my room.

I opened the laptop, message popped up ""SHE'S LYING SHE DIDN'T LOSE HER RING "

Ok I got confused, another one came in

" I THINK YOU ARE A GOOD GUY SO I DON'T THINK YOU DESERVE TO BE MADE A FOOL LIKE THIS"

Narrated

Then mlondi started seing slideshow pictures of

Yara And Syanda , having dinner just the two of them ,slide show of them in bed together,Yara naked sleeping on top of Syanda, mlondi started sweating, he couldn't believe what was in front of his eyes.then another message popped up

"IF YOU DONT BELIEVE ME CALL THE HOTEL AND ASK ABOUT YOUR FIANCEE ROOM"

Mlondi called his IT guy told him to to get on a hotel system bookings and the IT guy found that Yara and Syanda were in a single room

Mlondi : and

IT GUY: the room was under Yara and Syanda

Mlondi: so they were sharing a room?

Guy: yes because I can't find their names on the separate rooms

Mlondi: sure man ,he hung up,then yara walked of the shower wrapped in a towel , Mlondi looked her straight

***YARA POV ***

I got into a room ,I turned to mlondi, he looked angry and sad at the same time

Mlondi: mami

Me: mmm

Mlondi: you love me

Me: ofcourse bbe, you know I love you

Mlondi: yara where is your ring?

Me : baby I told you...he cut me off

Mlondi: I want the truth,I got frightened

Me: baby I'm telling you the truth, what going on

Mlondi: are you cheating on me?

Me: really, I laughed, he just took one step he held my arm roughly

Mlondi: you playing me? Yara you playing me?

Me: baby you hurting me I'm not playing you what is this all about?

Mlondi: what the fuck is that in your neck Yara

Me: I think something bit me I don't know, I didn't finish the sentence, he slapped me so hard

Mlondi: Yara why you doing this?

Me: I'm not cheating on you I swear, he gave me another slap, I was now crying like hell,

Me: mlondi you hurting me I'm not cheating on you, im sorry,

he didn't stop, he was hitting me everywhere, He was shouting "HOW CAN I DO THIS TO HIM,

HOW I CAN I PLAY HIM LIKE THIS, I was now down
,naked because the towel fell down,he was now
kicking me ,I was now silence and it was light out for
me

NARRATED

Londa and sihle drove in to their brothers house as
usually, but when they walked inside the
house,sihle heard something

Sihle: what is that?

Londa:what?

Sihle: shhh hear that noise?

Londa: sound like someone is crying

Sihle: maybe they having sex upstairs,,then they
heard someone shouting

Londa: that mlo man ,Linda rushed upstairs shouting his brother's name sihle followed him.

Londa ran inside the room find his brother beating Yara who looked like she was no longer moving.

Londa: mlondi what the fuck ,he pulled his brother from yara who was naked

Sihle: jesus mlondi what are you doing

Mlondi: she's cheating on me bro she's cheating,Londa just slapped mlondi so hard

Londa: what did you do ,you killed her man,then Mlondi got up and went to yara ,he saw her lying there not moving

Mlondi: mami wake up ,I'm sorry, I didn't mean, mami please ,sihle moved mlondi on top of yara and he picked bloody yara up .

Londa took a sheet they rolled her with it ,

Londa: let's go they ran out with her rushing her to hospital all 3 of them

Sihle: hurry up Londa

Londa was driving like a maniac

Mlondi: mami dont leave me ,I'm sorry I didn't mean to hurt you ...

Sihle: Shut up shut the hell up.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:33] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT #39

***SIHLE POV ***

what I saw today ,I'm still shocked ,we've been here for 3 hours waiting for doctors to tell us how is yara doing. I think mlondi needs serious help, how can he do this?

Sihle: Londa where is your brother

Londa: dont know and I dont care

Sihle: man this is fucked up

Londa: big time ,I will never forget what I saw

Sihle: I think he need serious help bro

Londa: dont worry I called dad.

Sihle : what? Why, you know dad man you were supposed to call mom

Londa: no he needs dad, do you think I enjoy this,do you think I enjoy seing my brother like this ?no I dont He needs help Real Help,then Doctor. Came out

Doc: YarA family, we got up,then mlondi appeared

Londa: how is she?

Doctor: she will be ok ,she doesn't have deep injuries, just bruises,I think she fell and hit her head

badly,that what caused her to lose consciousness.

Sihle: can we see her?

Doctor: yes you can but there's another thing,we found a lot of Sleeping pills in her blood

Mlondi: what?

Doctor: yes ,heavy dosage ,what really happened to her

Londa: we found her like that in her apartment, we dont know what happened.

Doctor: ok you can see her ,but we sedated her

Sihle thank you,then jase and BRIANNA came running,I guess mlondi told Jason .

*** BRIANNA POV **

We were just watching TV with Jason, then his phone rang, he answered

Jase: mlondi my man

Mlondi: \$##%%^""hhhddd

Jase; what he jumped up ,

Bri: what wrong

Mlondi; \$=÷€£££\$\$\$"

Jase: no no no no man what the fuck

Bri: Jason!

Mlondi:%\$&*****\$#\$

Jase: ok I wont, where are you,ok im coming the
he hung up.

Bri: what happening

Jase: nothing, mlondi need help about something so

Bri: so why you look so scared Jason what's
happening? Where is yara?

Jase: bri there's...I cut him off

Bri: I see you hiding something from me ,let me call yara

Jase: No! Dont call her

Bri: why? Jason what's happening speak where is yara ,I dialled her number it went straight to voicemail

Jase: baby dont do this

Bri: dont fuck with me ,you hear me I want yara ,what happening ,

Jase : ok bby yara is in hospital, ok I almost fainted there

Bri : I tried to speak but words came out as whisper, " what? What happened?

Jase:

Bri: JASON !

jase: baby they fought with mlo and he...he

Bri: he beat her up, Jason dont tell me ,I started crying

Jase: babe I'm sorry

Bri: take me to hospital now

Jase: but ml

Bri: take me to her now Jason, he took his car keys, we ran out to a car ,Jason drove like a maniac I was crying all the way,how can he beat her up ,oh my God I can't imagine how scared she was

Jase: baby dont cry

BRI: why your friend put my sister to hospital ,you telling me not to cry

Jase: I'm sorry baby

We arrived to the hospital, I literally ran inside ,like a mad woman.

I saw all 3 of them talking to the doctor, I ran

straight to mlondi, I gave him a huge slap

Mlondi: I'm sorry BRIANNA

Bri: you sorry, you sorry, you put my friend to hospital and you sorry?

Mlondi: it was a mistake, I just went crazy on him ,he didn't do anything, I hit him ,while I was crying, then Jason pulled me from him ,and he left us

Jase: baby calm down she will be ok

Sihle: guys the doctor said we can see her, we all got in beside mlondi, he was no longer with us.

I walked towards her bed ,she had bruises on her face, bandages on her head ,I lost it, I couldn't believe that the guy I thought he loved her unconditionally can do something like this to her

Bri: baby I'm sorry, why? I looked the brothers

Bri: guys what happened?

Sihle: he said she cheating on him

Bri : and he believed that? This is yara we talking about here

Londa: I think there's foul play here

Jase: what do you mean?

Sihle: doctor said he found high dosage of sleeping pills I'm her blood

Londa : I think something happened in LA ,and she lost her ring

Bri: guys no what if she was raped

Sihle: geez,londa please go and find a doctor they need to some tests, Londa walked out

Jase : let me call mlondi, he said someone emailed

him Pictures, Yara in bed with another man

Bri : oh my God

Sihle: damn I think someone set her up ,

Jase : noooo what I'f they took pictures while she was asleep, I mean high dosage pills?

Sihle: guys I have to go I have to find mlondi, this is bigger than we thought ,

Jase: call me if you need some help

Sihle: thanks man ,he rushed out, jase came to me,he hugged me

Jase: stop crying baby ,she will be fine ,we will all make sure she's fine

Bri: you promise?

Jase: I promise you baby.Londa came back with doctors, they tested her for everything, then they

left we waited for results .

NARRATED

mlondi was still ,on his driveway inside his car. He couldn't stop his tears ,he was scared that Yara will never forgive him and she will leave him,then sihle drove in ,and he got out of his car and came to knock to mlo's window, he told him that he must get out,then they followed each other inside the house

Sihle : call your IT guy ,this is a set up man

Mlondi: I see it now man ,what did I do ,I was supposed trust her man

Sihle: and you didn't, now stop whining, we need to get through this.

Mlondi called his guy

Mlondi: what did they do to her man,what if they...

Sihle: dont think about this too much mlondi, you

messed up

Mlondi: I know ,she going to leave me man

Sihle: that is a good decision for her

IT guy arrived its was 3 am ,he did his things ,he told them that other photos were photoshopped,others were not, IT guy even told them that yara cellphone network was cut intentionally, mlondi was now groaning with rage.

IT GUY: I think the guy on these pictures was posing all along,you could see hes not asleep

Mlondi: oh my God, he planned all this,LA workshop and all but mami said she slept with Angela on Friday

Sihle: where was she on Saturday.

IT: find her she might give us more answers

Sihle: where is yara's phone,mlondi climbed the stairs and came back with it and we found Angela's

number we called her ,it was 4am but we were desperate.

***YARA POV ***

I'm dreaming I'm in the water,in the middle of the river,crying ,I see my mother and gogo on the other side of the river,they just smiling.

I started calling them

Me: mom help me please, I was scared to be in this water

Mom: you almost there my peridot

Me: mom please, I'm scared

Mom: dont be scared, cross that river Yara,she smiled and she took grandma's hand and they left me there ,I started crying so loud .

NARRATED

Londa fell asleep in a chair near Yara's bed ,he was woken up by yara screaming so loud,jase and Bri came inside rushing into yara's Bed.

Londa also jumped up from the chair.

Bri: Yara oh my God you awake, dont cry baby I'm so sorry

Yara: I didn't do it BRIANNA I didn't I love him I would never cheat on him ,i she let out a son....

Bri: I know babe I know ,yara eyes met londa face, she screamed

Londa: I'm sorry yara it me Londa ,I'm so sorry

Jase: man she thinks you are your twin,just go

Bri: yara please, he can't hurt you anymore baby

Jase: calm down yara,

Bri: you want water?

Yara: yes,bri gave her water ,yara started telling bri that she lost her ring

Jase: somebody set you guys up yara,mlondi found pics of you with you boss in bed

Yara: what but I did..

Jase : yes we know they were fake and your room was booked under your name and your boss. So mlondi got all that confirmation, he just lost it

Yara: but I would never do that to him ,I love him

Bri: I know you do baby dont cry,do you feel any pain

Yara: just the back of my head a little ,then mlondi got in

Bri: what are you doing here

Jase: man I dont this is a good time

Bri: just go ,I think you caused enough damage,..mlondi cut her off

Mlondi: guys I just need 2 minute,he looked at yara," mami 2 minute plz

Bri: I guess I have to kill you first ,she got up Jason held her

Yara: guys give us a minute

Bri: are you sure

Yara: yes I'll be fine

Bri: ok will be outside,wena if you dare touch her I will kill you nx,they walked out.

Mlondi moved towards yara's bed

Mlondi: mami

Yara: dont call me that

Mlondi: yara I'm sorry

Yara: why mlondi, why

Mlondi: I thought you...

Yara : dont tell me that shit,you dont know me
Mlondi because if you knew me you would have
given me the benefit of the doubt but no you
decided to kill me

Mlondi: baby I was not...

Yara: what were you doing,i dont want to see you
again

Mlondi: mami dont do this I'm begging you i will do
anything to prove...

Yara: no you need to help yourself for yourself me
and you we are done

Mlondi: no mami no i can't live without you

Yara: just yesterday you were killing me, you were
gonna livs without me so dont patronize

Mlondi: I'm sorry I got no excuses baby I'm sorry
please dont leave me

Yara: leave mlondi you dont love me

Mlondi: yara please ,tears were running down to

both of their cheeks

Yara: please leave now, then she got in and pulled me out, Mlondi shouted " MAMI I LOVE YOU, IM GOING TO MAKE THIS RIGHT IM SORRY.

yara cried because she was sad to even see her man in tears. That sight broke her.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:34] Marcia: INSERT #40

*** MARIO POV ***

It's been a week now since we got back from South Africa ,we came back with nothing,actually we had to rush back ,because Lillian wanted to kill my dad ,apparently she came to my brother's house to commit suicide, she wanted to kill my dad then kill herself.

But Adrienne managed to shoot her first .

Now my mother is in the hospital with a bullet stuck on the spinal cord, everything is a mess .

Dad is angry because Lillian ruined our trip ,he doesn't care about her anymore.

Adrienne is very sad about shooting her,she pray for her everyday .

Pedro: bro what are you thinking about?

Mario: everything bro,like what if we end up not finding our sister at all I mean we didn't find anything ,to that university there was no records

Pedro: I'm sure mom and her people cleaned everything. And that place Vryheid it's such a big place

Mario: I still have hope bro ,we can't give up now

Pedro: we definitely not giving up bro.

***YARA ***

I'm back to the apartment with BRIANNA, it's been a week since I came back from hospital, Zodwa and Muzi came to see me at the hospital, I must say I have no bruises in my body now ,because apparently they flew a doctor from Israel, I dont know if he's a magician or what but his treatment worked like magic.i guess I will be better

I haven't seen mlondi since that day at the hospital, Jason told me that his dad beat him up so bad,you can call me a fool but I cried , i felt sorry for him,zodwa comes here everyday to see me,what I love about them,is that no one justifies mlondi's actions.

I can't lie and say I don't miss mlo, I miss him every minute, he sends me messages everyday, I'm not justifying what he did but I know he loves me, I love him too but he needs to get help.

My thoughts are interrupted by a knock,

Me: come in it's open, maybe it's Sihle or Londa they check me every single day, then Londa entered with his Parents

Zodwa: Afternoon Yara

Londa: mom why you so formal " afternoon "

Zodwa: mind your business please

Me: hi mum

Muzi : how are you my child

Me: I'm fine baba

Muzi: that a good thing ,they sat down in the lounge

Londa: where's is Bri

Me: I dont know actually I think she went to Jason's workplace

Londa: I hope she's not going to beat up another PA,we all laughed

Zodwa: she's marking her territory

Muzi: that sounds like you,I almost fired every single lady in a company because of you

Zodwa: you were always flirting with them

Muzi: but I ha...zodwa gave her dead stare

Muzi : I mean they had to go wifey they were just useless,me and londa laughed

Londa: dad how long have you been whipped? 30 what years? And mom you intimidating dad

Zodwa: I did no such.

Me: can I get you guys something to drink?

Londa: yes I will have something to eat thank you

Zodwa: dont give him food ,he's always hungry, he just ate

Londa: mom

Zodwa: shut up,no yara dont worry sis.

Muzi: yeah and we here to talk about something.

Zodwa: yara we know what mlondi did to you left you traumatized, so we here to beg you to seek any kind of professional help

Muzi: yes and I can't find help for mlondi,and leave you behind because in my eyes you both my children so please

Zodwa: I love you yara,I'm not saying by that go back to mlondi no,what i want is that strong young woman we met in Paris,I dont want ngcebo to see you broken yara,I dont want to ayanda to see his mum broken ,because even if you and mlondi

separate, in Ayanda's eyes you always be his mother.me and zodwa we were now crying

Zodwa: all I'm trying to say I'm sorry for what my son did to you ,it was horrible,but baby I dont want that to break you.

Me: thank you so much for your support and being my family, I will definitely go to therapy I will be fine

Zodwa: thank you so much ,she hugged me,and Tomorrow we leaving but if you need anything londa and Sihle are here if you need to talk you can call me anytime

Me: thank you mah

Muzi: get better makoti

Me: thank you baba

Zodwa: ok we leaving now ,I hope we will see you soon in SA but take your time ok?

Me: I will

Muzi: and dont worry that Syanda guy he will never harass you again,then they walked out .londa was left behind

Me: so about that food

Londa: how can you even ask

Me: lol ok ,let me go and dish up for you

Londa: best sister inlaw ever ,this one love food too much ,I dished up for him and I took Cola in a fridge placed in next to his food then I served ,

Londa: Thank you so much ,he started digging in to his food like crazy,then he finished so fast.

Me: soooooo

Londa : so?

Me.....

Londa: you can ask I know you want to ask about him

Me: ok how is he?

Londa: suffering, that what he deserves

Me: why?

Londa: you asking me why?

Me: no I mean is he ok

Londa: he's still alive,he miss you ,he loves you,and he need to see you today because tomorrow he's leaving

Me: he's going to SA

Londa: nop has going to some pla country where they will teach him ,that violence is not an answer ,he will with his insecurities but yara he need to see you please do it for me please, if you scared I'll be outside

Me: fine I will see him

Londa: thank you,I'll be back later with him

Me: ok cool,he walked out.

***SIHLE POV ***

We managed to find everything that happened to yara, Angela helped us a lot also ,

Let just say If Syanda hear the Name Yara ,he will run like a cheater .

Londa: dad what did you guys do to the Nkosi boy

Muzi: let's just say Rodriguez did a good job with him

Sihle: that pervert had apartment next to YARA'S

Londa: what?

Sihle: luckily yara was always in mlondi's house most of the time .

Londa: jeez this guy was on a mission ,so what did

Rodriguez do?

Sihle: let's just say he planted drugs all over his apartment, we talking about tons of drugs not just pockets

Muzi: even in his car, then we called the cops, you know US Marshall's they said they never saw too many drugs in someone house

Londa: damn

Muzi: even his dad can't help him and he knows not to mess with me

Sihle: he's in the maximum prison as we speak with the the Biggest Drug dealers, serial killer all the kind of shit he cannot stand, he will break soon

Londa: so mlondi is satisfied with this?

Muzi: he is but you know him, he wanted to bullet into his skull

Londa: mmm

Muzi: now its time to teach him a lesson

Londa: but dad h...he cut him off

Muzi : he need's this londa ,do you think I like to take him there? No I don't he's my son ,he might act like an animal but that my child we talking about.

He will be fine,dad walked out

Sihle: this is hard

Londa: yeah but this is the help he needs

Sihle : yeah ,let me go I will see you later

Londa: sho

*** YARA POV ***

Londa just sent me a message telling they coming with mlondi, I guess he wanted to prepare me or something.

There's a knock I think that them ,the londa pushed

the door and they got in ,

Londa: yara

Me: hi

Londa: ok I'm gonna leave him with you if you need anything just shout

Me: ok,then he walked out ,I lifted my eyes to mlondi, he looked nothing like someone I know,he looked tired,drained,sad and lost

Mlondi: hi

Me: hi,umm let's go and talk to my room ,he followed me and he sat in a chair I sat on the bed

Mlondi: how are you

Me: I'm better ,how are you?

Mlondi:I'm good, then there was silence

Mlondi: you look beautiful

Me; thank you

Mlondi; I wanted to see you ,before I leave ,every minute I think about what I did to you,I know said you dont want any sorries anymore so I'm not gonna say sorry . I'm here to ask your Forgiveness ,I acted like a boy not a man ,I took your love for granted,I Apologize mami,

Me: I forgive you,I'm not going to sit here and be a victim of your abuse, I'm not gonna sit here and say painful words to you ,that will not make me feel better ,no that not how gogo raise dme

Me: all I want from you is to forgive yourself ,go out there,fight your demons, get real help ,be a better man for yourself, for your kids ,be a better man for your future, just dont feel sorry for yourself,

Mlondi: I hear you ,then i saw tears in his eyes

Me: look at you ,this is not you,this is not the guy I fell in love with,you look weak ,do you think i want a weak man? Do you think ayanda and ngcebo want to see their dad weak? ,he shook his head

Me: No i don't they don't ,but hitting a woman it's a sign of weakness,feeling sorry for yourself that is weakness ,now go and help yourself.

Mlondi: thank you for forgiving me

Me: by all that I'm not saying we back together, just go and get help

Mlondi: yeah I'm leaving tomorrow

Me: so where are you going?

Mlondi: Russia

Me: what? For how long?

Mlondi: I don't know only my progress will release me

Me:are you coming back?

Mlondi: do you want me to come back

Me: ofcourse I want you to comeback

Mlondi : then I will come back

Me: They not going to torture you right?

Mlondi: I don't know, what I know is that it's going to be intense

Me.....

Mlondi: Mami please dont give up on me ,I need you

Me: you have my support

Mlondi: thank you

Me:you look ugly, he smiled

Mlondi: and you look beautiful, I think I blushed

Mlondi: and she's blushing

Me: stop please

Mlondi: I'm going to miss you,I dont know how I'm going to survive but I have to I'm doing this for us ,I love you so much ,he got up from his chair

Me: I guess this is it

Mlondi: yeah ,I have to if you need anything Londa and sihle will take care of you

Me: ok ,we walked out of my room

Me: he oped the door " Bye"

Mlondi: bye, can I get a hug

Me: sure,we hugged,more like he crushing me because he was holding me so tight

Mlondi: I love you ok?

Me: be safe,come back for us ,I'll be waiting

Mlondi: He just kissed my forehead then he walked out fast,I could still smell his cologne in the house ,I wiped my tears and threw myself in a couch ,I think this is going to be harder that i thought

LONDA POV

mlondi opened my car ,he got in and tears running down on his cheeks, that is a painful sight to see

Londa: you good bro?

Mlondi: I'll be fine let's go,I drove out

Londa : be strong bro you will be fine

Mlondi: ...,we drove in silence till we reach his .he opened the do

Londa : bro,he turned

Londa : I LOVE YOU,he let out a faintly smile

Mlondi: I LOVE YOU TOO then he walked inside the house.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:34] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#40

3 MONTH LATER

YARA POV

Its been 3 month of freshness, and adventure, I've been attending therapy ,traveling ,learning new things everyday all around USA just to clear my mind . I feel like I'm ready to take tackle over anything that comes my way ,mlondi hasn't returned yet ,I miss him everyday, what I know is that I love him even if he comes back a year from now ,I'll be still waiting for him .I'm packing because I'm going to South Africa tomorrow ,I miss my sister, I miss ayanda ,I miss home a lot.

Bri: you packing already, you can't wait to leave me

Me: says someone who left me alone for a month

Bri: but my man needed me

Me: yeah right ,You were not dragging him around

the whole London spending his money like hell

Bri : lol he said where is yara when I need her,I can't stand this shopping everyday anymore.

Me: I feel for jase ,it not easy to date a psycho

Bri: dont call me that wena and Jason love's me like that

Me: he sure does ,she started helping me we packed in silence ,then I picked up mlondi's hoodie in my clothes,it smelled exactly like him ,I folded it slowly .

Bri: you miss him don't you?

Me: I do a lot,she hugged me

Bri: I'm just glad you ok,you fine,you know what you want and you still hot beautiful and you know I support every decision you take as long as you are happy ,look at you ,you even gaining weight

Me: weight ? Me? You lying

Bri: lol yes,I guess abstaining made you to gain

some kilos, D*ck kills

Me: realy d*ck kills but you just got back from Jase's house I'm sure you were hanging on it,we both laughed

Bri: lol no I gave him a blow only

Me: ohh realy?

Bri: ofcourse I'm on my periods so no cookie for him,I just zooned out.

Me: oh ok

Bri: YARA!

Me: what?

Bri : it's been a while since I heard you complaining about period pains

Me: it because I haven't.....my God BRIANNA,

Bri: you haven't getting your cycle yara WTF!

Me: oh my God BRIANNA

Bri: Yara you pregnant

Me: no I'm not

Bri: let's go, she took my hand

Me: where are we going?

Bri: hello ,to the doctor

Me: but ...

Bri: Not another word, she dragged me all the way to her car, she drove out, I was so nervous ,we drove in silence, all the way to the doctor .

At the reception there were giving us problems because we had no appointment but you know BRIANNA we got in

Doc: hi ladies I'm doctor Scott

Me: Yara

BRIANNA: Bree

Doctor: so how can I help you with ladies

Bri: she need pregnancy test, she said pointing me

Doc: are you on any Contraceptive method

Me: I was on a pill

Bri: was!

Me: I mean it's been a while since I took them I think I got occupied

Doc: ok ,let's do this sleep here,i lay down with my back ,he lifted my top,he poured something cold in my tummy. He started doing his thing,we started hearing noise ,I was confused

Bri: oh my God

Doc: you really pregnant

Me: what ?

Doc : that is a strong heartbeat right there

Doc : for someone whose almost 4 month pregnant you surely have small tummy

Bri: aaaaaaaahhhhh oh my God we having a baby,

she hugged me so hard

Me: wow ,oh my God, I never thought about kids before

Bri: you should have when you let him hit It Raw

Me : BRIANNA!

Bri: I'm just saying, doctor chuckled

Doc : you 3 month and3 weeks pregnant congratulations

Me: thank you,he gave me wipes to wipe my tummy.

Bri: thank you so much for seeing us in such short notice

Doctor: its nothing, then we walked out,got in a car

Bri : that why you been eating bacon with everything and mayonnaise yara

Me: I didn't know gosh

Bri: I'm happy for you sis

Me: do you think mlondi will be happy

Bri: he will obviously

Me : what if he doesn't comeback at all

Bri: dont be negative babe he will come back ,wipe those tears, I wiped them I didn't realize that I was crying

Me: I guess I'm going to be a mom

Bri: I'm going to be a godmother

Me: but i

Bri : I'm not changing my mind

Me: lool you not changing your mind ,you know what I let you be but I thought I was supposed to ask you to be a godmother

Bri: see I saved you time ,so what do you feel like eating

Me: I'm not Hungry

Bri: you lying ,dont you want some Bacon,gosh my

mouth started watering,

BRI: look at you ,bacon's mom ,dont worry I will make you some

Me: thank you big sis

*** PEDRO ***

After 3 month we removed my mom on life support, she wasn't getting better and they also find that she had stage 4 brain cancer so I was not easy to save her.we laid her to rest a week ago . So today me and my brother we going back to south Africa. Its looks like the PI that we hired there, has come through for us because he says He has huge lead for us ,I Hope and Pray that we find something concrete this time

This has taken it toll on my dad so much,

We just landed in Durban Tomorrow will be

meeting the PI

Mario: Ok this is it African soil again, maybe I will find a wife here

Pedro: really a wife ,you dont even have girlfriend ,yet you already thinking about a wife

Mario: I'm just thinking ahead brah

Pedro: but hey look like they got fine women here.

Mario: you married so close your eyes

Pedro: I was just saying,

Mario : last time we lande here at night,today in the morning.

Pedro: i think I love mornings, but I need to sleep.

Mario: me too ,we checked in to a hotel,the unknown was waiting for us tomorrow.

***YARA POV ***

I'm about to land in SA I think by 3pm I'll be landing, I've been sleeping all the way, I think this pregnancy is going to be the death of me, I haven't experienced any morning sickness yet, I'm still eating bacon and mayonnaise like crazy. I think I fell asleep again, so the jet attendant just woke me up telling me that we were about to land. It was about time, we landed, I got out of the jet, mmm fresh air at last. I walked inside the Airport, took my 2 big Suit cases, I see people around, other than they hugging each other, others are kissing it's a beautiful thing to see, while I'm admiring people around me someone taps my shoulder, I turned I saw this white guy.

Guy : This is for you, he handed me A single pink rose

Me: I'm i..he just ran off, ok this is weird, then another one appeared he gave me White rose, then

another one and another, they were mixing them ,

Some will hand white rose some will give me Pink one ,people started staring me,I pushed my bag I until I reached the Exit ,by that time I was holding a huge bunch of roses then one of the mkhize's drivers appeared

Driver: hi mam

Me: hi you still calling me mam,he smiled and he took my bags

Me: thank you,I was now holding my roses then,some guy gave me A note

Me: what going on,then another one appeared and gave me another ,the I decided to read the notes.

First was written " I NEED ONE

second one "LAST CHANCE,ok I was so confused I decided to follow the driver to the car ,then BOOM

he got out,He looked like a Male model/ Movie star or something, Edris Elba got nothing on this guy I'm telling you,he was wearing black skinny Jean, black tshirt, black leather jacket and black boots, I was still frozen like a statue. He flashed a big smile ok I think I got wet sometime ,I started to walk slowly towards him, I looked around ,then when I brought my eyes back to him,He was just down on One Knee,the roses slid through my hands,they just scattered around my feet, people in the parkinglot started taking pictures, then I felt someone grabbing my hand I only realized that I was no longer moving ,

Lady : come, your man is waiting ,she dragged me then she left me infront of him.he was still on one knee

Me: Get up please

Mlondi: I want to say something, he said that

looking nervous

Me: it's ok get up, then he got up, he held my hand.

Mlondi: Mami I need one chance, one last chance, I need one last chance to correct all my wrongs, last chance to love you, last chance to laugh and cry with you, last chance to be in your life, last chance to bring a smile to your face, Last chance to marry you, lifetime of making you happy, I was now crying

Me: I'm giving you one last chance

Mlondi what? You mean you will be mine again

Me: I nodded

Mlondi: he took out a small red box and he took out the ring and he slid it on my finger, it was more beautiful than the first one

Mlondi: he hugged me so tight

Mlondi: thank you so much baby, he spun me around, people were clapping hands it was

awesome, he opened the door, we got in

Mlondi: hi beautiful ,

Me: hi

Mlondi: I love you

Me: I love you ,he kissed my forehead. And we drove in silence.mlondi was busy brushing my hair .

Then the car parked in front of the high big gate.then I saw a guy wearing security uniform indicating that the car must drive in.then we drove in.

Me : where are we?

Mlondi: you will see now now ,he opened the door for me,I got out ,I saw this huge double story house, I can't describe the beauty

Me: whose home is this

Mlondi: come mami he took my hand and we walked towards this huge Door ,he opened it,then I heard

SUPRISED !!!!!!!!!!!!!

Ngcebo and ayanda ran to me

Me: guys what going on

Mlondi: welcome home mami ,this is your house,

Ngcebo: welcome to your house sis

Me: OH MY GOD

***MARIO POV ***

we on our to a place called Pietermaritzburg ,apparently Sibongile's family moved from Vryheid years ago so PI got the Lead there.

Pedro: I really hope we find something today

Mario: me too bro, the suspense is killing me

PI: I think this is a good one

Mario: I also feel like we will find some information.

We arrived at Pietermaritzburg

PI: ok guys the guy who has something for is inside this restaurant ,so let's go in ,we got in and we found this, Guy already seated t, he got up he greeted us and we shaked hands

PI: thank you for taking time to speak with us ,here I have pedro and Mario Garcia they coming from All the way from France, they looking for Sibongile even thou they dont know her surname.

Guy: my name is also sbo are you I sure you not looking for me, we all laughed

Sbo: before I disclose any information may I ask why

you looking for sibo?

Pedro : pedro NARRATED everything to the guy

Sbo: Wow I'm sorry to say this but your mother is evil,

Mario: trust me we know

Sbo : I know sibongile,I froze

Pedro: what? You do?

Mario: are you sure is the one we looking for I mean...

Sbo: I know because she had a daughter who is name is Yara,I think I just went deaf there

Mario: what do you mean ,had? Is her daughter dead?

Sbo: no but sbongile died years ago

Pedro: oh my God

Sbo: I'm sure you in a right place because Sibongile gave birth to Yara,and the guy who got her

pregnant just disappeared

Pedro : so how do you know them

Sbo: I'm yara's uncle actually I'm the only closest thing she calls family right now because ,her granny died last year, she was left with her little sister, she's pretty much an Orphan

PI : wow

Sbo : because you said that woman you saw look like your late sister, maybe you can recognize her in a picture

Pedro: I'm sure we can,sbo scrolled his phone and he showed us a pic,I think my heart stopped for a second

Pedro &mario: it's her

Pedro: this is the one I saw in Paris

Sbo; it must be her because she was there with her Fiancee last Christmas

Pedro: what? She has a Fiancee

Sbo : look yes

Mario: where is she right now

Sbo: she lives in America but she just landed yesterday here ,I saw tears on pedro's cheeks, he hugged the PI so hard and he came to me

Pedro: WE FOUND HER MARIO WE FOUND HER

Mario : GOTT IST GUT (God is good) (Mario speaking German)

Pedro: DIEU EST BON (God is good)pedro speaking French,

They hugged sbo like crazy.

Plz like and share[06/15, 20:34] Marcia: INSERT #41

*** NARRATED***

Sbo was still with the Garcia brothers, telling them all about their sister.

Sbo: she grown to be a very strong young woman ,she's been through a lot, but you wont see that ,she's very kind and loving ,she smiles genuine , she just graduated. That when her fiancee proposed to her.

Mario: is he the right guy for her I mean...sbo cut him off

Sbo: he is the best but i wont tell you anything more ,you will see for yourself,the guy worship the ground she walk in.

Pedro: we should've been there to her graduation, my dad will be so happy

Sbo: guys I know you anxious to see her but I want

us to deal with this situation in a good way.im gonna call her inlaws first,so that we can meet them first ,then after that we will take you guys to her

Pedro: this still feels like a dream

Mario: I cant believe we have a sister,he said looking yara's picture

Pedro: a Gorgeous one bro

Mario: obviously she looks like me

Pedro: you crazy she look like me

Sbo: this sounds like a war,they laughed

Sbo: guys I will be in Durban early in the morning, then we will take it from there

Pedro: thank you so much, I dont know what to say,we owe you big time

Sbo: no you did a good thing by searching for her ,you are good brothers .

Mario: thank ,they shaked hands and they went

their separate ways.

*** YARA POV ***

Mlondi just kicked everyone of our house ,he said their work is done here,now it's just the two of us.

Mlondi: he held my waist looking down on me "are you ok?"

Me: "I'm happy"

Mlondi: "you like your house"

Me: "I love it thank you so much"

Mlondi: so want see the rest of the house?

Me: yes please, he pulled my hand,we started,checking the house, gosh it had many rooms all fully furnished, cinema room,His gym with all the Equipment

Me: I see it packed here

Mlondi: I have to maintain this body, I'm sure you wouldn't want to see me with a potbelly

Me: no thank you

Mlondi: see that why I had to think ahead, now come I want to show you something.

Me: what is it?, then we walked in to this room next to his gym it was big and spacious, it also had mirror wall

Mlondi: so mami ,this is your dance studio ,I know you love dancing specially if you sad or angry, so if you angry at me you can come here

Me: wow babe this is, thank you wow it beautiful

Mlondi: yes and it has music he pointed some appliance that was built in the wall

Mlondi: and there's minibar fridge for you ,he opened it ,it was packed with all different kinds of drinks

Me: I don't know what to say mlondi ngyabonga kakhulu (thank you so much)

Mlondi: I'm glad you like it baby, Now let's go and see our room ,we climbed the stairs, then we entered this biggest room in history

Me: oh my God baby ,the room had the best interior ever, everything was white with a touch of yellow or lemon those are my favourite colors,I was speechless, best en-suite ever and 2 walk in closet .

Mlondi: I decided that we need two because everytimewhen you searching something to ware you always steal my clothes mami,he chuckled

Me: what? That a lie

Mlondi: it's the truth ,you took all my hoodies mami and my Tshirts

Me: lol sorry I forgot to bring them back.

Mlondi: yeah right so ,so you hungry?

Me: yes but I think I need a bath first

Mlondi: ok I will fix you one ,he walked in to the ensuite and I was still admiring our room,he came back and told me that he's done.

I soaked myself ,even thou the fragrance of the bubble bath smelled so bad,I walked out fast

Mlondi: done already?

Me: yeah

Mlondi: ok mom came with food here ,so I'm gonna go and dish up for you

Me: ok, vibe between us ,was a bit awkward, he seemed a little jumpy ,he wanted everything to be perfect shame .he came back with food, it was a pap with fried beef and fried beef onion liver and salads

Me: mmm its smells so great, I started digging in ,jesus I couldn't stop ,I brought up my eyes to mlondi, he had a frown

Me: what wrong?

Mlondi: you just finished food for both of us ,I thought we were going to eat together.

Me: I'm sorry I didn't know

Mlondi: you must have been hungry mami,I never saw you eating like this before.

Me: I felt embarassed

Mlondi:I'm not complaining baby ok ,don't cry he hugged me wiping my tears and then why am I crying? I dont even know

Mlondi: I'm sorry baby I didn't mean to upset you ok?

Me: I just nodded ,ok this baby is turning me to a cry annoying woman.

We stayed in silence with mlo.

Me: why didn't you tell me that you back?

Mlondi: because I wanted to surprise you

Me: when did you come back?

Mlondi: week ago, you don't know how hard was it for not being able to call you because I would've ruined the surprise

Me : so how was Russia

Mlondi: it was hard, very hard , I missed you every single second mami, I wanted to hear your voice, but cellphones were not allowed, but in all in all, I'm a new man , I didn't know that I was so fucked up until I got there.

Me: I'm glad you got help and you came back I was afraid that you wouldn't

Mlondi: but I made a promise to you baby and I can't stay away from you, I can't live without you

Me: you lying you lived without me for 3 months .

Mlondi: and I was crying everyday, he chuckled

Me: lol you still lying , I was laughing

Me: you look more handsome

Mlondi: really? you think I'm hot?

Me: no I said handsome not hot

Mlondi; mami you hurting me

Me: ok you hot baby

Mlondi: I know

Me: oh wow lol ,we carried on talking about his Russian Experience by the time we checked the clock it was 10 pm. At that time I was craving for bacon like hell.

Mlondi: "I think it's late now mami so let's get you in bed" ,in my mind I was like what wrong with this man I need bacon here right now.

Me: umm ok

Mlondi: mami if you no...I cut him off,I knew I had to tell him

Me: I have to tell you something.

Mlondi: owky, umm babe I can sleep in a spare room if you not ready to..I cut him off again

Me: no no it's not that ,you will sleep here with me

Mlondi: ok tell me,he looked so nervous

Me : IM PREGNANT,I just blurted that out and mlondi literally froze

Mlondi:,he just went mute on me,I just started crying ,I think seeing my tears brought him back to life

Mlondi : what do you mean you pregnant, I mean we haven't for 3 month I mean

Me: I'm almost 4 month pregnant,I couldn't stop my tears

Mlondi: you mean I we ,we having a baby. I just nodded,

Mlondi: we having a baby he hugged me,he still looked confused

Mlondi: baby we having a baby,he got up,He placed

his both hands on his face.i got up I wrapped my arms around his waist,

Me: baby dont cry

Mlondi: mami we having a baby,I almost killed our baby

Me: but you didn't baby ,I was now crying again,I wiped his tears

Me: stop crying we must move on baby,this is your chance to experience everything ,I know you going to be the best father

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami ,I'm so sorry

Me: it's okay, this is not the time for tears we should be celebrating

Mlondi: you right baby but...I cut him off

Me: no but all I want is to know that you happy

Mlondi: I'm so happy thank you baby I dont know what to say,he chuckled " we having a baby together mami ,he picked me up,he started

spinning me around

Me: mlondi put me down!

Mlondi: he laid me down in the bed ,he lifted my top

Mlondi: he spoke to my tummy " Hey you ,it me your father,I haven't met you yet but I want to tell you that I love you, and I can't wait to meet you, he perked my tummy, it was a beautiful sight to see. He came up to me .

Me: you okay ?

Mlondi: I LOVE YOU

Me: I love you too

Mlondi: you made me tha happiest man in the world my love,I will do anything that you want baby ok

Me: oky

Mlondi: so do you have any cravings,morning sickness?

Me: I don't think you want me to answer that

Mlondi: no say it baby

Me: I'm craving for bacon like crazy right now

Mlondi: you mean now,its 10:30pm

Me: #sniffing I know

Mlondi: no no baby I will go now and make it for you ,dont cry ok

Me: nodding ,he ran out fast,I decided to lie down

MLONDI POV

Bathi indoda ayikhali(they say man doesn't cry) but this is too much for me ,I dont know what I did to be blessed like this in one day,mami agreed to be mine again,now we pregnant ,what I feel In my heart is a mix of happiness and sadness at the same time. I almost killed my child,I thank God for giving

me another chance. I decided to search bacon in a fridge luckily, we did grocery with ngcebo, I would've been in trouble right now, I decide to fry all of it ,after seing mami eating like that earlier I'm sure she will finish all of it,then my phone decide to ring ,who calls someone at 10:30 PM?

I decided to answer ,it my mum

Zodwa: mlondi sorry to call you this late,I didn't answer, I dont know what happened, I just got emotional,I started sniffing

Zodwa: mlondi what happening why are you crying

Mlondi: no I'm not crying, I heard my dad in the background asking what going on

Zodwa: mlo I'm your mother I know you ,what wrong did you guys have fight?

Mlondi : no

Zodwa:tell me baby what going on

Mlondi: She's pregnant mom

Zodwa: what? She's pregnant with someone else's baby?

Mlondi: no mom we having a baby

Zodwa : but how I mean you,....I cut her off

Mlondi: she almost 4 month mom

Zodwa: oh my God, Hubby we having a grand child.my dad took fone from mom

Muzi: son what are you saying

Mlondi : Yara is pregnant dad she's almost 4 month pregnant

Muzi: wow Khabazela ,that what a mkhize man do ,congratulations son and stop sniffing, indoda ayikhali mlondi

Mlondi: thanks dad

Muzi : your mom was calling you ,to tell you that Sbo called us ,telling us that apparently Yara's father

is looking for her

Mlondi: what? What father?

Muzi : we will hear about everything tomorrow, so be here by 9 am and dont bring yara.

Mlondi: wow this is surprising

Muzi; it is and your mother says I must tell you we having get together to your house tomorrow

Mlondi: aybo

Muzi : she says dont worry about anything ,catering will take over

Mlondi: oh oryt

Muzi : and why are you not asleep so late

Mlondi: because I'm frying bacon for yara

Muzi: dad laughed so hard , congrats my boy I want to tell you this "USAZONYA"

Mlondi : wow thanks dad ,he continued to laugh and hung up, sigh

I took bacon upstairs, i found her sleeping so beautifully on top of the cover.

Mlondi: I shook her a little " mami"

Yara: mmm

Mlondi: here is your bacon,she sat up so fast,I gave her the plate,

Yara: thank you baby ,but why so much

Mlondi: I didn't know how much you want ,she didn't respond ,she ate her bacon ,you could see she enjoyed every bit of it ,then she finished it all

Mlondi: you finished it all baby

Yara : you mean your baby finished it all,she chuckled

Mlondi: yes baby ,the baby finished it all,we both laughed.

I took the plate from her ,she went to rinse her mouth then, she came back ,we got under covers she placed her head on my chest ,and she fell asleep immediately. GOD IM SO HORNY , BUT I DONT CARE ,WHAT IMPORTANT IS THAT SHE'S HERE IN MY ARMS,AS MY FIANCEE AND A MOTHER OF MY CHILD ,WHAT COULD BE MORE PERFECT THAN THAT.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:34] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
41

***MLONDI POV ***

I couldn't sleep well I'm thinking about this mami's Father situation, I don't know what mami would

feel about this,because she was told that her dad ran for his life,after being told about pregnancy, sigh I decide to check the clock ,its 4am mami... ohh speak of the angel ,she just moved her from me to her pillow.

Yara: morning baby,she sat up

Mlondi: Morning my love,why are you sitting up?

Yara: I need to pee

Mlondi: want me to pick you up

Yara: no baby I'll be fine,she got out of bed and rushed to the bathroom, I love this woman it's not even funny, she came back,she took off her pyjama top ,her perky boobs stood there infront of my eyes

Yara: I feel so hot ,she got in bed with just her panties only ,mkhize was standing so hard

Yara: you ok baby?

Mlondi: yes I'm alright, do you need anything?

Yara: no bbe I'm fine ,she place her head on my chest again ,then I couldn't take it anymore,I just cupped one of her boob ,I rubbed her nipple a little she let out a soft moan.

Mlondi: baby

Yara: mmm

Mlondi: I want you

Yara : "then take me:,music to my ears

Mlondi: I just placed her under me,I started kissing her slowly, went to her neck ,started to leave wet kisses all over her neck,this is one of her weak spot,continued kissing all the way down to her freshly shaven kitty,her clit looked so big ,I guess she was so turned on ,I started nibbling it with my tongue she screamed a little,I swayed my tounge all over her kitty,I rubbed her clit with my thumb going down to her Labias she was pressing my head down with her hands ,she was moarning so loud.

Yara: baby

Mlondi: yes baby, you want to cum ,mmm ,yes we here ,cum for me ,cum for me my love

Yara: babyyy,

Mlondi: yeah baby ,she came ,I cleaned her up with my tounge, I started, rubbing my D*ck on her clit

She started screaming, she was ready, I pushed myself in inch by inch ,I was home,it was warm ,her kitty held me so tight that I started Groaning ,then she started moving ,i was a goner ,I started moving so slowly ,I was making love to her ,our souls were connected, the passion, the love ,the attraction all ,we both had orgasm at the same time ,it felt like our first time making love,it was magical.

We did another round then she fell asleep, it was morning already.

I woke up went to shower,then I got downstairs,

took my keys went to by Bacon,came back I made breakfast for mami.i took it to her.

Mlondi : bbe you still sleeping

Yara: no I'm awake

Mlondi: I made you breakfast,she smiled looking so beautiful

Yara: Thank you baby I'm starving

Mlondi: so everything is alright ,nothing missing on your plate

Yara: Mayonnaise bbe only but don't worry about it

Mlondi: no I will get it for you baby

Yara: ok thank you ,I went to fetch mayonnaise, then she started eating

Mlondi: bbe dad called me so I will go and see him I'll be back soon

Yara: ohh we in a same area?

Mlondi : just 15 minute away bbe

Yara: ok see you later

Mlondi: I love you

Yara: you the best

Mlondi: lol I have to make breakfast everyday if I get praised like this, we both laughed,

Mlondi: I'm going now babe ,I perked her lips

" love you" I walked out she shouted back "LOVE YOU MORE "I took my keys and drove to my father's house.

***PEDRO POV ***

I couldn't sleep at all,I'm happy, I'm nervous,I'm everything. Mario is knocking on my door

Pedro: what do you want?

Mario: open up man, I open the door he came in pulling his suitcase

Pedro: and then?

Mario: he opened his suitcase, " I dont know what to wear bro"

Pedro: so how would I know ?

Mario :you have to help me man

Pedro :we going to see our sister not your inlaws

Mario:we literally going to meet the inlaws so ,he picked up white shirt " what do you think?

Pedro: Mario leave me alone ,actually get out of my room

Mario: whatever, he walked out ,I finished dressed ,then it was time for us to go ,car took us to Sbo and we drove with him

Sbo: so how are you guys feeling?

Mario: nervous as hell

Pedro: happy and nervous

Sbo: that understandable but yara is so kind ,I dont think she would give you guys hard time.

Mario: I don't care even if she shoot me,I will be happy just to see her .

Pedro: lol speak for yourself, Adrienne would kill me if I come back injured,we all laughed.

***MLONDI POV ***

I drove in to my father's house ,the noise,I don't know how dad live with these kids I got of my car.then I saw Amanda and mandy running to me,I got scared a little

Mlondi: and you two?,they both jumped on me

Amanda: you going to be a father

Mlondi: guys you going to knock me down

Mandy : bro I thought you were shooting blanks
,congratulations

Mlondi: thanks twins,we walked side to side with
them to the house

Mlondi: when did you two arrive??

Amanda: last night by 12 I think ,we took
commercial flight

Mandy : we missed you .

Mlondi: i missed you too guys,we got in ,

Ayanda: dad where is mum

Ngcebo: hi dad ,she came to hug me

Mlondi: hi baby you good ,Morning ayanda how are
you son,ngcebo laghed

Mlondi: your mum is back to the house

Ayanda: I'm fine dad,now can I go and see mum

Mlondi: no

Zodwa: we all going to your house, congratulations
my boy ,she hugged me

Mlondi: thanks mom

Zodwa: let's go,ngcebo and ayanda walked out first

Mlondi: I left mami in bed don't wake her up

Mandy: why?

Mlondi: she's tired,

Amanda: what did you do to her

Zodwa: Amanda!

Amanda: was just asking ,

Zodwa: go to you dad ,he's in the study

Mlondi: sho,they all walked out,I went to my dad .

Mlondi: what's up pops

Muzi: hey daddy

Mlondi: ay dad you sound so gay right now, we hugged

Muzi: awu you going to be a father man again, this time you will feel the abuse of the pregnant woman

Mlondi: lol dad I'm already feeling it, I woke up so early and drove to buy bacon because we finished it all yesterday, dad laughed

Muzi: shame my poor son, then one of the helpers came to tell us that we have visitors.

Mlondi: I guess this is it.

Muzi: yeah let's go.

We walked down stairs then Uncle sbo got in with two tall white guys.

Muzi: Sbonelo

Sbo: how are you baba?

Muzi: we good, Gentlemens, he greeted them

Sbo: ok guys, this is mr mkhize and his son

Guys: nice to meet you

Mlondi: like wise,we all sat down

Sbo: ok This is Pedro Garcia and This is Mario Garcia.
They here because they looking for their sister, by
the information they shared with me ,I also believe
they looking for Yara.

Muzi: ok guys what made you think that yara is your
sister.

Pedro: he took out a picture he placed in on a
table.dad took it,and gave it to me,shocking i saw
this lady who look exactly like yara difference was
that she's purely white.

Mlondi: who is this

Mario: that our late sister Kiyara

Mlondi: wow

Muzi: so what made your father to abandon her in the first place?

Pedro: he did not, then the Pedro guy NARRATED all the story.

Mlondi: so you the guy I saw last year to the festival, I asked Mario

Mario: yes that was me

Mlondi: you see if you said something, you would've find her sooner

Mario: just that I was shocked.

Muzi: we understand you guys I feel for your father, it's not easy to be played like that, luckily I heard you guys were sniffing around about my daughter in law the first time you came here

Mlondi: what?

Muzi: yes I did my own research I know you telling the truth, and I knew you will come back if you serious about her, I didn't tell anyone because I

didn't want to raise anyone's Hope's maybe you just decide not to look for her again.

Pedro: thank you so much mr Mk,they all laughed

Sbo: I guess you guys you finally found what you looking for

Mario: I just cant believe it.

Sbo: oh and this is yara's Fiancee, he pointed me ,he got up came to shake my hand an

Pedro: oh realy you look so old for my sister,the guy was squeezing my hand almost broke it.

Mlondi: I guess she like matured man,he was still holding my hand more like breaking my bones

Mario: pedro!

Pedro: what

Muzi: play nice now boys,he let go of my hand

Mlondi: I dont think yara will like this you almost

broke my hand .

Pedro: I know you not a sissy because snitches are sissies

Sbo: wooh this is gonna be nice

Muzi: you said it man,we all laughed

I guess my problems just started.

***YARA POV ***

I was in deep sleep ,I heard noise coming,I woke up the door busted open Ngcebo and Ayanda, threw themselves on me

Me: guys:

Mandy: guys you going to kill the baby get off yara man.

Ayanda: sorry mum how are you congratulations about the baby

Me:thanks baby

Ngcebo: you gonna have huge stomach sis

Me: leave me alone

Amanda: ahhhhhh, she screamed ,hello mommy

Me: hi ,they all hugged me

Mandy wake up now it 11 o'clock we've been here for 2 hours you man said we mustn't wake you up

Amanda: yes he said you tired, she said that with a smink

Me: lol so why are you laughing you have a dirty mind.

Mandy: exactly I always tell her that ,we continued chatting

Me: guys let's me and shower I will come down now now

Mandy: oryt mmm you plumpy this baby is good for

you

Me: I guess so

Amanda: see you now now,

I walked into the shower, finished fast. I wore long tight dress with both slits on the side and sandals I let my hair loose and I walked down stairs.

Jesus zodwa was drinking wine ,food was all around

Me: hello ma

Zodwa : hello baby look at you mommy to be I'm happy for you baby

Me: thanks ma,are we having a party?

Zodwa: no House warming/get together

Me: mmm all this food looks delicious

Zodwa: I use the best caters ever

Me: so can I have some

Ayanda: sit down I'll dish up for you Olady

Me: thank you my cute son

Ngcebo: dont tell him he's cute we will never hear the end of it

Ayanda: shut up ,you so jealous, they carried on bickering

Zodwa: It always like this in my house

Me: I feel for you

Amanda: so why are we finding that you pregnant only now?

Me: lol I didn't know

Mandy: what?

Me: I only find out 4 days ago,

Amanda: I'm sure mlo was so suprised

Me: he was so shocked he thought maybe I'm pregnant with someone's else baby,they laughed

Zodwa: he is so happy he was crying

Me: he cried shame

Mandy: ahh that is so cool.then mlondi walked in with uncle sbo,muzi and two hot white guys

Mandy: damn

Amanda: its getting hot in here ,I ran to uncle sbo

Sbo: wooh you missed me that much

Me: obviously

Sbo; how are you my child

Me: I'm good, then I greeted the white guys and muzi,mlondi came to me

Mlondi: you good baby?

Me: I'm good

Mlondi: I missed you

Me; me too.

Muzi: everyone I'm asking you to give us space
,Wifey and Yara you can remain behind .we all sat
down ,my eyes shifted I saw one of the white guys
crying

Me: are you ok,I asked the guy,the other one
answered

Guy: he will be fine,get it together man

Mlondi: dont worry about him baby

Sbo: ok yara and Mazuma here is Pedro Garcia and
Mario Garcia they here looking for their sister

Zodwa: oky so? How can we help them

Sbo: their sister is Yara,I guess I didn't get that
because mlondi shook me,I only realized later that
uncle sbo said "their sister is yara"

Mlondi: mami are you ok?

Me: yeah ,so what did you say?

Sbo: these are your brother's yara from your father's side

Me: what? What father?

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:34] Marcia: INSERT #42 (crop top)

NARRATED

Yara : what? What father?

Mlondi:mami!

Yara: I'm sorry to ask like that but uncle said "on my father's side" but I don't have a father

Sbo: you have a father yara,

Yara: you mean the one who left me?

Sbo: he never left,he was taken

Yara: taken?

Pedro: my dad was injected and they wiped his memory out, pedro NARRATED everything from A up to Zet, Yara and zodwa Couldn't stop their tears.

Pedro: so when I saw you in that restaurant, I was shocked because you looked exactly like my late sister.

Mario took out the pic ,yara took it ,she smiled, mlondi wiped her tears.

Mlondi: she looks like you baby, finally you found someone who look like you mami

Yara: she look exactly like me, what happened to her?

Mario: She died in the army

Yara: ohh sorry

Pedro: but you still got someone who look like you, he smiled

Mario: yeah you look our father ,specially your

eyes,ears ,he chuckled, yara smiled

Mlondi: I told you baby that you have man's ear's,
yara gave her dead stare

Mlondi: I mean a Gorgeous man,everyone laughed

Muzi: wrong answer son

Yara: so in other words you say I look like a man?

Mlondi:no baby what I meant was that ,umm I
mean ,yara was looking straight to his eyes

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami

Pedro: that a real Garcia right there.

Yara: I can't believe I have a father and brother's.

Mario: can I hug you now I can't take this anymore

Yara: ofcourse yo..she didn't finish Mario ran to her,
they hugged and tears fell on Mario and yara's eyes

Mario: I'm so glad to finally meet you ,you look so
beautiful

Yara : thank you ,and you handsome

Pedro: time out Mario I was supposed to hug her first because I'm the oldest

Mario: says who?

Pedro: just move ,he also hugged his sister, " I love you so much sis ,I cant believe we finally get to bring you home and see our dad ,since he learned about you, he's been longing to see you ,all of us, he wiped yara's tears ,dont cry now, now you have a family who will do anything for you ,we cant go back to the past but now we have a future together,Now You have a brother who will shoot anyone who even makes you Shed a single tear ,pedro looked Mloni, everyone laughed including yara

Yara: thank you for being here,she sat down next to her brother .

Zodwa: we glad to meet you guys and you did an excellent job by searching your sister you guys are

good men

Mario: thank you

Zodwa: so we have Germanic inlaws

Mlondi: Germanic really mom?

Zodwa: shut up wena

Mario: We actually ITALIANS, my dad move to German when he was 10

Zodwa: that even better

Muzi: why do you say that wifey

Zodwa: I mean just imagine ,someone asking me ,where did you get such beautiful Daughter inlaw,and I answer by saying " ohh SHE'S ITALIAN",everyone laughed

Zodwa: I'm telling you levels

Mlondi: mum please

Zodwa: leave me alone, muzi chuckled

Muzi : On a serious note we glad you guys came for

your sister, I'm sure she never thought she would see her father.

Sbo: I guess my job here is done, I'm yara's uncle but it time for you guys to take over.

Yara: so I'm really ITALIAN, she asked with a smile

Pedro : ofcourse dad said he even had a name for you an italic name

Yara: realy ?

Mario: yes name Yara is German name but He wanted to name you Camilla of which is ITALIAN name

Yara: wow

Pedro: yes so you are Camilla Yara Garcia

Mlondi: soon to be Mkhize, pedro gave him a stare

Pedro: you still need to ask permission from me

Mario: really pedro, dont mind him he's crazy sometimes, they all laughed

Zodwa: my poor boy ,now because we passed all the formalities, we didn't know that you were coming today but you came at the right time,because today we were having a get together as family ,we celebrating Yara's house and that she expecting

Mario: expecting?

Mlondi: mom you just killed me

Sbo: you pregnant yara

Yara:yes uncle,she answered with tears

Sbo: no dont cry my baby I'm just happy for you ,you finished school, you engaged so why would I be angry?,pedro rubbed his sister back and he shifted his eyes to look Mlondi straight in his eyes

Pedro: You going to have to explain yourself that who gave you a right to impregnate my sister before marrying her,yara chuckled

Muzi; you on your own son

Mlondi : thank you dad for loving me so much
,everyone laughed.

Then Zodwa asked everyone to move to the Dining room table,they all got up and followed each other but Yara excused herself and she went to one of the Bathrooms in the house because she needed to pee urgently.

***YARA POV ***

I had to run to a bathroom before I peed on myself ,you know the feeling. Then I heard someone knocking in the door ,I ignored the person, you know the feeling of releasing urine that you been holding on to it for so long.

" Mami are you ok in there"?

Me: yes I'm ok I'm coming out now now

Mlondi: ok,I finished doing my thing and washed my hands ,then I got out ,find him next to a door?

Me: and then? ,he just pushed me to a wall and kissed the shit out of me,I gasped for air

Me: aybo bbe what happening

Mlondi: I missed you baby ,I last kissed you this morning and you left me and went to sit with your brother .

Me: is that jealousy I see written all over your face baby, he held my waist

Mlondi : no baby I'm so happy for you sthandwa sam(my love)you know if you happy I'm happy

Me: still feels like a dream baby I have brother's and father

Mlondi: I'm happy about your father love but ay your brother's no I see Pedro is going to torture me

mami

Me: askies baby

Mlondi: baby, you enjoying this Ain't you?

Me: I don't know what are you talking about ,let's go now I'm sure they asking where are we ? Pedro might rock up here, I laughed

Mlondi: mmmm

Me: I love you too baby, I pulled his hand ,we reached the dining room and we sat down.

Ayanda: mum is it true that you Italian?

Me: yes

Ayanda: wow imagine ayanda having ITALIAN mom

Ngcebo: gosh that what you going to brag about from now on

Ayanda : ofcourse I will score a girl or two

Mlondi: Junior!, everyone laughed

Mario: you are a legend

Pedro : so Yara how did you meet this guy

Me: we met in the Us at the restaurant, then he started stalking me ,mlondi chocked on his drink

Mario: really man,what was your problem

Amanda: he was scared to ask her out

Pedro: what a sissy

Muzi: you embarassed me mlondi.

Ayanda : even me,we all laughed

Mlondi: she was so intimidating eash

Mandy : but stalking her for 3 month too much bro

Mario: ay man that too much 3 month ,he

Zodwa: so Pedro you married? I see a ring on your finger

Pedro: yes I'm married with two kids

Muzi: you are a man,and you Mario?

Mario: I'm single

Amanda: I'm also single

Muzi: no one asked you

Mandy: since when

Me: ask her

Amanda: since forever, we laughed ,we ate
,talked,laughed ,it was like a dream to me.

Pedro asked me to go with them to France so that I
can meet our father, I agreed,mlondi said he will go
with me ,so that was sorted ,after we finished
eating ,we left the men and we went to the lounge
as ladies with ayanda.

Amanda: your brother's are so hot yara jehovah

Zodwa: they are our inlaws so stop fantasizing

Mandy : Mario looked like you yara

Me: realy?

Mandy : yes he cute but Pedro jesus

Amanda: but he look so immidating

Zodwa : Jezebels

Mandy : MOM!

Zodwa : what ?

Mandy : you called us Jezebel's, then ayanda entered

Ayanda; who is Jezebel

Amanda: your girlfriend, ngcebo laughed so hard.

Ngcebo: Boom.

Ayanda: mom your brother want to see you .I got up and I walked out.

***MARIO POV ***

I decided to catch up my sister even now, I' can't

believe we met her,she appeared in a passage with the biggest smile ever, my sister is beautiful I'm telling you,

Yara: hey

Mario: can we go somewhere private I want us to catch up a little

Yara : ok let's go to the balcony,we went to a balcony.

Mario: your house is beautiful, look at the view up here

Yara: i also didn't know that the view is like this here

Mario: you never been here before?

Yara: no we just moved here yesterday

Mario: oh wow ,it beautiful

Yara: thank you

Mario: you look happy I mean does your Fiancee make you happy ?

Yara: more than you ever know

Mario: that great thing I can see the way he looks at you,so you ready to meet dad

Yara: ofcourse I can't wait

Mario: you don't know how happy we are

Yara: I'm more happy than all along I though I was the Orphan, growing up knowing that your father didn't want you ,without knowing your identity that the worst, specially as mixed person . I've been bullied almost everyday in my school days because of the way I look

Mario; that is bad im sorry sis we should have been there

Yara: I'm over that I learned to be strong at very young age,

Mario: now im here to be strong for you ,you must

let us to protect you ,and take care of you ,we here
for that ,I hugged her,she nodded

Mario : I LOVE YOU

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:35] Marcia: INSERT #43

MLONDI POV

All I need is one hour ,just one hour of sleep, today
we going to Paris, Yara's brother's left 3 days ago,
mami didn't sleep at all she's too excited, she woke
me up the whole night asking about time,but her
phone was just next to her,dont look at me like
that,I love this woman specially now that she's
caring my baby,I think I love her more than ever,I
spoil her everyday but what I haven't told you about

Mami is that she's not a typical woman, There are things she does for me, that makes me feel specially. firstly the great feeling in the world is to be in love with someone who is also in love with you and that yara, she loves me, she takes care of me, she has this thing of choosing clothes for me if I'm looking for something to wear, that " how is your day going baby" message brings a smile to me the whole day. Speak of the angel, she just opened her eyes.

Yara: bbe

Mlondi: yes mami

Yara: what time is it?

Mlondi: "3am baby, I'm lying it's 6 o'clock

Yara: really we've been sleeping for so long", Jerusalem she just turned and took her phone, please pray for me

Yara: bbe my phone says it's 6 o'clock, she said looking

me straight with those intimidating eyes that makes me very weak

Mlondi: really that means I didn't see properly

Yara: oh really Mlondi?

Mlondi : but mami still 6 o'clock is very early, she didn't answer, she just got out of the covers and wore her gown and she walked out, I know she's angry now, hormones are awake already, I got up wore my shorts and went down stairs , I found mami in the kitchen, pacing up and down, cupboards all open

Mlondi: mami, she didn't answer

Mlondi: sthandwa sami(my love), I saw that she had glassy eyes "Come here baby.

Yara: #sniffing I can't find Baking Powder

Mlondi: I will find it for you baby, I wiped her tears "what are you going to with it?

Yara: I wanted to bake some cakes for you,was she not angry at me 5 minutes ago?

Mlondi: for me mami? She nodded

Mlondi: ok because we don't have any baking powder baby ,let's go shower and we will go and buy cakes, you going to chose them for me ok?

Yara: oky

Mlondi: now let's go,come let me give you a piggy ride,she smiled and hooped on my back,and I climbed the stairs with her on my back

Yara: baby

Mlondi: mmm

Yara: I'm sorry for crying everytime,I dont know what happening to me

Mlondi: I understand my love ,now let's go and shower, we took an innocent shower,why are you looking me like that?,oryt it was not that innocent let's just say I was groaning, screaming like a girl,

yes that how good my woman is.

We now driving to the nearest bakery, its very cold and rainy.we got inside, my baby's face lit up when she saw cakes on the display

Yara: which one do you want bbe?

Mlondi: I'm fine with any kind that you going to choose for me mami

Yara: ok,then she started pointing non stop she bought many different kind ,because we walked out 8 small boxes ,she was so happy and satisfied.

We drove back to our house,you might as well start calling ambulance for me because I'm sure I'm gonna have a running stomach after mami made me taste every single kind of that cakes ,sigh things we do for love.

Mlondi: so you enjoyed your cakes

Yara: yes baby now ,I think I'm going to sleep, wake

me up when it time to go.

Mlondi: ok love let's go and tuck you in,we climbed the stairs to our room ,she got in bed and after 5 minutes, she was asleep.

Went Downstairs, started catching up on my soccer, then mom got in

Zodwa: hellllooo

Mlondi and now why are you so happy

Zodwa: I'm happy to see you Ain't you my son anymore ,she hugged me and she sat down

Mlondi: you look good

Zodwa: thank you baby ,I have a date so I must look good

Mlondi: with who

Zodwa : with your father obviously, I thought I

should check on you before you leave ,and I brought Yara some food

Mlondi: what about me?

Zodwa : what about you

Mlondi: food?

Zodwa:you not pregnant so cool off

Mlondi: oh oky and she is sleeping

Zodwa: why? Is she ok?

Mlondi: she finished 8 different kind of cakes mom

Zodwa: why did you let that to happen mlondi

Mlondi: she was going to cry mom

Zodwa: my poor baby,this is going to be the longest 5 month ever

Mlondi: tell me something I dont know

Zodwa: ok let me go ,you must have safe trip.

Mlondi: thanks mom,see you I walked her out.

***PEDRO POV ***

I decide to call my sister, anxiety to my dad ,he cant wait for tomorrow,you should see him ,he hired another interior design who changed everything in his house ,but who can blame him The Garcia Queen is coming,Adrienne also runs around like headless I'm wifeless these days,its Camilla this Camilla she's also always with her father inlaw ,she also can't wait to see my sister,Camilla's phone rang and mlo answered

Mlondi: My fiancee phone hello,he laughed after saying that,he knows it me

Pedro: what are you doing with my sister's phone?

Mlondi: just told you this is my Fiancee phone,how are you Pedro

Pedro: none of your business where is my sister

Mlondi: she's sleeping

Pedro: isn't middle of day there?

Mlondi: yes it is

Pedro: so why is she sleeping, what did you do to her?

Mlondi: you really want me to answer that?

Pedro: fucken ass,he chuckled

Mlondi: anyway I didn't do anything to her she just ate 8 cakes and fell asleep after that

Pedro: what why?

Mlondi: she wanted them

Pedro: that not healthy for her

Mlondi: you know your sister is abusing me ,so I had to give in

Pedro: you lying you just whipped ass that what you are,but that what you get for impregnating a Garcia

Mlondi: oh you enjoying this

Pedro: look I just can't wait to see my dad shooting your ass i will enjoy that view

Mlondi: you really hate me

Pedro: no brother inlaw

Mlondi: brother inlaw my foot.

Pedro: watch it now, I will tell my dad not to let you in, in his house

Mlondi: he will not resist tmy charm

Pedro: who said you charming with your ugly face?

Mlondi: Your sister specially if we...I cut him off

Pedro: tell me that shit you will know me nx, he was laughing so much

Mlondi: love you too brother inlaw and he hung ,nx moron cutting me off in my sister's phone

I decided to send my wife a message

"IM HORNY "

Adrienne: masturbate I'm busy here with father

Pedro; ok I will just go to a Strip club

Adrienne : go honey ,my outfit to your funeral is ready

Pedro: I'm joking my love

Adrienne: you better, I rather be horny for a year because Adrienne is crazy she can shoot me for real ,she's the kindest person ever but dont piss her off,you will shit on yourself

***YARA POV ***

If I had a knife i would've stabbed mlondi right now ,I mean who wake someone to this nice great weather ,I opened my eyes ,very angry,he was

standing there in front of me looking all sexy half naked,His torso distracted me,and he smiled,just like that I forgot what I was going to shout about.

Mlondi: hey baby I brought you some food,gosh the aroma hit my nostrils its smelled so good

Me: you cooked?

Mlondi: no mom brought it for you

Me: oh my God its smells so great bbe,it was pork chops,creamy mash potato and fresh salad,I started digging in

Mlondi: mami

Me: mmm

Mlondi: mum didn't bring me some

Me: shame sorry bbe let's eat together and he was so happy the food was spectacular,then we had to freshen up because it was time us to go ,driver took us to Airport ,weather was very bad ,but we left SA,

excitement but nervous at the same time ,who knew I'll be meeting my father as a 23 year old,I wish my mom was here ,everytime when she talked about my father, you would see how broken she was about my father leaving her,atleast she knows the truth.

I just decided to took my journal in a jet and decided to write my mother a letter.

" Dear mom it's been a while since I spoke with you ,I know you wont get this but I'll leave a message. You'll never know how much I miss you,they day God took you I wished he took me instead ,but you once told me not to give up I must take it day by daY,I found my father ,today I'm going to meet him,but that doesn't mean I will forget about you mama,I will keep you day and night in my heart till the day I die. Your little girl turned into a queen ,I

know you smiling down on me and you haven't stop
praying for me, I'm thankful for all that you done for
me and the way that you loved me,I wish you were
here I miss you mama YOU GONE BUT NOT
FORGOTTEN

Love : your Peridot

Mlondi: don't cry baby,I'm sure your mom is so
proud of you ok?

Me: just nodded

Mlondi: I love you

*** MARIO POV***

Today I didn't go to work,my sis is coming I'm so
excited, my dad woke up so early but my sister is

landing 6pm ,just imagine.

We all going to get them to the Airport, my dad said he cant wait the car to bring her home,he would rather get her himself at the Airport .you should hear him when he's talking about her ,its like she's talking about 5 year old girl, I will remind him that " dad she's a woman not a baby" ,he doesn't care shame. Adrienne has been shouting chefs the whole day ,now its 4pm Pedro just walked in with Roman And Sophia

Pedro: what's up

Mario: sure

Pedro: where is dad and my wife

Mario : around the house, he disappeared

Sophia: hi uncle

Mario: hello baby you look beautiful

Sophia: papa said I look like an angel

Mario: exactly angel, then dad appeared looking so hot

Mario: dad are you sure you 57 you look so good

Mr Garcia: thanks son, I have to get my groove back, Pedro walked in

Pedro: what groove?

Mr Garcia: my groove

Mario: dad please, we carried on arguing about useless things.

Adrienne : guys it's time to go now, we all got up , we all got into a limo.

Pedro: dad how are you feeling

Mr Garcia: Excited not nervous at all I've been nervous all week but I'm just happy .

Adrienne: why am I so nervous, I'm literally shaking

Pedro: what wrong

Adrienne: I don't know just nervous

Mario: dont worry my sis has the beautiful heart ever.

Pedro: when she smile everything disappear I tell you,then we arrived at the Airport . We were all anxious to see her, after 5 minutes, she appeared with her fiance looking so hot with her hair let loose they were talking and and smiling to each other,then Mlo,pointed us ,she shifted her head fast and she left him behind ,she started running ,and we also ran to meet her,it was magical ,she jumped straight to my dad arms dad lifted her up and spun her around they were now both crying

Mr Garcia: finally oh my God look at you ,you beautiful baby.he hugged her so tight

Yara: thank you so much ,I never thought this day would come

Mr Garcia: don't cry baby ,I thank God, you beautiful Camilla

Yara; I really love that name,so what do I call you ,I mean

Mr Garcia: with anything, dad,father ,PAPA ,even by my name Ricardo

Pedro: wow really Ricardo

Ricardo: shut up pedro ,we laughed

Yara: I call you PAPA

Adrienne: hello we still here

Yara: ohh hi you must be Adrienne, you look beautiful,she hugged her

Adrienne: thank you ,but not beautiful as you,welcome to the family

Yara: thank you so much,and she introduced her Fiancee " Papa this is my Fiancee ,my dad shaked mlondi's hand

RICARDO: How are you son

Mlondi: I'm fine how are you sir

Ricardo: I'm good ,thanks for coming

Mlondi: pleasure.

Mario: guys let's go its kind of cold ,my dad took Camilla hand and they walked together, I guess they forgot about us because they were talking to ti each other but not with us

Pedro: mlo looks like you lost ur Fiancee already

Mlondi: definitely she forgot about me 10 second she saw you guys

Adrienne: baby you didn't tell me that she's thisp beautiful

Pedro: but I showed you pictures bbe

Adrienne: she's more beautiful in real life,wow .we all got in a limo ,I guess dad and camilla hit it off because they spoke all the way until we arrived at home.

***YARA POV ***

Yara has Papa now

I can't explain the feeling and connection we share with my father it's like I've known him for years, we just arrived to his house, the house damn the house is stunning, security everywhere, in this home

RICARDO: welcome home Camilla

Me: you have a beautiful home ,thank you Papa

Ricardo: this is your home now ,you welcome here anytime, helpers came to take our bags and the other led us to the dining room,we all sat down

Ricardo : let's pray ,we all held hand together ,then he prayed thanking God about bringing me home safely.

Then helpers and Adrienne started serving us food

Adrienne: we made you bacon on the side

Me: you are the best thank you so much ,then

Pedro's kids got in ,they greeted us

Sophia: is this your real hair?

Me: yes

Sophia: I like them

Me: but I like yours too,you beautiful ,I shifted my eyes to Roman

Me: and you handsome young man

Roman: my girlfriend also have nice hair like yours,
Adrienne chocked on her drink

Adrienne : Roman

Ricardo: lol you have girlfriend boy

Pedro:leave my son alone bbe

Me: how old are you

ROMAN: 7

Sophia: 30

Me: lol you so grown specially you Sophia, we all laughed the "30"

We carried on sharing great conversation with everyone, I felt like I knew everyone I guess I was Home.

We left everyone with my father ,he was showing me the house

Me: this house I's beautiful

Ricardo: not like you baby

Me: you handsome too papa

Ricardo: ofcourse I'm your father, you would say that,we both chuckled

Ricardo: I can't describe what i feel my child ,you being here ,I feel like I'm complete

Me: me too I never thought I would meet you .

Ricardo: I know you grew up very hard ,I'm sorry I was not there baby,I'm sorry I lost 23 years of your life

Me: it's ok it was not your fault now we can look forward to the future.

Ricardo: look at you ,you grew up and you became great woman ,I'm proud of you ,I heard you finish studying ,

Me: yeah ,just graduated months ago

Ricardo: you did well for yourself, I'm glad you happy my child,I heard im going to be a grandpa,I'm excited

Me: yes ,I'm excited too,

Ricardo: look like you found a great guy ,I can see his love for you all over his face,we entered his

room

Me: he's the best ,he make me happy

Ricardo: that all that matters baby ,that all that matters,from now on I'm here for you ,thank you for giving me another chance to be a father to you,I love you so much

Me: I love you too,I'm glad you are my father, we hugged ,he kissed my forehead ,then we continued talking about my life ,growing up,everything, he told me everything about him and my mother's relationship. He really loved her.we were now both laying down on top of his bed.

***MLONDI POV ***

To see my baby this happy ,you should see her with her dad it's like we dont exist at all.the connection they share is tremendous .even now they left us

alone now I'm busy arguing with these guys about soccer

Mlondi:guys I'm serious I found her supporting liverpool already

Pedro: that a lie why would my sister support your team

Mlondi: why not that shows we bound to be together

Mario: ok but I still say Manchester city is the best

Mlondi: no no liverpool all the way ,even your sister will agree with me

Pedro: whatever, talking about sister where did they disappeared to?

Mario: I dont know,let me go and check on them,he left us

Mlondi: you have a beautiful wife

Pedro: I know she's gorgeous

Mlondi: just say thanks for once

Pedro: lol Thanks but I already know

Mlondi: ohh he can laugh,we both chuckled, and Mario ran down the stairs,

Mario: guys come and see this,I jumped up," what wrong is everything ok? Where is yara

Mario: calm down,lol you whipped and it's not even funny

Pedro: it's annoying

Mlondi: I just walked up the stairs with them,then we entered this stunning room,we all flashed smile,we found mami and her dad sleeping together, it was a beautiful thing to see

Pedro: this is beautiful man ,Mario took a blanket and covered them with it,we took picture and we walked out peacefully

Mario: man look like you sleeping alone tonight

Mlondi: there's no other way

Pedro: shame sorry, he chuckled

Mlondi: you enjoying this devil

Pedro: let me go to my wife, see you tomorrow.he
left

I was left with Mario,we slept very late.

I sent mami a message I know she will see it in the
morning

"GOODNIGHT MISS GARCIA MLONDI LOVES YOU
TOO MUCH CAMILLA "

THANKS FOR SHARING WE RICHD 2000
FOLLOWERS

[06/15, 20:35] Marcia: INSERT #44

***YARA POV ***

When I opened my eyes, I noticed that I'm in an unfamiliar room, my eyes wandered around but I was alone, then I realized that I'm in Papa's room, I must have fallen asleep while listening him telling me about growing up in Italy and German. I decided to sit up, got out of the blanket, headed to his ensuite, did my business, finished up and I walk out, I started looking around, I saw a balcony I went out the room and when I reached balcony I found Papa there, I guess he was enjoying the view, it was raining heavily, damn the view was spectacular.

Ricardo: Morning baby you awake?

Me: morning Papa how are you

Ricardo: I'm excellent, I had a great night, he hugged me, "how did you sleep?"

Me: like a baby,sorry about falling asleep in your bed,you should've woke me up

Ricardo: and miss Sharing a night with my daughter?
No thank you ,I smiled

Me: I enjoyed sleeping with you too thank you, he perked my forehead

Me: this is a great view you have here,but isn't too early for heavy rain like this one?

Ricardo: stunning view bad weather,trust me it will be like this for the whole day ,now let's get you inside before you catch a cold,we got in,

Ricardo: I'm sure your Fiancee missed you last night so go and find him

Me: oryt but which room?,he told me direction to the room .

Ricardo :now go, love you,see you at breakfast

Me: love you too,I left him and went to find my babe,then I found the room ,got in ,let's just say it

was one of the beautiful room I ever seen ,I was stunned,and my babe was sleeping so peaceful .I decided to not to disturb him ,I got in to the en suite,I decided to take a shower after falling asleep with my clothes on yesterday, I needed to freshen up ,finished up,I wiped my body ,lotioned myself and wore brah and panties only ,decided to join my man in bed.

I stared him ,he was so cute ,I was thinking about him being in my life.of which was a blessing, because if I wasn't with him, I wouldn't in Paris at the first place,my brothers would've never seen me.i decide to kiss his lower lip,he smiled,and opened his eyes

Mlondi: baby you back

Me: ofcourse, missed me?

Mlondi: ofcourse beautiful, I had nightmares mami

Me: oh really askies baby I'm here now

Mlondi: you smell so good my love

Me: I took a shower, I slept with my clothes on ,so I needed to be fresh

Mlondi: but you fresh even if you dirty mami

Me: ohh please

Mlondi: I'm serious, now let me kiss you,you look more beautiful this morning my ITALIAN sexy baby mama

Me: I was blushing non stop

Mlondi: and she's blushing

Me: stop it baby,he kissed me so passionately, he got on top me,I felt his huge boner poking me.

Mlondi: let me stop baby before your father come here with his gun

Me:lol why do you say that?

Mlondi: because we will not have sex in your

father's house

Me: but baby...

Mlondi: no baby

Me: ok I hear you but I'm so horny right now baby .

Mlondi: eash askies baby

Me: oky

Mlondi; don't tell me you sulking now mami

Me: I'm not

Mlondi: you want me to be killed, I ignored him.

Mlondi: baby,mami,#silence "you not talking to me now? "Ok I will give you what you want.

he got up and went straight to the door and he locked it.

He took cover off me and he threw it on the floor

Me : And now, What do you want from me? I asked

softly

Mlondi: thought I said I will give you what you want mami, His eyes were icy and cool, but stirred with something warm. He inched closer to me, nose just short of meeting my own. I could feel my wetness pooling against my panty, It was now or never.

Mlondi :mami wants a D ,mami will get a D ,soon his warm lips crashed onto mine. I gave a deep groan, to which he responded by prodding his tongue to my eager mouth. His hands flashed to the small of my back, tracing up and down, tracing the curvature of my hip before settling to the mound of my ass. I grasped at his Torso, pulling myself closer into him, attempting to gratify the emptiness that had been inside me for so long. Kisses sloppily made their way to the crane of my neck, small nibbles trail up and down to my collarbone. A hand desperately made its way to my chest flicking over before clutching onto my breast. It was at this point that I realized that not wearing a bra anymore , the firm bud of my

nipple being smoothed over repeatedly by his gentle thumb. The small of my back hit uncomfortably into the edge of the bed

Mlondi: sorry bbe he said that with a frown, but soon became relaxed . My smooth legs cross over each side of him. Moving upward the front of my neck, he heavily groaned .

His hands traveled down, brushing the smoothness of my thigh before grazing against the soaking wetness seeping from my panties. I felt myself blushing.

Mlondi: You love this, He whispered. I moaned, seeping in the moment. He flipped me on my back, hovering over my black lace underwear hiding my perfectly bare p*ssy from view. Using both hands to grasp each knee, he spread my legs open as he knelt in the floor. Gentle kisses trailed up thigh, fingers teasing the edges of my underwear. It felt like several minutes. It was heaven, but it was also my torture. I breathed out. I mouthily breathed again, I

moaned. His fingers tugged down on the fabrics of my underwear. he ripped off the fabric swooped his head. Like a dog who needed water, he lapped hurriedly as pushed a pulled against him. I clenched my fingers into his back, mouth agape as he traced the alphabet against my clit. Each flick became more pointed, more precise. Sweat began beading against my skin as a familiar warmth pooled in my stomach. There it was, the edge I had been craving. Then he stopped. Standing up, pulling out the hard cock that had been hiding all this time. It was like a piece of meat, ready to be eaten. He grasped my shoulder and guided me over so I was on my hand knees. I looked up at him. He was starving for this as much as I was . I gripped my palm over the length of his shaft and turned it to my lips. I let my lips brush over the velvety skin, giving soft kisses until I met the head. I gave a firm lick like a lollipop. He groaned, closing his eyes. I began twisting his shaft with my hand as my tongue danced over his tip, gently taking him in my mouth as I sucked and

jerked. Bobbing up and down, I enjoyed the sweet saltiness of his sweat in my mouth as he struggled keeping his composure. I felt his hand travel behind and begin probing around my p*ssy. I stuck my own hand around to ease spreading over my cheeks, allowing him deeper access to my sopping p*ssy. I inhaled sharply He snickered from behind, turning me so that my knees were on the floor and my front lying on top of the bed. He was going to fuck me doggystyle. Fingers quickly retreated from their home in my pussy while I let out a sad moan for the emptiness I now felt. Soon, however, it was replaced with that wonderful D*ck that stretched my open, shoving its way deeper inside me. I felt his pelvis hit my ass as his hips slammed into me. My p*ssy felt like it was on fire. With each thrust, we groaned. He gave my ass a quick slap, leading me to yelp. His hand moved to my breast while the other rested on my hip guiding over pelvic dance. I bounced back and force to meet his rhythm as he quickened, my senses becoming a blur as my

thoughts focused on only the terrible and beautiful warmth inside me. Faster and faster it hit me, his groans becoming louder before finally gasping out, his teeth grating against my back. I nearing my own end, which he seemed to realize, as he gave a few more thrusts before I cried out. Muscles clamping against his cock, I felt the waves of pleasure consume me again. For a minute we both panted, his hand finally patting my side as he slipped out. We both slipped down to the floor sitting next to each other, eyes moving across the fruits of our deed. His eyes darted straight ahead as he broke out into another smug grin.

Mlondi: I think I'm willing to die for this p*ssy, so if your father kill me for it ,so be it, I will Rest in peace,he perked my lips

Mlondi: I love you sthandwa sami

Me: I love you more

NARRATED

Yara and her Fiancee took an innocent shower, wore their clothes and they walked downstairs. They found everyone there

Mario: here comes the queen, yara smiled

Mlondi: what about her king?

Mario: you not married yet so, you not her king yet

Ricardo: I'm her King, right Camilla?

Yara: exactly Papa, morning everyone, they all greeted each other

Adrienne: you know I'm jealous of you Camilla, you pregnant, glowing and still not showing at 4 month, this is not fair, if it was me, I would've looked like I'm 9 month right now

Yara: lol I guess im lucky but maybe im still going to

weigh 50 kg, everyone chuckled.

Pedro, walked in, greeted everyone also

Pedro: I guess this storm it's a blessing, indicating that the queen of the Garcia castle is home

Ricardo: definitely, having a first breakfast with my Peridot, yara froze

Yara: Papa did you call me a Peridot?

Ricardo: of course is there something wrong?, everyone stopped eating

Yara: no that what my mother called me in a dream!

Ricardo: wow this is her wish, I guess she's the one who made this union possible, Peridot it's a beautiful German stone, you are my beautiful peridot

Yara: thank you Papa

Adrienne: this is beautiful, you guys make me emotional

Pedro: but you also my Sexy Peridot

Adrienne: save it,all these year's you never gave me a beautiful name like this ,you not romantic at all,everyone laughed

Mlondi: I told you that you too tense,but I didn't know that you fail even in romance department. Pedro gave him a stare

Mario: Mario bursted laughing, " guys please, you too fights like twins

Mlondi:maybe he wanted to be my twin,bad news I got one already.they carried on with their arguments ,Adrienne took Yara away from them,they went to the Lounge.

***YARA POV ***

Adrienne: I'm glad there is another female in a family

Me: I'm glad I found you in this family and thanks for welcoming me so well

Adrienne: pleasure darling, I had to rescue from those man ,I know they won't stop arguing anytime soon

Me: tell me about it,so where are your babies?

Adrienne: left them with nanny they are handful

Me: they just too cute

Adrienne: and crazy ,wait until you get yours,sleepless nights,sometimes When Roman was crying, I would end up crying too

Me: oh my God

Adrienne: it was horrible but Pedro was and is the best father

Me: ahh that great, so where did you meet my brother

Adrienne: in the street, she sipped her juice

Me: oh ok,I figured that it was sensitive issue so I decided to let it go

Adrienne: I was homeless and he rescued me

Me: oh my god I'm sorry about that

Adrienne: i grew up with both of my parents, but my dad died because of lung cancer ,everything changed at home, mum inherited my father's money,she started spending it like crazy,and she had new boyfriend every week

Me: oh my God

Adrienne: it was no longer a home for me ,her boyfriends started abusing me,day by day ,she knew but she turned blind eye, that why I decided to run away,I stayed in the street for 6 month

Me:lord this is heart breaking

Adrienne: one day I was so hungry I decided that I was going to sell myself ,she smiled, " but what I didn't know is that God sent a guardian angel for

me.

Me: that when you met my brother?

Adrienne: yes I was so dirty, skinny and all but his first words were "HELLO BEAUTIFUL "

Me:ahh

Adrienne: I lifted my eyes up,I saw this handsome guy in a very expensive car,in my mind I was like oh my God human trafficker, I started running like crazy ,when I looked back he was running after me like Olympic champion

Me: God and?

Adrienne: he catches up with me,and he forced me to his car,by that time he was so angry ,I was crying non-stop he drove off ,took me to his house ,he told me to take a shower

Me: I'm sure you were still scared

Adrienne: obviously ,next day he took me to a doctor ,to be checked luckily I was clean,then I

stayed with him more than 2 month security were guarding me I think he thought that I would run away.

Me: im sorry you went through all this but I'm glad you survived, so love story?

Adrienne: she smiled,after 3 month I remember it was Tuesday, he came back early, he said he's taking me out,we went bawling ,when we got back ,he told me that he is in love with me,I was scared after my first counter with man but he waited for me to heal ,he's been my rock since then ,she treats me like a queen everyday.

Me: what a beautiful love story

Adrienne:it is I'm blessed ,I heard you had your fiance was your stalker, we both laughed

Me: yes he was lol .

Adrienne: a handsome stalker

Me: ofcourse that why I didn't get him arrested.

Adrienne: she laughed so hard, " oh my God Camilla you killing me, imagine him with handcuffs, hotness galore, we were laughing non stop

Me: pedro will not like that sister

Adrienne: he knows I love handcuffs so

Me: too much info Mrs Garcia

Adrienne: just saying, we carried on sharing stories, she is a good and free woman, I saw why my brother fell in love with her.

She was spoiling me everyday, her and papa were always with me.

Mlondi was always with Pedro or Rio bt mostly Pedro, they got that love and hate thing going on, we stayed in Paris for 2 weeks and we came back ,everyone was sad but atleast they were coming to SA soon.

1 month later

NARRATED

Mkhize's were going to pay lobola for yara today.

They still wanted to do tradition even though ,yara has white father ,all this was going to happen to Pietermaritzburg at gogo's house, Uncle sbo was going to handle Everything but Yara's father was present, even her brother's and Adrienne are here.

Lobola negotiation went very well, everyone was happy

Yara: I guess everything went well

Nqobile: that my man

Yara: he made them sweat

Yara: Londa called me saying I must cry and demand that they must let them in.

Adrienne: I think I like this tradition, I'm sure pedro enjoyed every single minute of it

Yara; I'm sure ,he likes to torture my man that one.then ngcebo came running with Yara's phone

Ngcebo: sis dad want to talk to you.

Yara: he's still outside?

Nqobile: they will let him in after the goat has been slaughtered, yara answered her phone,nqobile,Adrienne and ngcebo's eyes were on her

Yara: hey " she answered

Mlondi: hello Mrs Mkhize,yara blushed.

Adrienne: look at her blushing

Nqobile: young love

Yara: hello Mr Mkhize

Mlondi: how is my wife doing?

Yara: your wife is doing well Mr mkhize thank you

Mlondi: that great, tell her that I miss her,I cant wait to see her sexy ITALIAN ass

Yara: I will do exactly like that mr mkhize ,thanks for calling ,mlondi hung

Nqobile: you two are so in love you remind me of my younger days

Adrienne: but you still young

Nqobile: not realy I got married at a young age,you know next week it's our 10th anniversary

Yara: wow sis Nqobile you have to celebrate

Nqobile: I'm out of idea's, I really wanted to do something, my husband has been so good to me

Adrienne: ahhh that so good

Yara: leave everything to me Sis nqo

Nqobile: you sure?

Yara: definitely, it will be an honour to do this for you sis, you been the best in my life, Nqobile hugged her.

Nqobile: thank you Camilla

Yara: lol you calling me Camila now

Nqobile: it's a beautiful name ,I love it, from now on you are " Camilla " he imitated Mr Garcia's voice, they all laughed. Day went by, Mkhize's left, Yara and Ngcebo left on Monday.

***MLONDI POV ***

Mami is officially my wife, I can't describe what I feel about that, I'm over excited. Next week ,we going to Mpangeni that where all the Mkhize Clan meet ,it's my grandfathers home, Makhulu lives there, there's a ceremony, Mami's is coming with, I'm nervous because of my crazy big family, specially my aunt's

are unpredictable but I'm sure she will be fine, she's now showing she's almost 6 months, she's glowing, and she gained some weight in all the right places if you know what I mean.

Today she left me in bed, they've been organising Uncle Sbo and sis Nqobile anniversary surprise party and she's always with her father, Adrienne or her brother's but she doesn't forget about me. Shame, that how my woman is, she cares and loves everyone around her.

Just got in a kitchen, I'm so hungry, found a note on top of the table

"YOUR BREAKFAST IS IN THE OVEN MY LOVE, I HAD TO RUN, LOVE CAMILLA

What did I say to you? And yah she loves her name Camilla, these days she smiles like crazy if someone says " CAMILLA".

NARRATED

Sbo and Nqobile just arrived at Durban for their celebration ,everything was in order, the drive took them all the way to Kloof suburbs that where Mkhize's driver took them ,they arrived ,everyone was happy for them ,they were in a very beautiful house ,now everyone was seated.

Yara stood up.

Yara: she tapped her glass," can I have everyone attention please every one turned to her

Yara: thank you,firstly I would like to welcome everyone to this beautiful occasion, specially my

uncle and sis Nqobile.

Londa: thank you baby mama

Mlondi: my baby mama not yours

Londa: aybo ,we twins so we sharing that baby

Zodwa: quiet,they both went mute

Yara: I will say you all look beautiful tonight

Ricardo/mlondi: not beautiful as you baby ,they said that in unison, everyone bursted laughing

Pedro: Wow what a Bromance, everyone laughed

Adrienne: bbe shhhhh

Yara: thank you,I like to say thank you uncle ,for being the best to me ,you've been there when i had no one,you've been my family when I thought I was finally an Orphan but you never left me,you will always be my number one and sis Nqobile I love you so much ,you've been a big sister I never had thank you so much ,yara was now in tears, so is every women in the house ,Ayanda got up and gave his

mother something to wipe her tears

Yara: thank you my baby ,now let's all celebrate them we love you guys ,she sat down ,everyone clapped their hands,then zodwa made speech including ngcebo . Then after that muzi Got up

Muzi: ok now that we ready to get our groove on

Ayanda: mkhulu no plz

Muzi: what I can still beat anyone in the dance floor, everyone laughed ok I like everyone to get up and come outside with me.everyone obeyed,they were now all outside the house.

Muzi : ok, now Me and Mr Garcia appreciates everything that you done for our kids Sbo,so we got you something small to say thank you.he pressed something ,then he pressed the something on his hands two double Garage door went up from the house then appeared 2 cars, White Range Rover and navy Masserati ,everyone got shocked

Sbo : ok what going on

Muzi: these are your cars Sbo Mr Garcia is saying thank you for taking care of his daughter's

Sbo: what?

Nqobile: Noooo

Ricardo: this is nothing for what you did you are a great man ,thank you ,he bro hugged him,sbo was still frozen

Ricardo: oh and this house ,its your new home proudly brought to you by Mr Himself here ,he pointed muzi

Sbo: no you cant do this to me

Londa: you've been served,everyone laughed

Mario: you realy crazy.

.yara was so happy , happy tears everywhere. It was a beautiful day,Sbo and Nqobile were now Durban

Residents. They still cant believe that they own
Double story house in one of SA expensive suburbs.

I'm sorry for disappearing

Very busy at work still love you

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:35] Marcia: INSERT #45 unedited #crop
top

***YARA POV ***

Mlondi: Bbe, mami your phone

Me: mmm

Mlondi; your phone is ringing

Me: answer it

Mlondi: haaa what if it's your boyfriend, I pinched

him and took my fone

Mlondi: ouch mami man this shit is painful

Me: I ignored him I answered the call "BRIANNA SMITH do you know what time is it?

Bri: Hello Camilla

Me: dont Camilla me its 2 am for God sakes

Bri: I don't know about that ,what I know is that its 7pm where I'm at,so Camilla how is Rivaldo?

Me: aybo Rivaldo? Who is that now?

Bri: our baby duh,your baby

Me: lord why would you call my child Rivaldo,mlo chuckled

Bri: because I love the name and it's a ITALIAN name ,I'm so jealous I always wanted to be Italian

Me: lol you realy crazy wena and who said it's a boy?

Bri : I feel it in my bones that is a boy and I miss you Camilla

Me: I miss you too Katherine, I called her second name she hate it passion

Bri: Fuck you ,I laughed, I'm glad I woke you up its Morning glory Time

Mlondi: tell her BRIANNA,he said that with a huge smug on his face,I just rolled my eyes

Me: no I need my sleep and we will be traveling a long distance today

Bri: where are you going

Me: to mlondi's grandparents Home

Bri: to a witch granny's home?

Me: BRIANNA!

Mlondi: that my grandmother you calling a witch Bri

Bri: sorry twinny but she's too much for my friend so please don't let her upset my friend please

Mlondi: yes mam

Me: how is Jason

Bri: that one is mad at me because I said you
Brother ,Mario is hot

Me: why did you say that

Bri: but he is ,so he deleted all the pictures of your
brother's

Me: that good you crazy you were not supposed to
do that

Bri: but....

Me: no Bri go and apologize, I dont want bad vibes
between him and my brother, so please

Bri: fine I will go and give him a blow job

Me: that more like it,mlondi gave me a stare ,I
chuckled

Bri: ok bbe I have to go now I have a D*ck to Ride

Me: say Bri man

Bri: lol bye I love you,tell Rivaldo to behave ,she
hung up

Me: that Bri ,she hang up first everytime. I decided to sleep again

Mlondi:you good bbe?

Me: yeah

Mlondi: so how about that morning glory you were talking about with BRIANNA

Me: no thank you and my morning is no glory right now ,I need to sleep baby.

Mlondi: ok sleep my ma love,I love you and Rivaldo, we laughed.

NARRATED

Everyone woke up early because they had to leave early for Mpangeni, The Garcia's went back to Paris A week ago ,Ngcebo was visiting her aunt,Sihle just landed because everyone is going including Amanda and Mandy.

Yara was nervous about meeting all of the mkhize Clan.

Everyone was now at Zodwa's house waiting for sihle ,who just entered the house

Sihle: hello everyone, Amanda and mandy jumped on their brother

Mandy: look at you I missed you

Zodwa: who is your mother sihle

Sihle: it's you obviously my gorgeous mom,he hugged her

Zodwa: how are you my boy

Sihle: healthy as an Ox

Amanda: you look like a white man now ,she hugged him

Sihle: you crazy

Londa: yellow bone

Sihle: mom

Zodwa: Londa Shut up

He greeted everyone and he greeted yara

Sihle: oh my God look at you baby mama, how are you ,you look good

Yara: I'm good thanks

Sihle: so is the baby behaving

Yara: so far so good.

Sihle: shame maka Bacon ,everyone laughed

Mlondi: watch it and stop calling my woman baby mama,she's my baby mama

Londa: kahle this is the first baby mama in the family so she's ours too

Muzi: stop arguing with useless things,its time to go.

Ayanda: I'm traveling with mum

Mlondi: you crazy I'm driving with my wife

Mandy: I thought Yara was was driving with us .

Zodwa: all I know is that I'm traveling with my husband

Mlondi: and I'm going with my wife

Ayanda: and me dad?

Mlondi: yes and you boy so now let's go,

Londa: I'm going with a bigger car ,

Mlondi,yara,ayanda and Londa were in one 4by4.

They started their long journey, yara was asleep almost all the way ,by 2pm they reached Richard's bay town,

They all took a break there,mlondi woke Yara Up.

Mlondi: Mami wake up

Yara: are we there yet?

Mlondi: no bbe but we almost there,we taking a break,let go out to get some air.

Yara: oky yara got out of the car ,she needed bathroom, Amanda went with her,then they came back.

Londa: baby mama do you need anything

Yara: I'm actually hungry.

Mlondi: let's get you some food

Mandy : I saw spur there,she pointed let's go

They all walkef in inside spur ,then waiter started taking their orders

Mlondi: and you mami?

Yara: I'll have steak, wings,calamari, ohh and onion

rings and Large Chips, everyone got shocked, yara noticed their shock

Yara: did I say something wrong?

Sihle: no but dam...mlondi cut him off

Mlondi: no my love ,don't mind them

Yara: she whispered in ,mlondi's ear " did I order too much?

Mlondi: no baby you ordered what you want ,that all that matters ok,she nodded.

Their food came, everyone started eating, yara finished her plate first, everyone was shocked again.

Mlondi: want to share with me? Yara nodded she indulged mlondi's food also of which she ended up eating the most of it.

Amanda: I don't want to be pregnant God

Mandy : me too if ,I have to eat like this

Mlondi: guys come on

Yara: aybo the baby wanted all the food

Sihle: blame it on the innocent child,they all laughed

Zodwa: mlondi order take away for her,for the road,mlondi called the waiter he ordered Burger and hot wings for yara,while they waiting for their order ,the weather started changing ,just like that its started raining heavily, lightning and all.

Then Muzi phone rang

Zodwa: hubby you can't answer your phone

Muzi: I have to its Mzimela (Mzimela it's mkhize's family traditional healer)

So muzi Answered

Muzi: Baba

Mzimela:\$&* &@#!\$** _ ^

Muzi: what do you mean?

Mzimela:#@\$^&*

Muzi: wow ok I will do just like that thank you
baba,he hung up

Zodwa: and now

Muzi: we have to go ,they waiting for us

Londa: but this storm dad?

Muzi: we have to go londa.he said that with a firm
voice, everyone got up,mlondi took yara's food ,and
they all walked out the restaurant ,they marched to
the car's. Drivers started driving

Yara: this weather is kind of scary

Ayanda: you said it mom ,it like we in a horror
movie or something

Londa: jesus is angry,everyone laughed in a car

including driver

Driver: so you think it raining because jesus is angry

Mlondi: he's crazy

Londa: ofcourse what can I say,they carried on discussing weather,until they reached the Mkhize Homestead.

YARA POV

mlondi woke me up telling me we have arrived, I opened my eyes ,saw the biggest Homestead ever it had big double story house ,3 roundavels and Another big house on the side,at that time we couldn't get out of the car ,the weather went from bad to worse

Me: bbe what are we going to do

Mlondi; I dont know baby looks like we trapped here

Londa: definitely. We stayed for 10 minute,then boom a Tall black man came out off the rondavel.he was wearing sangoma attire he was holding a bucket and a broom.

Me: who is that?

Mlondi: that baba Mzimela, our family Sangoma

Me: ohh ,the man started dipping the broom inside the bucket and swinging it all around, we saw muzi getting out of the car ,running to a Sangoma. They stood in a rain with Mzimela, they look like they were actually having serious conversation ,then muzi ran back to his car he was now wet.

Mlondi: dad is wet ryt now

Londa: wonder what happening, we saw them all

getting out their car with the twins and Sihle

Londa : God do you think we must also get out in this rain

Mlondi: yoooh then muzi Knocked on the window, Linda opened

Muzi: guys you have to get out but Makoti must be left behind for now,dont worry makoti we will come and get you

Me: its ok baba

Muzi: good let's go guys,he ran back inside the gate,

Mlondi: you will be ok baby right?

Me: ofcourse now go,he perked my lips and ran out with others they all got in the Rondavel ,I was left with the driver. After 15 minute the Sangoma got out with mlondi and they headed towards the car that I was in,I got a nervous a little.

Mlondi opened the car door.

Mlondi: mami you have to come with me .

Me: ok

Mlondi : dont be nervous I'm here with you

Me: ok ,I got out of the car mlondi took my hand and we walked towards mzimela who was at the gate.

Mzimela: sawubona nkosazane (hello princess)

Me: yebo baba,i didn't finish that lighting struck in front of me ,Mzimela Chanted, i was so frightened, i almost peed on myself

MZIMELA: YEBO MKHIZE GCWABE ,MMM I HERE YOU ,we were now standing in front of the gate ,wet ,cold and all,then mzimela told mlondi to let my hand go ,and he must step inside, mlondi obeyed, I was so scared I tell you,

Mzimela: He was still Chanting confusing things

"SHE'S HERE ,YEBO ,SHE ARRIVED,FINALLY, WE
THANK YOU.

then he took out a small bottle in his pocket, he
opened it and sprinkled something on my feet, that
was inside that bottle.

Mzimela: WELCOME MAKOTI you can get in ,I got in
we walked towards the rondavel ,I dont know what
happened I got inside the rondavel and It was light
ou for me.

plz like and share

[06/15, 20:35] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#45

NARRATED

When yara entered the Rondavel, she just fainted ,luckily mlondi caught her,before she hit the floor

Zodwa: what happening.

Dudu: and now is that a Black American?

Delisile: ikula (delisile is one of the mkhize aunt.Mzimela said everyone must be Quiet.Mlondi looked so nervous,he was now sitting on the floor, still holding his wife.

Mzimela laid a grass mat on the floor.

Mzimela: mlondi bring her here,he pointed the grass mat " And don't worry son she will be alright" mlondi lifted Yara in bridal style and he placed her

down.

Mzimela: bring me impepho(insence),mlondi gave him,he burned impepho,and started speaking to the Ancestors,

Mzimela: " Khabazela Gcwabe kayihlandla She is home now,Usungakhuluma Nkosazane(you can speak up princess,then Yara started shaking, everyone was so Quiet, mlondi just looked down,he couldn't stand to see Yara in that state.

Mzimela: Mmm,Ngyakuzwa nkosazane ,kunjalo ,ngyavuma ngzokwenza konke ,Ngunezi,Khuluma nglalele,Nkosazane (mm ,i hear you princess,I agree with you,I will do everything, ngunezi ,speak up princess I'm listening),He carried on and on ,the rain was now pouring normally, Yara stopped shaking,but she still had her eyes closed.

Mzimela: now we done,but I need Aloe,mlondi ran

out to pick aloe next to the kraal,he ran back with it,he gave it mzimela.he mixed aloe and water ,he opened yara's mouth and poured aloe in her mouth,then She opened her eyes and she started coughing so fast.

Mzimela : sorry nkosazane, mlondi gave her water.

Mzimela: Zodwa come and help me,zodwa went to kneel next to him

Mzimela: what are her names?

Zodwa: Thembela Yara Camilla Garcia

Delisile: mayeee

Mzimela: rub this on her Stomach, he gave zodwa something that looked like oil,zodwa rubbed that stuff on her.

Mzimela: you really have a pure heart my girl, dont let anyone or anything to change you.

Mzimela: you can take her to the house now

son,yara was shivering, mlondi picked her up bridal Style and walk out with her.

Makhulu: so now she can't walk because of that small incident mxm.

Muzi : ma please not today

Zodwa: but she is wet,cold and all ,but you saying that small incident ,wow

Mzimela: This here was not a small incident, I'll wait for bab Gadla to get here,all will be revealed after he get here,so 7 PM, family meeting. just like that he walked out.

They all got up ,started walking out

Delisile: is she a witch or something what was that all about?

Dudu : I dont know and I dont care ,Zodwa why didn't you tell me that you have black American as daughter inlaw.

Zodwa: lol I wanted to surprise you She's actually from Italy

Dudu: oh my God,she's so beautiful finally we have beautiful makoti ,zodwa gave her a stare

Dudu: after you ofcourse I meant after you,they all laughed and went into their rooms to change,because some of them rain caught up with them

***YARA POV ***

We got in this beautiful room with mlondi, I was shivering because of wet clothes ,mlondi was so Quiet,he's just took of my all my clothes, and took a throw,wrapped it around me

Mlondi: I'm going to fix you a bath mami,I just nodded, he walked in to the en-suite ,he came back

after 2 minutes

Mlondi: come baby ,he picked me up, got inside the bathroom ,he placed me inside the Tub,warm water in my skin felt like heaven.

Mlondi: you okay baby?

Me: I'm fine

Mlondi : I'm sorry babe

Me:why are you sorry

Mlondi; the welcome you got was not a pleasant one

Me: it's ok I know that was not your fault, suprisingly I wasn't scared about anything ,even the things I saw

Mlondi: you saw things mami? ,he m frowned

Me: I did

Mlondi: what did you see?

Me: bab Mzimela will tell you,I have no right to

speaking about it, he carried on washing my body, then I felt something

Mlondi: what is it?

Me: my tummy, I took his hand and placed it on my stomach "I think it's the baby"

Mlondi: oh my God baby, the baby kicked again

Me: wow

Mlondi: " KHABAZELA, GCWABE, he kissed my stomach, this is magical mami, our baby is kicking my love

Me: I just smiled, I was so excited, my baby moved for the first time.

Mlondi: now let get you out before you catch a cold

Me: I'm going to need hairdryer baby

Mlondi: ok I will get it for you, he came back with it.

Me: thank you

Mlondi: let me help you, he started drying my

hair,finished up ,we walked back to the Room

He took out clothes for me.

Me: thank you baby but I will do it myself.

Mlondi; you sure

Me: yes babe

Mlondi: ok ,he gave me my clothes ,I wore knee length dress, my slippers

Mlondi: wear your gown baby so that you will be warm

Me: ok I wore my gown and someone knocked at the door

Mlondi: who is it?

Dudu: it me,your favourite aunt,we both chuckled, mlondi opened the door, his aunt got in ,holding a tray.

Dudu: hello I'm glad you now warm,mlondi
usungaphuma manje(you can get out now)

Mlondi: awu you chasing me out in my room

Dudu: yebo ngzohlala nomakoti ,aybo Angzange
ngsabuzza uyasazi yin isngisi angaz Lutho ngesi Italy
phela mina(yes I will stay with makoti,ohh I didn't
ask does she know how to speak English? Because I
know nothing about about ITALIAN language) we
both bursted laughing

Mlondi: aunty dont worry she can speak even
isizulu

Dudu: realy? But zodwa..mlo cut her off

Mlondi: she was playing you aunty

Dudu: I will get her ,now get out ,she pushed mlondi
out and closed the door ,

Dudu: makoti you so beautiful

Me: thank you aunty

Dudu: I brought you soup,I thought you feeling cold

and I know you eating for two

Me: thank you so much, it was mushroom soup, it tasted so great.

Dudu: I'm the oldest aunt in this family, I'm so glad mlondi brought us a beautiful makoti like you, I welcome you, if you need anything I mean tell me ok?

Me: yes thank you so much

Dudu: even if it means I must give mlondi a slap they all know my slap, I laughed

Me: I will definitely tell you, we both chuckled, I finished my soup

Dudu: now let me tuck you in you need to rest, you will wake up later for the family meeting, I took off my gown and I got undercover, she actually tucked me in and she left I fell asleep immediately

NARRATED

Others were in a kitchen other's others in a lounge, there was too much noise .Mlondi got in the lounge .

Ayanda: is mom okay?

Mlondi: yeah she's fine

Delisile : mom? You calling someone whose almost your Age mom and you mlondi, you couldn't find someone whose your age ,you decided to take a child,A kula even.

Amanda: aunty please Yara is not a kula

Delisile: she is ,you can hear even her name I mean what kind of a name is Yara.

Zodwa: delisile please dont start with me oky

Mlondi: you know what I don't have time for this ,but call my woman a Kula one more time,you will see a real me

Delisile: hehhhhh,she was laughing" did you just say woman,that is a child not a woman I guess she like

old man

Londa: mlondi let's go don't listen to this ,he pulled his twin by hand and they walked out.

Mandy: aunty is this all necessary?

Delisile: ohh what do you know ,your man left you so shut up

Amanda: "wow,I need to leave,mandy come "they climbed the stairs

Zodwa: hope you happy,she also walked out,dudu got in

Dudu : where is everyone

Makhulu: do you see them maybe in our heads?

Dudu: ey muhle umakoti wethu(our bride is so beautiful

Makhulu: mxm

Delisile : so you never met a kula before

Dudu:what? Why are you calling her that? She Italian

Makhulu: Italian my foot,last time she had no family, now she italian what a story ,delisile laughed

Delisile: bloody whore ,I'm sure she's after mlondi's money

Dudu : you know what let me leave ,you so bitter you need a man in your life,she left them.

Then later baby Gadla arrived ,the meeting was about to start,aunt dudu went to wake Yara up,and she came back with her.all women were seated in Grass mats.

Mzimela: I'm glad you all here,Gadla this is mlondi's makoti,she pointed yara,Gadla shaked yara Hand

Gadla: she's beautiful

Dudu ; indeed

Mzimela :this is not just any typical mAkoti ,Our Ancestors brought her here

Delisile : what?,so now our ancestors bring amakula for us

Muzi : say "Kula one more time delisile, you will see the real me nx

Gadla: shut up Delisile, she kept quiet

Mzimela: Nomaciko Mkhize ,The Mkhize late Princess has finally found her voice ,through Makoti here.

Gadla: what do you mean ?

Mzimela : you all know Nomaciko she had a rare gift ,she was not a sangoma but she could see things,speak with the ancestors and we all know her dreams were just a reality.

Gadla :so she's passing that gift to our makoti?

Mzimela:yes ,he got up,and said SHE'S THE CHOSEN

ONE FOR THE MKHIZE CLAN,SHE BRINGS
PEACE,TOGETHERNESS AND LAUGHTER,just like
Nomaciko she was an angel of this family.

Delisile: this is insane

Dudu: lilililili she was so happy busy ululating

Makhulu: this doesn't make sense,she's not even a
mkhize but...he cut her off

Mzimela: like I said she was chosen by Ancestors,
that means they knew about her from the start this
just is just formality.

Delisile:mxm

Gadla: I think all is clear

Mzimela: now usungakhuluma makoti(you can
speak now makoti)

Yara: where is Mtoti, everyone ,went quiet?

Gadla: who is that

Mzimela: makhulu answer

Makhulu: so now you asking me about people I don't know?

Yara: find him ,he must be present for tommorows Ceremony, He must be the one who ,will slaughter all 3 cows

Gadla: but we prepared 2 cows

Yara: the third one is for him ,Mtoti,you must ask forgiveness to him and you must welcome him ,because if you don't tomorrow's ceremony will be just a waste of time

Muzi: ok who is Mtoti?

Yara: makhulu can answer that

Makhulu: don't tell me nonsense young lady

Mzimela: we waiting makhulu

Muzi: mum speak up now!

Delisile : don't shout at mom, Makhulu just got up and walk out .

Gadla: and now

Mzimela: makoti

Yara: Mtoti is bab muzi's brother

Muzi: what?

Yara: you need to bring him home ,Makhulu has answers

Delisile: mom said she doesn't know anything

Mzimela: she does know about the boy.

Delisile: so we must all listen to this witch

Mlondi: aunty I'm tired of you insulting my wife I've had it with you,he roared!

Muzi: calm down son she's not worth it

Gadla: thank you makoti for accepting this ,you just arrived but you already dealing with our problems

Mzimela: She's a rare diamond she's destined for

greatness mkhize family is lucky to have you as their makoti, this meeting is over. Everyone got up including yara

Mlondi took her hand and walk out.muzi went straight to his mom room,

Muzi : mom

Makhulu: leave me alone,and tell that witch you call a daughter inlaw to thread carefully, I won't let ...muzi cut him off

Muzi : if anything I mean anything happens to my son's wife ,You will see the real muzi nx ,he said that and he walk out ,makhulu took her phone and called someone

Makhulu: be here tomorrow morning, there's someone that I need you to get rid off.she hung up

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:36] Marcia: INSERT #46 NOT EDITED

NARRATED

After family meeting, yara and mlondi were sitting in their room.

Mlondi: you okay mami?

Yara: I'm good

Mlondi: so no side chick for me, because my wife is a sangoma now

Yara: she laughed so hard " dont be silly I'm not a sangoma

Mlondi: so where did you get all those things you were telling us?

Yara: you dont listen baby that was not me ,that

was your aunt.

Mlondi: what? But you wer...I cut him off

Yara: Ay ay you asking a lot of questions and let's about that you were still hoping to get a Side chick

Mlondi: he laughed , " there's no use of talking about it now because you will catch me my sangoma ,....Yara Pinched mlondi in the arm painfully

Mlondi: Mami nooo ,ouch ,you abusing me now everyday you pinching me,I'm going to tell my mom

Yara: tell her ,I will tell her you want side chick,guess who will be getting a slap then?

Mlondi: I didn't know you can be this cruel mami.

Yara: sorry baby daddy

Mlondi: I like it when you call me , "Baby daddy "he touched my tummy" baby please kick your mom much harder because she is so cruel on your father oky,yes baby thank you

Yara: you really crazy these days

Mlondi: that why you love me

Yara: love? What is love? I'm in love with no one

Mlondi: what? Don't tell me that Mzimela put a spell on you and you leaving me for him, he said that with a huge Smug

Yara: I will wipe that smug on your face and become Mrs mzimela just imagine ME AND HIM
#Powercouple

Mlondi:what? Take that back mami

Yara: hee are we jealous now ,mlo started tickling yara

Mlondi: I said take that back

Yara: yara was laughing non stop," ok baby I was joking stop.

Mlondi: say please my husband

Yara: please my husband,mlondi stopped

Mlondi: lol yes I'm your husband

Yara: you crazy bbe ,I almost peed on myself

Mlondi: I love you Mrs Mkhize, Now let me check that you didn't piss on yourself,he attempted to lift yara's dress up

Yara: mlondi leave me alone man, she was screaming and kicking ,mlondi was laughing

"MLONDI! someone shouted in the door

Mlondi: what now

Amanda : what are you doing to yara,she got in

Mlondi: aybo what if we were naked

Amanda: but you not ,I'm here to take yara you been locking her here for long

Mlondi: we were still bonding

Amanda: fucking you mean

Mlondi: I'm still your big brother Amanda.

Amanda: let's go yara, she pulled her hand

Mlondi: mami you really leaving me

Yara: yes bye , they walked out

*** YARA POV ***

After Amanda dragged me out of the room we went to the lounge, almost everyone was there , even other family who just arrived, honestly I didn't want to be there but I had to.

I greeted everyone

Zodwa: come and sit here baby, I went to sit next to her.

Then all eyes were on me, each I wanted to be swallowed by Soil, other older woman asked Zodwa about me

woman : Makoti who is that beautiful girl next to you

Zodwa: aunty this is my daughter in law

Lady : This is bhuti Mlondi's wife?

Zodwa: yebo,Yara this is Bab Gadla's wife Bonakele and these are their children,LONDIWE,HLANZEKA and the Boy is around

Me: Nice to meet you

Hlanzeka: nice to meet you too ,you so beautiful

Bonakele: she's beautiful indeed yey

Londiwe: is that your natura hair?

Me: yeah

Londiwe; can I touch it

Me: yes you can ,what was I supposed to say?

Mandy: ay ay londi uyaphapha(you forward)

Londiwe: leave me alone wena, she started to touching my hair, her sister joined her ,sigh

"And then what are you doing with My Baby Mama's hair?, they all turned

Hlanzeka: bhuti Mlo how are you he hugged him, I chuckled a little

Londa: how are you sis

Hlanzeka: I'm good

Bonakele: look at you mlondi ,you are a man now and you brought us a stunning makoti son

Londa: my pleasure Aunty, then aunty dudu walked in .

Dudu: the food is ready, so we made a buffet everyone will help themselves .

Londa: atleast I have a wife ,she will dish up for me

Me: in your dreams shame, everyone gave me a stare, zodwa chuckled

Delisile: heee wuuuh shame ,The kind of wives you have mlondi,I give up,they were still stareing

Zodwa : so you really thing yara must dish up for Londa?

Everyone: What?

Amanda: wow ,she laughed

Dudu: do you mean this is londa? Not mlondi

Londiwe:aybo lol so all along you knew that was not your man,she asked me

Me: yes

Delisile: mxm ,she walked out

Bonakele: and now?

Zodwa : consi lakamkhize

Bonakele: wena londa Udlala ngam ngoba

sengigugile sathane(Londa you playing me Because I'm an old woman you devil),we chuckled

Londa: sorry Aunty

Hlanzeka: mxm that why bhuti mlondi is my favourite

Londa : liar you love me too,mandy came with my food and gave it to me

Zodwa: and now where is mine Mandy I'm your mother you were supposed to dish up for me first.

Mandy: mom you not pregnant please get up

Zodwa: Amanda my favourite daughter, Amanda rolled her eyes,

Amanda: fine no need to bribe me with your words.

We all ate the food,conversation was flowing,
Amanda was holding my phone ,sharing picks then
Mlondi sent a nude on my phone, she screamed

Amanda : Mloni man shid,we all looked at her,she threw my phone to me

Me: what wrong?

Amanda: nx it's that Crazy... she was cut off by Muzi

Muzi: what going on here,my heart started beating fast

Mandy: its Amanda dad

Muzi: Amanda man ,what all this screaming ,he didn't finish his sentence, I screamed and fell down

Gun Went off ,everyone was now screaming ,Londa and his father ran outside, we were all now in the floor.

***MLONDI POV ***

I'm here naked in bed horny as fuck waiting for

mami ,because I I thought maybe if she see mkhize that way ,she will feel sorry for me ,maybe I will score a blowjob or something ,next thing I hear a scream i jumped out the bed, wore my track pant and tshirt like crazy .

As I'm about to ran out ,I hear a huge gun sound,I froze a little,then I thought about Ayanda where is he? Oh my God Yara,I started running shouting, " AYANDA ,YARA,MAMI, AYANDA ,JUNIOR, I got in the lounge everyone is screaming,

Mlondi: Mami ,yara are you okay? ,I touched her ,

Yara: I'm ok where is junior?

Mlondi: I ran out " Junior, ayanda

Sihle: we here man ,he's here, I pushed sihle ,got inside the rondavel, I went to ayanda

Mlondi: Are you okay my boy?

Ayanda: I'm fine dad , I was shaking I held him tight like a baby ,I sitting on the floor,

Mlondi: you scared me boy

Ayanda: what happening dad is everyone ok?

Where is mom?

Mlondi: she's ok ,let me go and check on her

Sihle: dont worry I will take care of ayanda ,

Mlondi: sure man I'm glad you also safe, we bro hugged I walked out back to the house,found yara in the couch, Amanda was crying next to her

Mlondi: what happened

Amanda: I dont know ,but yara screamed and she fell down the bullet flew on top of her.

Mlondi: baby are you ok?

Yara : I saw a shadow in that window,she pointed," I decided to look the man was pointing the gun straight to me.

Mlondi: I'm sorry love,muzi got in

Muzi : is makoti alrighty?

Mlondi: she's not ok someone was deliberately shooting straight to her so how can she be ok?

Yara: mlondi calm down please.

Zodwa: what the hell is going on here,then Bab Mzimela walked in .

Mzimela: Makoti

Yara: you can go back baba ,no one I mean no one is going to ruin this for us.

Mzimela: NKOSAZANE! ,just like that he walked out

Zodwa: this is too much ,specially to makoti she doesn't need this stress, then makhulu climbed down the stairs

Makhulu; what happening, is makoti shot ?

Yara: no,why would makoti be shot?

Bonakele: jesus christ

Mlondi: makhulu what kind of question is that?

Makhulu: I was just asking is there a problem with asking?

Mlondi: nothing

Gadla: I think we must all get some rest we have a busy day tomorrow

Muzi: yes and dont worry ,security is here so you all safe,I just took Mami's hand and walked away from everyone, then dad called me

Muzi: Mlondi, turned back,

Muzi; I'm going to sort this out son

Mlondi: you better dad,you better before I sort it myself ,I walked away,got in a room,found Mami taking off her clothes. I took off mine,

Mlondi: baby

Yara: where is junior? Is he ok ?

Mlondi: he's fine bbe,are you ok?

Yara: he's sleeping already?

Mlondi: mami

Yara: I was just checking,..I cut her off,I held her tight, tears running down her cheeks

Mlondi: I'm sorry my love,I know this is too much for you,you don't deserve all this stress baby

Yara: it's ok bbe it's just that....

Mlondi: shhh,come let's sleep, I love you ok,she nodded

Yara: I love you too

Mlondi: just know that I will do anything to protect you and my kids baby.

Yara: I know baby ,I know,I kissed her soft lips

Yara: big day tomorrow so I need a rest

Mlondi: do you think we will find our uncle?

Yara: it has to happen ,otherwise the ceremony can't or won't Happen

Mlondi: gosh makhulu

Yara: Goodnyt baby

Mlondi: goodnight my beautiful Princess,she smiled.

NARRATED

It was now Friday,the start of the Ceremony in A Mkhize Homestead.

Many people were now up,even their helpers were now finished making breakfast for everyone.mlondi woke up early took a shower ,he left yara in still sleeping.He went to the double story house.

Zodwa: hi baby you okay

Mlondi; hi mum I'm fine how did you sleep? ,they hugged

Zodwa: not well at all ,I'm worried about Camilla

mlondi

Mlondi: I'm also worried mom, but she seems strong

Zodwa: she is but baby, she's pregnant and all this stress is too much for her

Mlondi: I know mum

Zodwa: is she still asleep?

Mlondi: yeah

Zodwa: you did good by not waking her up, she needs to rest and come I'll dish you up breakfast.

Mlondi: thanks, zodwa took a plate and dished breakfast for mlondi.

Hlanzeka: morning aunty

Zodwa: morning baby you good ?

Hlanzeka: I'm fine and morning to you, are you bhuti?

Mlondi: mlondi

Hlanzeka: God I think I have to ask everytime, this is not fair ,you are my brother I'm supposed to know difference between the two of you

Mlondi: Uzoba strong sisi, they shared old stories eating breakfast ,everyone was now up, but yara was still not amongst them.

Delisile: don't tell me that our makoti is still sleeping.

Mlondi: she is ,is that a problem?

Makhulu: ofcourse who sleeps like this in their inlaws home?

Dudu: let her be ,she's pregnant after all

Delisile: she's pregnant not sick

Mlondi: she's my wife not yours so I'm the one who has a right to complain about anything when its comes to her not anyone else, everyone went quiet.

Mlondi got up and went out.

Makhulu: I'm sure he ate love portion

Delisile: he ate all with it plastic nx then Mzimela and Muzi got in makhulu's eyes popped out.

Mzimela greeted everyone

Mzimela: we here about that yersterday issue

Muzi: it's time Mah ,we need to find that boy As soon as Possible

Makhulu: like I said I dont know anyone whose name is Mtoti so leave me in peace

Dudu : mah please this is important why are you doing this?

Delisile: but she just...muzi cut her off

Muzi: Shut up,shut the hell up please! He roared

Mzimela: there's no need to Fight ,ancestors will show us the way.

Let's wait for Mlondi and makoti

***YARA POV ***

Mlondi left me in bed this morning and Nomaciko visited me in my dreams, She showed me everything About her Brother , I will not say this task is easy for me, but its actually not that hard, I know makhulu was the one who was trying to kill me last night, but I won't cause drama about that, I'm supposed to bring peace in this family not another Quarrel.

I decided to wake up and took a shower , I got out of the shower, I found my man in the room looking all handsome wearing all black, I was drooling

Mlondi: take a picture mami,

Me: morning bbe

Mlondi: morning Baby wam, how did you sleep

Me: very well thanks

Mlondi: you look beautiful this morning

Me: thank you ,you look hot yourself

Mlondi: I brought you fruit salad

Me: you are the best baby,I wore my long navy maxi dress and I wrapped a doek on my head and sandals

Mlondi: now let's feed you,say ahh

Me: aybo you want to feed me

Mlondi: ofcourse, so say ahh,I rolled my eyes,he started feeding,after finishing, mlondi called Ngcebo checking her ,she sounded so happy and she didn't even ask about me talking about Betrayal.

There was a knock at the door.

Mlondi: who is it?

Ayanda: it's me,mlondi opened the door for him,he rushed in and hugged me

Me: hey baby you okay?

Ayanda: yeah I'm ok ,how are you?

Me: I'm good boy you look handsome

Ayanda: and you look hot as always

Me: so where were you?

Ayanda: outside I'm so bored,I miss ngcebo now

Mlondi: shame

Ayanda: ok Bab mzimela is calling you

Mlondi: ok we coming

Me: let's go boy,I got up

Mlondi: aybo mami you cant leave me ,I need a kiss

Ayanda:No kissing please,mlondi came to me

Mlondi: close your eyes junior

Ayanda: I'm too old for that,mlondi kissed me.

Ayanda: guys that enough now,he pulled my hand,and walk out with me

Mlondi: you killing my vibe junior man ,we ignored him ,and walked in the house ,I greeted everyone,

Mzimela: Nkosazane

Muzi : are you alright makoti?

Me: I'm good baba

Mzimela: I hope you have good news for me

Me: yes ,Mtoti is not far from here,I think we must just go and to him

Makhulu: hey you young lady ,I'm not going to allow you to mislead this family with your lies

Me: can we go time is not on our side,I got up ,makhulu screamed crying, I ignored him ,Muzi Mzimela mlondi, and me we got in the,we were heading to another village, we drove for 2 hours. Then we reached the place

Muzi : now what do we do?

Me: he's in there,I pointed the mountain

Mlondi: what?

Me: he's a herd boy

Muzi: so my brother is a herd boy?,then we saw this guy who was chasing cows ,coming our way,we all got out of the car

Mzimela greeted him

Mzimela: sawubona Ndodana(hello son)

Mtoti: yebo sanbona ninjan? ,he looked so poor

Muzi: we are good man

Mtoti: I'm good too,

MLONDI: he told him our names and the name of the village we coming from

Mtoti: ohh I'm Mtoti Ngema

Muzi: where is your home?

Mtoti: I dont have a home I stay with my friend,He started telling us that ,the ngema's chased him out when he was 20 since then ,he been heading peoples cows just to have something to eat,because he tried everywhere for job but no luck

Muzi : so how old are you?

Mtoti: I'm 38

Muzi : wow,so ngema is your real surname?

Mtoti : no it's my mother's, I actually don't know my surname so I've been a ngema all my life my mom didn't tell me about my father.

Mzimela: we here about your family,your father's family

Mtoti:what?

Muzi: I'm your brother, we didn't know about you,we just learned,mzimela explained everything,

it was sad Mtoti started crying, bab muzi shed A tear with his brother, and me I was a mess ,he agreed to come with us,we went to his friend place, Muzi asked Mtoti's friend too to come with us also,so that mtoti will be at ease, mtoti might be Poor but he's so humble and respectful.

Then we started our long drive back,muzi was so excited, then the storm started again.

After 2 hours we arrived at home,the Rain was pouring so bad ,Mzimela got out to the car and he started chanting,The rain stopped everyone got out in the house.

Mtoti: wow is this my home bhuti? (he was asking Mlondi)

Mlondi: you are my uncle lol so you can't call me Bhuti and yah this is your home.

Mzimela called everyone to the rondavel, Makhulu got out

Makhulu: what is this? Mlondi is this your house, muzi you allowing, this whore to blind all of you

Mlondi: what did you say? Did you just called my wife a whore?

Everyone Froze and got scared because of the way mlondi Roared

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:36] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT #46

NARRATED

After mlondi's outburst ,Yara managed to calm him down,everyone was now inside the Roundavel,many were shocked to see mtoti ,who looked exactly like sihle,of which meant mtoti looked like his father because sihle looks like his grandfather. Muzi forced makhulu inside the rondavel.

Mzimela: now that we all here,calm and United, it's time to speak with the ancestors, we must show gratitude ,for showing us the way to their offspring.

Mzimela: mtoti you are home,your ancestors wanted you home,now before we carry on ,Makhulu you did wrong ,hiding your husband child because you are the only one that this boy mother reached to.

Mzimela: Nkosazane!

Yara: like I said before,we will never allow anything or anybody to ruin this ceremony, welcome home brother ,we happy, even your mother MaNgema is happy .

Mzimela; Makhulu

Makhulu: you expect me to say sorry about my husband infidelity? You must be out of your mind

Yara: Mtoti didn't ask to be born mama,everyone looked at yara because they heard her saying mama to makhulu,that meant Nomaciko has took over

Yara: My brother has suffered enough because of you,its enough now,Muzi ,Gadla do the Right thing for you brother

Mzimela:NKOSAZANE

Makhulu: I might as well leave this Roundavel,Because I'm not Needed

Gadla: you right about that,makhulu walked out,Delisile followed her

Mzimela: ok all the women,you free to go ,all women got up and left ,leaving all the guys with mzimela.

Dudu: where did you found him makoti?

Yara: we found him at Ngwelezane(village),in a mountain, herding Cows

Bonakele: oh jesus Christ

Zodwa: all this because of makhulu's action

Mandy: it's sad my uncle ,was suffering all along while we here,tears ran down her cheeks, yara got up and hugged her,she wiped her tears

Yara: it's all over now ,no tears, this is the time to rejoice.all his sufferings are over now,oky,Mandy nodded

Mandy: now I see why my brother is whipped, everyone laughed

Amanda: we glad our ancestors chose you for us

Bonakele: you are Real Mkhize makoti.they carried on ,having light conversation.

Mzimela finished Introducing Mtoti to the ancestors with the guys,they also joined the ladies in the house,everyone was fussing around Mtoti,as the mkhize's are a loving family they all love each other.

All this was like a dream to mtoti,he never thought that one day he would have something he called family,let alone a loving one.

YARA

To see Mtoti smiling with his family brought a smile in my face ,I remembered that not long ago,I had no one ,but This Family changed all that, they became my family and they led me to my real family.my

thought are interrupted by mlondi

Mlondi: mami

Me: hey

Mlondi: are you ok?

Me: I'm hungry,he chuckled

Mlondi: ok so what do you feel like eating?

Me: anything is fine

Mlondi: you lying now ,I know you want something specific

Me: ok I'm dying to eat bacon bbe

Mlondi : he spoke to his mom" mom do we have any bacon in this house?

Delisile: why would we have bacon? In our church we dont eat pork so there's no bacon in this house

Mlondi: mom

Zodwa: there is bacon ,I told the helpers this morning to buy it,I knew Yara will want it

Me: thank you mah

Mlondi: thank God you saved me,I gave him a stare ,he got up fast

Mlondi: ok I'm going to make it for you.

Hlanzeka: dont worry bhuti I will make it for her

Mlondi: thank you sis ,ok I will see you later mami ,he perked my forehead and he walked out

Delisile: I didn't know you paralyzed I thought you were just pregnant.

Dudu: deli please leave makoti alone please

Londiwe: the way bhuti loves you it's so beautiful.

Hlanzeka: they are Goals,I'm so jealous

Mandy; she doesn't want to share her secret with us.

Amanda: or her Sangoma details,we all laughed

Dudu: secret to keep a man,twerk your way to his heart

Us: what?

Zodwa: dudu man

Dudu: what ? that is the truth,he must know that he has his whore in the bedroom,because if you going to be A church girl in the bedroom ,your man gone darling.we were laughing non stop

Bonakele: dudu you are too much and old for this man

Dudu: whose old me? You don't know me,I'm dudu but in the bedroom I turned to "MYDUDU"

Me: oh my God,I couldn't stop laughing,delisile clicked her tounge and walk out.

Dudu : I'm telling,do you see mlondi the way he looks at Makoti,its like he see for a diamond or something.

Amanda: he's just Whipped that why

Dudu: no that the look you get,if you certify your man in bed

Mandy: jesus aunty please stop

Zodwa: dudu stop talking about sex,some us of our men are very busy today

Mandy: mum please

Zodwa: what? Some of us married hunks so Quickies are life

Me: this is too much for me,I'm too young for this

Mandy: Yara you are the last one to talk.

Amanda: holy spirit got her pregnant,we were laughed, it was nice for a change to laugh Without being insulted.

In the afternoon ,cows were Slaughtered by Mtoti ,he was so happy,he was now wearing new clothes ,he looked different not that poor mtoti we met in the morning.

I got to watch my man doing his magic in the kraal ,I mean skinning cow obviously but he looked so hot in my eyes while doing it,Amanda ended up laughing me

Amanda: stop undressing my brother Yara

Me: aybo what did I do?

Londiwe: you blushing like Hell

Mandy: you and mlondi are very annoying I tell you

Me : you just jealousy ,we got back inside, everything was well,me and Amanda went to other her room where were just laying in the bed,talking about useless stuff.until we heard some noise downstairs,people were arguing non stop.

Amanda: oh my God what happening now

Me: sounds like there are people fighting.

Amanda: it's always like this I'm tired to be a mkhize now

Me: are you thinking about getting married maybe

Amanda: I'm pregnant

Me: what? Oh my God congratulations .

Amanda: shhh not so loud

Me: so ,is your boyfriend excited?

Amanda: what boyfriend we broke up long ago with that one

Me: ok who is the baby daddy

Amanda: I'm not ready to tell you yet

Me: ok so are you happy

Amanda: I'm excited but nervous

Me: ahhhhh oh my God wow

Amanda: you are the first person I'm telling about

this, so please dont tell anyone

Me: dont worry your secret is safe with me,

Amanda: yeah even if mlondi is hitting it so hard
dont mention it

Me: lol I won't, then noise was now much more
harder

Amanda: let's go we missing out on some real
action, we got downstairs

Delisile and Zodwa were arguing like crazy there
was this old lady next to them

NARRATED

Amanda: what the hell is this

Dudu: delisile and Makhulu are determined to ruin
this ceremony

Amanda: mom what is she doing here?

Zodwa; apparently she's makhulu's best friend, really? A best friend with a woman whose daughter almost destroyed my son's life, wow

Delisile: mantuli is not Zethu

Zodwa: shut up, your mantuli knew her daughter was playing my son all along, you were not there when she told me live that my son is infertile, that's why her daughter left him so don't start with me nx

Bonakele: delisile your mother befriends our enemies now?

Delisile: she's not my enemy so do not tell me what I...muzi cut her off

Muzi : what all this noise About, his eyes landed on Zethu's mother" and what are you doing here

Delisile: they are our neighbours, so everyone is welcome to attend, mlondi Got in everyone went

quiet.

Delisile: ohh so mlondi is the head of this family now? Everything must revolve around him and his wife

Mlondi: no aunty don't worry about me,you can be friends with anyone you like,guys calm down,we dont need no more drama,its a beautiful day we justslaughtered cows celebrating our ancestors, so let's stop fighting and celebrate. Mantuli you welcome to join your friend

Mantuli : thank you son

Dudu: mlondi, he's mlondi to you.everyone sat Down ,mlondi pulled his wife hand and walk out with her.Delisile took zethu's mother to makhulu's room

***MLONDI ***

Yara; wow bbe I'm proud of you

Mlondi: what did I do

Yara: you surprised everyone ,instead of being angry and scary, you calmed anyone down,I held her waist

Mlondi; I guess I'm a changed man and they have no effect on me anymore ,the only person who get me so worked up is you baby so if someone touch you ,I react hard ,but I'm still learning and you here to calm me down mami

Yara: I'm glad, it been a long interesting day

Mlondi: tell me about it

Yara: how does sihle feel to have someone who look like him

Mlondi: that moron, he's so excited and Mtoti is calling him bhuti

Yara: lol he's too respectful

Mlondi: he's so humble babe, it's sad he's been suffering all along while we around living it up

Yara:yeah

Mlondi: let's go shower together

Yara: ok but no funny business

Mlondi: I promise, we took a innocent shower, Mami just fell asleep, I ended sleeping early with her ,I knew tomorrow will be a busy day.

NARRATED

Mantuli and makhulu were finalizing their final details of removing Yara ,because She's a threat to her family.

***Amanda ***

My phone rang I swear I could kill the buster, who calls at by 1 am ,I took my phone and smile crept in my face

Amanda:hello

Guy: how is my sexy baby doing,I smiled

Amanda:I'm fine how are you

Guy: I'm not good I miss you Amanda,im supposed to be with you after sharing the great news with me,look babe I know we didn't plan this but I'm happy ,really happy I know you scared but dont be I will sort this out,I just got emotional

Amanda: thank you ,thank you so much,you dont know what that means to me babe

Guy: I love you I will see you in a month

Amanda: really?

Guy: yes baby

Amanda: ok I cant wait to see you,I love you

Guy: i love you too sweetheart, now get some sleep,
tell my baby tha daddy love him

Amanda: or her

Guy: yes or her ,I love you baby bye

Amanda: love you too ,he hung up,I wiped my tears,
I never planned this but I'm willing to make it
work,and I THINK IM IN LOVE.

DAY OF THE CEREMONY NARRATION

YARA

Almost everyone in the village is at mkhize
Residents,enjoying their time of their lives,Booze
,meat Everything,

Me and Ayanda were just in the dining room ,just chatting.

Ayanda: so mom do you think the baby will look like me

Me; maybe

Ayanda:do you wish for a girl or boy

Me: a girl actually

Ayanda: no I want a boy ,I want to be a big brother

Me: ncooh,then someone shouted his name,he walked out

Ayanda: I'll be back now now

Me: sure, then Hlanzeka got in

Hlanzeka: ohh you here ,let me sit with you,I'm tired of running around

Me: shame I'm glad I'm not allowed to the kitchen for now

Hlanzeka: I cant wait to abuse you when you married,we both laughed,

Hlanzeka: your ring is beautiful

Me: thank you,while we were chatting with hlanzeka DELISILE GOT IN THE DINING ROOM WITH....WAIT FOR IT.

ZETHU ,she walked in with her friend,ok mandy was behind them shouting Delisile.

Delisile: ohh I didn't know you weer both here ,we both ignored her zethu with other girl were following her,mandy was fuming

Me: come sit down here next to me

Mandy: I dont...I cut her off

Me: please come ,he sat down I whispered to her" calm down " she sat still next to me.Zethu got up from her chair ,she walked around and came next to

me

Zethu: hi I'm Zethu, mlondi's Ex Wife, I took her hand

Me: IM YARA MLONDI'S FUTURE

Hlanzeka: wooh

Zethu: strange name are you a Muslim or what?

Me: not that it any of your business but No I'M
ITALIAN

Zethu: ohh nice to meet you

Me: Cant say the same, Hlanzeka bursted laughing.

She walked back to her seat, mandy kissed my
cheek ,delisile walked in with their food .

Ayanda walked in .

Ayanda: mum dad is asking if you didn't see his
phone.

Me: here I gave it to him,he gave it to me this morning.

Ayanda: sure he walked out

Hlanzeka: so you and bhuti mlondi touch each others phones

Me: yah is something wrong?

Hlanzeka: no its actually beautiful to see,that means you share everything

Me: yeah I guess

Mandy : I told you Korobela on a high level,we laughed

Mlondi got in and frowned

Mlondi: hi ,he greeted his ex with her friend ,the answered in commotion

Zethu &her Hiiiiiiiiii,I rolled my eyes

Mlondi: Mami I'm here to check on you ,last saw you this morning

Mandy: mxm

Me: you smell like a cow

Mlondi: ouch baby, I've been working with meat all day so its understandable ,so I'm going to shower ,wanna go with me

Mandy : no leave her alone

Hlanzeka: bhuti go please, I was still enjoying something here

Mlondi: what is that

Me: bye,he walked out .

Zethu: mlondi is a softie now,ok this woman is starting to piss me off now

Mandy: that what happens when you find a real

woman not a loose whore

Me: Mandy!

Zethu: are you calling me a whore

Mandy: no I'm calling a whore a whore ,mandy got up and went out ,then Hlanzeka little brother got in with a bowl full of Bacon

Sizwe : hi one of the helpers said I must give you this

Me: ohh thank you so much,I looked this scrumptious bacon ,but something wasn't right about it ,I smelled it .

Hlanzeka: what wrong

Me: I don't know,I don't feel like eating this bacon,Hlanzeka took it

Hlanzeka: let's go,she took a bowl and we walked out.

Me : where are we going?

Hlanzeka: come,we got out,hlanzeka went straight to a dog and she threw all bacon in front of it ,the dog started eating the bacon but it didn't finish it,it started coughing

Me: Hlanzeka what happening, the dog fell down ,blood came out from it mouth,ears and it died instantly,people started gathering around,I got so scared

Gadla: what going on here hlanzeka

Hlanzeka: dad I don't know ,sizwe came with this bacon, he gave it to makoti,but makoti said she doesn't feel like eating it.so I gave it to a dog

Mzimela: iyoooooooooh

Londa: do you mean if yara ate this bacon ,she would be also be dead right now, I was just numb

Mlondi appeared and asked what going on,they explained it to him

Mlondi: oh wow ,you know what that it, We leaving

Gadla : calm down son

Mlondi: no ,I won't calm down, if I do that I might wake up wifeless tomorrow,so IM DONE

Delisile: so you going to leave the ceremony just like this,you choosing.. mlondi cut him off

Mlondi: if I have to give up this family in order to save my wife,So be it

I WILL CHOOSE HER OVER AND OVER AND OVER AGAIN, and tell Makhulu that I said well done.he took my hand,

Mlondi: He shouted "junior get your bags we leaving "

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:36] Marcia: INSERT #47

***YARA POV ***

It's been a month since we got back from Mpangeni, things are not good at All , Makhulu had a stroke after we left, she's here in Durban at mediclinic, she knows what she has to do in order to heal, I guess she still enjoys hospital sheets.

Mtoti came back with muzi , he stayed with them for 2 weeks after that they got him his own house, what a humble soul that one, he's staying with his friend, Muzi gave his friend A job as a driver because he got license as for mtoti he's in process of getting his. He really close to mlondi, he visits us regularly.

Things between Mlondi and I are good even thou

after Mpangeni saga,he became so clingy, he always says ,he can't forget that dog and think that he almost saw me like that.

Me being 7 month is not nice I've gained more weight,I'm so lazy,I sleep most of the time,I cry a lot for nothing I'm actually a mess ,ma Zodwa spoils me that one ,I go to spar maybe 2 time a week.Sis nqobile Visits me often,uncle Sbo is now teaching here in Durban.Ayanda is the best, he comes over almost everyday to rub my feet, they fight everyday with his father for that because mlondi always say "I CAN RUB MY WIFE'S FEET JUNIOR, I DONT NEED YOUR HELP"

Him and Ngcebo, they stay where ever they want,sometimes with us or be In Zodwa's house but on Weekends they Visits Uncle Sbo a lot they realy love Kloof .Another News Papa bought a house here in Mhlanga,I'm so excited in 2 weeks its Christmas and they all coming here,I can't wait to see them I miss the too much.

Its 10 am decided to take a bath,wore jeggings, vest and Mlondi's hoodie because the weather is not great, mlondi went to work but he said he will be back early.

Got downstairs found Ngcebo and junior watching TV

Me: babies how are you

Ngcebo: we good,they hugged me

Me: when did you get here?

Ayanda: this morning,dad left us here and said we mustn't wake you up

Me: oh so,so Matric Next year

Ngcebo: yey, I cant wait

Ayanda: I'm tired of school ,so December next year here I come,we laughed

Me: drama ,so did you eat

Them: yes

Me: oryt ,I need to eat

Ayanda: dad made you breakfast

Me: He is the best, I'm starving, I took my food I started to eat

Ngcebo: so we here to say goodbye to you sis

Me: what? Where are you going?

Ayanda: Paris mum I'm so excited

Me: aybo what do you mean, I thought we all celebrating Christmas here ,I mean the Mkhize's,....ayanda cut me off

Ayanda: no mum we going to Papa's home

Ngcebo: yes he invited us so Paris here we come

Me; wow I'm jealous for you guys

Ayanda: be strong mami

Me: whatever you happy you leaving me alone,so you will come back with them after 2 weeks?

Ngcebo: yes

Me: ok babies I'm happy for you but Im going to miss you guys and please behave.

Ayanda: always

Ngcebo: we will behave sis, now we have to love and leave you we need some stuff's at the shops

Ayanda: yeah see you mum, love you

Me: love you too,they walk out.

***PEDRO POV ***

Adrienne: bbe who are you calling?

Pedro: I'm calling Camilla

Adrienne: let me run she cries a lot these days, everytime when I call her she end up sniffing

Pedro: stop you not going anywhere, you know she's going to want to speak with you

Adrienne: but baby....

Pedro: shhh its ringing, Camilla answered

Yara: The most handsome brother in the world how are you, she knows how to bring a smile in my face this one

Pedro: hey baby how are

Yara: I'm ok ,I miss you so much guys

Pedro: only 2 weeks left sis

Yara: #sniffing but that so far bro

Pedro: don't cry now you upsetting the baby

Yara: no it's the other way around it's the baby that upsetting me

Pedro: tell that baby that it must stop abusing my sister please, she giggles ,ok wasn't she crying a

minute ago

Yara: I'll pass the message to the baby

Pedro: good I miss you and i love you ok?

Yara: i love you too,where is Adrienne

Pedro: she's here, I'm gonna give her phone now
,take care bye

Yara: bye,I passed fone to Adrienne, they spoke
maybe the whole 45 minutes,Women

MLONDI POV

Being in a office again its refreshing but my mind is not here,I miss my love,even thou she's showing me flames these days,she showers maybe 5 times a day I don't know why,She eat almost the whole fridge in one day and she always has tears even if she's not crying,sigh ,but I wouldn't trade this experience for anything,that woman makes me happy,even thou

sometimes she wants Ice Cream at 2am and she hate sex now ,its hard because I find her irresistible. My thoughts are interrupted by a knock

Mlondi:its open,then MTOTI Walked in

Mtoti: bhuti how are you,he cant stop calling us "bhuti" so we all call each by that now

Mlondi: awu bhuti what a nice suprise ,you good,we bro hugged

Mtoti: I'm alright ain't you busy I'm just passing to say hi

Mlondi: no it's ok you can sit down, so where do you come from?

Mtoti: I went to get my license with bhuti muzi

Mlondi: what do you mean,does that meanhe cut me off

Mtoti: yes I got it bhuti

Mlondi: that is great news ,good job man

Mtoti: yeah I'm happy it was nerve wrecking but I managed to pass

Mlondi: well done we have to go out and celebrate,we might as well find you a girlfriend while we at it.

Mtoti: who said I don't have girlfriend?

Mlondi: wooh ,you found a girlfriend already, man you just been here for a month

Mtoti: its doesn't take me 3 month to approach a Girl bhuti,he chuckled, nx this moron sihle told him about me stalking yara for 3 month

Mlondi: ohh we throwing shade now,I will get you

Mtoti: I'm joking bhuti, but I mean 3 month its a long time

Mlondi: that it get out ,he got up laughing

Mtoti: sorry bhuti,I will see you later

Mlondi: you crazy I'm no longer taking you out.

Mtoti: aybo you Offered so you must deliver or I will tell sis about that girl.

Mlondi: aybo which girl mtoti,he's still laughing " i knew you were to good to be true

Mtoti: there's no girl but hey You know woman .

Mlondi: nx ok I will take you out Blackmailer

Mtoti: say hi to sis(yara) ,love you bhuti

Mlondi: fuck off

Mtoti: I'm still your father

Mlondi: no you not ,go away, he walked out laughing.

I decide to call mami,its rings non stop but no answer ,I'm sure she's asleep ,took my things and left the office,drove off and went to buy Pizza for mami,that her latest favourite ,drove to the

house,found her Sleeping peacefully in a couch.

Mlondi: mami,mami wake up

Yara:why

Mlondi:what do you mean why ,I'm back with a pizza She sat up so quickly

Mlondi: wow You Love Pizza more than me

Yara: ofcourse not I love you more because you brought me pizza

Mlondi: that more like it

Yara: mmm its smells so good thank you my love

Mlondi,: pleasure baby

Yara: so how was work?

Mlondi : it was okay,and Mtoti came by

Yara: oryt ,how is he?

Mlondi: he's goody ,he got his license today.

Yara: wow that great news baby

Mlondi: yeah I'm thinking about taking him out, just to celebrate

Yara; it's ok bbe ,I will just sleep early

Mlondi: thanks bbe i kissed her forehead and went upstairs to change.

AT ZODWA HOUSE

Zodwa: hubby are you okay you seem so Quiet.

Muzi:I'm thinking about this makhulu mess,Mlondi will never forgive me

Zodwa: but you did nothing wrong

Muzi: I know but I see he's avoiding me these days

Zodwa: he's your son sit down with him and talk

Muzi: but my mom is evil ,attempting to kill makoti
2 times wow

Zodwa: just imagine Mr Garcia killing us 1 by 1 God

Muzi: aybo

Zodwa: what ,he's realy scary,what is he doing again?

Muzi: I can't tell you that ,all i can tell you is That
,he is the last man you wanna mess with

Zodwa; my God, My son

Muzi: he will be fine,you look more beautiful this
afternoon Mrs Mkhize.

Zodwa: but I'm wearing a gown but thank you my
love

Muzi: so what underneath that gown,?

Zodwa: check for yourself,he caressed my thigh
going up ,until he reach my Bare freshly shaven P*ss
y,he smiled

Muzi: mmm is this all for me?I got up and walked

away from him ,heading to our room, i shouted back.

Zodwa: I'm giving you 3 seconds to come and Get,he jumped up like a lightning running after me.

IN THE USA

BRIANNA got back from New Zealand ,she came with a commercial flight because she wanted to suprise Jason.she just landed its 8pm .

She just took a taxi to Jason's house

Driver: this rain it's not good at all and its causing traffic

Bri: it is kind of scary,and where I'm going it's so far

Driver: it is

Bri: you know what ,to be safe ,drive to palm tree

area because its not too far,my Boyfriend has apartment there,I will crush there fo tonight ,I'm scared now

Driver: ok,driver drove straight to Jason's Apartment.

BRIANNA paid the driver and got into the lift to the house,luckily the key was in her toiletry bag ,she opened and turned on the light,threw her bags on the floor and took off her shoes, she relaxed on a couch but something disturbed her peace,she got up started walking around, trying to locate the noise,then she heard moaning noises in the Master Bedroom. She walked slowly towards the bedroom door now there were Screams and the light was on in the room,she decided to open the door slowly and she got a shock of her life she just froze and they didn't see her,they were still busy

Bri: whispering " Jason" she just lost her voice but

jase heard her

Jase: He jumped up "oh My God BRIANNA, Bri tears were running down on her cheeks ,and she turned back

Jase: BRIANNA wait ,he took his pants fast,to the girl ",GET THE FUCK UP, YOU NEED TO LEAVE,

Girl: but

Jase: NOW ,he roared

Jase: BRIANNA, bri took her bags and walked out.

***BRIANNA POV ***

I didn't se this coming at all ,Jason fucking someone while I came back early for him.

Bri: I just took my bags and I'm leaving ,then Jason comes running after me

Jase: BRIANNA baby please I'm sorry

Bri: don't fucking call me your baby ,you were just calling someone your baby just now

Jase: BRIANNA I made a mistake I'm sorry

Bri: get away from me Jason I'm done I'm tired of fighting for you, I'm tired

Jase: I love you Bri baby I do I'm sorry I did you wrong ,this is not a serious...

BRIANNA: shut up ,shut the hell up,my taxi arrived

Jase: bbe let me drive you please

BRIANNA: fuck you Jason, go drive your woman,I got in a taxi

Jase: BRIANNAAAAAAA,

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:36] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#47

YARA POV

This is witchcraft, i haven't been able to get any sleep ,since mlondi has been on top of me the whole night,and then just when I thought now I'm getting some sleep my fone rings, ahhhhhh God, I just answered without checking who it was.

Me: "Hello",I heard someone sniffing, I checked the screen so Fast,oh my God it's Bri

Me: Babe why are you crying

Bri: "Yara its Jason", she cried so loud,I started crying too

Me: what happened to Jason Bri?

Bri: he's cheating on me bbe ,I catch him fucking some whore in his apartment

Me: what? ,that came out so loud ,mlondi woke and sat up

Bri: I'm telling you yara,you know I took a flight from home just because I wanted to suprise his ass but I got suprised

Me: oh my God I'm sorry bbe and you are alone I wish I was there with you

Bri: I don't even know why I'm crying for the busted ,but I'm hurt Yara I'm really hurt

Me: I understand baby I do I'm sorry,Jason will get what coming for him,I think I was now crying more than Bri.

Mlondi: mami what going on

Me: your friend is cheating on Bri

Mlondi: what ? He took my phone.

Mlondi: BRIANNA, bri just cried so much.

Mlondi: calm down Bri, ok calm down,I know you hurt right now and you alone but I want you to

listen to me, right now, try to get some sleep ok

Bri: oky, #sniffing

Mlondi: I'm sorry about what happened you don't deserve it now stop crying please

Mlondi: we will call you in the morning, we love you

Me: I love you

Bri: I love you guys thank you ,she hung up,

Me: but why

Mlondi: jase is acting like a dick ryt now, stop crying baby I'm going to Tell londa to come with her here

Me: what? You mean BRIANNA is ,...she

Mlondi: yes baby we must call her in the morning and ask if she want to come and spend Christmas with us, I jumped on him

Me: thank you baby so much

Mlondi: yeah londa is flying in, in 2 days so she can come with him

Me: you are the best baby

Mlondi: I love you, and you know I don't want to see your tears and you and Bri are sister's ,so if she's hurting you also hurting ,and I don't want my mami to be sad. so now I want you to get some sleep ,stop stressing we got this my love, he hugged me

Me: I love you

Mlondi: I love you too ,I feel asleep after that.

***MLONDI POV ***

I can't believe Jason right now.

I decided to call him, it rang once and he answered

Jase: mlo #sniffing

Mlondi: dont fucking mlo me Jason what have you done

Jase: I messed up bro,I dont know what to do,he was literally crying

Mlondi: you damn right, you messed up ,big time,,you couldn't wait just for 2 weeks for Bri

Jase: she doesn't take even my calls bro,she will never forgive me,what am I going to do without her?

Mlondi: you should have thought about that before fucking your whore,sort out your shit Jason man

Jase: I dont know what to do mlo

Mlondi: don't fuck with me,you also made my woman cry,for that I'm going to kick your ass ,sort your shit out,I hung up.

LONDA POV

Since mlondi is not here,we literally stay together with sihle.

My phone rings

Londa: hey bro

Mlondi: hey twinny, you good?

Londa: I'm awesome, what's up

Mlondi: are you still coming here in 2 days?

Londa: yes I can't wait man I'm so bored here

Mlondi: oryt Jason is cheating on Bri, bri Caught him live fucking some whore

Londa: what the fuck

Mlondi: I'm telling you man, she called mami crying so much, jase broke her man, you know Bri is so strong bt she's very hurt this time and she's alone, so I was thinking that because you coming back, why not come back with her.

Londa: oh yah that a great idea, so where is she right

now?

Mlondi: in their apartment

Londa: oryt ,let me go and check on her man

Mlondi: thank you bro,that would be really helpful

Londa: Jason screwed up

Mlondi: big time I told him I would fuck him so bad when I see him ,because he also brought tears on my woman nx

Londa: forgive him ,BRIANNA is still going to show him Flames

Mlondi: lol and she will, Usazonya,we laughed

Londa: how is Baby mama?

Mlondi: she good,crying all the time ,eating all the time and abusing me day in and day out ,I think I'm losing weight bro,i laughed

Londa: oh my man ,you will be stronger, results of hitting it Raw

Mlondi; you supposed to feel for me here man

Londa: no you on your own bro

Mlondi: I don't know who did I offend by being your twin

Londa: I love you more

Mlondi: go to hell,he hung up, I chuckled. Sihle walked in

Sihle: why are you laughing

Londa:its mlondi ,he was telling me that mami abuse him

Sihle: serves him right

Londa: that what I told him , are you busy? Let's go and check BRIANNA, apparently she caught jase in bed with another woman.

Sihle: oh hell no

Londa: yep,I took my keys and we walked out.

***JASON POV ***

You welcome to call me by any bad name in a Book ,I deserve it ,I messed up,i am a fool how could i destroy my life like this ,BRIANNA is my whole life, I allowed alcohol to control me.i don't even know what to do, I tried to go to the apartment but she called security I'm screwed, I have to do everything to get her to forgive me,I mean anything.

***BRIANNA POV ***

There's persistent knock at the door I swear if that is jason,I'm going to Stab him, I got up and went to open the door.

Bri: I swear if you break this fucking door in going to

fuckin....I opened and there stood twinny and sihle

Sihle: wooh woman, don't shoot us we come in
peace

Bri: oh hey guys ,sorry I thought you were Jason

Londa: thank God you don't have a gun,can we
come in?

Bri: oh yah come in ,sorry about the mess

Sihle: it's cool,so how are you feeling?

Londa: I mean we heard about...I cut him off

Bri: I feel like shit, like a fool but I'm done crying for
that busted

Sihle: don't take drastic decision now ,I'm sure he
made a mistake

Londa: we not talking for him,you both our friends
,you like our sister All I know is that he loves you

Bri: he got a funny way of showing it.,we carried on
conversation, atleast they made me laugh, I forgot

about my heartbreak.

Londa: so Yara and Mloni called me and they want you to come to SA

Bri: what?

Londa: I'm leaving in 2 days so do you want to come with me?

Bri: ofcourse oh my God, I'm so excited, I hugged him

Londa: I need to breathe

Bri: lol sorry I'm too excited.

Sihle: ok because that out of the way,why don't you take your things and come with us. I mean to be alone ,you will be more depressed.

Londa: that actually a good idea so let's go.

Bri: you guys are the best brother's in the world thank you ,I rushed to the shower,luckily my bags

were still packed.

Bri: ok you can get the bags now boys I'm ready

Sihle: why must we get your bags now?

Bri: because I'm a lady it's your job as as guys to pick my bags

Londa: I'm starting to regret this.

Bri: don't worry I'll be the best visitor ever,ohh and I'm so hungry you can start ordering food for me.

Sihle: God

Londa: sigh

Bri: I love you brother's, we drove off

***MLONDI POV ***

I'm driving to my dad's house I've been avoiding him for a month now ,so today He summoned me ,so I'm going to hear him out.

I drove in, its so Quiet, its shows that Junior and Ngcebo are not here.

I walked in and its smells so great, that only means that my mom is baking

Zodwa: babyyy how are you, she hugged me so tight

.

Mlondi: I'm good mom how are you,

Zodwa: I'm good my boy

Mlondi: its smells so good in here , what are you cooking

Zodwa: I'm baking chocolate cupcakes

Mlondi: mmmm can I have some, I attempted to take it , but she beat my hand

Zodwa: no these are for makoti

Mlondi: but mom you don't love me anymore

Zodwa: ofcourse I do ,ok take 1

Mlondi : just 1?

Zodwa: yes now go your father is waiting for you in his study

Mlondi: ok I took 2 and ran away

Zodwa: I'm going to slap you wena sathane(devil) ,I laughed and get inside my dad's study.

Muzi: mlondi

Mlondi: mkhize

Muzi: how are you?

Mlondi: I'm good

Muzi : that great, how is makoti?

Mlondi: she's good

Muzi: ok I will cut to the chase mlondi, I see you angry son ,you avoiding me because you angry I know what my makhulu did to makoti was not right

Mlondi: was not right? Realy dad, it was Horrible but no one seem to understand that.

Muzi: I do understand son

Mlondi: No dad you dont ,no one understand, my pregnant wife has all mkhize's business on her shoulders if it's not ancestors ,it your mother who want her Dead, she calls her names everyday ,Calling her a whore,a whore realy? Last time I checked I was her first but in your mother's eyes she's a whore, a kula, everything

Muzi: son I'm sorry

Mlondi: So dad do you realy understand? What if one day she decide that all this is too much for her ,who would suffer the consequences,? Me

Mlondi: she would leave this family, she would leave me,so you expect me to smile after all this?

Muzi: no son I'm sorry I didn't see it that way

Mlondi: ofcourse dad you wouldn't, because you

never had someone threatening your wife life or Ancestors who torments her every single day, but I have .

Mlondi: i fear that one day she's going to leave me, find someone who has less baggage than me , I LOVE HER , I CAN'T LIVE WITHOUT HER , that the reason I'm angry, I got up and I walked out

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:37] Marcia: INSERT #48 un edited

NARRATED

after mlondi walked out on his father, muzi got up and followed him

Muzi: mlondi stop, don't walk out on me , let sit

down and solve this ,zodwa heard muzi shouting, she rushed out of the Kitchen.

Zodwa: what happening, mlondi was approaching the door.

Zodwa: mlondi stop right there. He stopped,muzi appeared also

Zodwa: Sit down here ,she pointed the couch,he sat down

Zodwa: boy we don't do things like this,we don't walk out on each other.

Muzi: mlondi is blaming me for makhulu's doings she's my mother,there's no place where I can just throw her to

Mlondi: I dont blame you dad,I don't blame anyone what I'm trying to say is that,I'm angry that our ancestors are now my wife's baggage, I'm angry that someone see the need to call my wife a Whore,I'm angry that makhulu tried to kill my wife two times

Zodwa: I hear you baby askies

Mlondi: mom I'm scared that one day all this will be too much for her and she will leave me

Zodwa: ohh my boy, that will never happen Makoti loves you so much

Mlondi: I know mom but everyone reaches a breaking point at some point.

Muzi: son I get you, and what you doing right now its exactly what I would do for your mother . I'm your father if something is bothering you talk to us man ,you not alone, I'm also disgusted by what my mother did,I can't even look makoti in the eye mlondi.

Zodwa: leave all this negativity out mlondi ,focus on your wife,if you keep this anger inside you ,it will destroy you even your relationship , so be positive ,focus on your baby and your wife, but I'm proud of you for always standing with your wife baby,that what a great man do.

Muzi: I'm glad we had this talk son

Mlondi: I'm glad too dad

Muzi: so how is the baby

Mlondi: baby is good,doctor says he/she growing excellent

Zodwa: so you still want to be suprised about Gender

Mlondi: yes mom,I have to go now folks,I promised to cook for mami so I know she's waiting

Muzi: and her hormones

Mlondi: worse dad ,you can see I'm losing weight, muzi and Zodwa laughed

Muzi: hold on the end is near, zodwa gave mlondi Tupperware full of cupcakes.

Mlondi: see you guys ,he hugged them and walked out.

***YARA POV ***

Me: you back

Mlondi: yes bbe,he handed me a Tupperware, the smell gosh ,Devine

Me: what this?

Mlondi: your favourite, mmm freshly baked cup cakes

Me: mmm I have to call her and say thanks

Mlondi: she said we must share them

Me : no that is a lie,he laughed

Mlondi: I was just trying my luck

Me:sorry love,I perked his lips

Me: are you okay? Your eyes are red baby

Mlondi: I'm awesome mami ,he hugged me

Mlondi: I love you so much ok,I nodded, he got up

and started cooking.

One week later

BRIANNA came a week ago ,its been a blast to be with her,even thou she spoils me too much,she says I walk like a penguin so I mustn't walk ,she does everything for me.

Me : Bri

Bri: don't tell me you hungry again

Me: I... um

Bri: don't you dare cry on me,my tears just rolled down

Bri: fine what do you want

Me: Nothing,have you seen my phone?

Bri: she clapped her hand ,you crying because you

can't find your fone ? Amen she gave me my phone

Me: thanks

Bri: you too much my friend lol no, I'm not getting pregnant anytime soon

Me: don't laugh ,it just happens

Bri: no it's a good thing I'm single

Me: ohh realy? So there's no hope for you and jase?

Bri: no

Me:you dont love him anymore?

Bri:

Me: guess I got my answer, Then londa got in.

Londa: ladies

Us: hi

Bri: you came back early today at work? Londa
Frowned

Me: lol don't be silly this is Londa not Mlondi

Bri: whatever I knee that

Londa: lies,so you good baby mama?

Me: I'm good

Londa: excellent, BRIANNA someone is here to see you

Bri: who is that ?

Londa: go around the pool Area, you will meet the person,Bri got up and walked out

Me: who is that?

Londa: its Jason

Me: what? JASON is here

Londa: yes,he's a mess he look like a hobbo, he laughed

Me: dont laugh man,its sad.

NARRATED

BRIANNA walked to the pool area and she got a shock of her life

Bri; Oh hell no what are you doing here Jason, she attempted to walk away but jase got pulled her hand

Jase: BRIANNA baby ,I'm sorry I'm here to apologize, please give me a chance, forgive me Bri

Bri : I will never forgive you jase, you been fucking girls...he cut her off

Jase: that was a once off thing ,I met that woman in a club, I was drunk it was a mistake baby I'm sorry.

Bri: so everytime when I'm not around ,I will think you fucking another woman Jason,I don't trust you anymore

Jase: I know but I will do anything,in order for you

to trust me again I love you ,I can't live my life
without you bri ,you are my life

Bri: no ,you know I can't remove the picture of you
on top of another woman in my mind Jason,you
know I came back early because I missed you ,I
wanted to surprise you,Bri was now crying " just let
me go jason"

Jase:No!! He had tears running down his cheek "
BRIANNA I love you I can't let you go" #sniffing
"please ,he knealt down, " bri please you can do
anything to me ,shout at me , hit me ,shoot me or
whatever, Jason took out the gun,bri got scared

Bri: what the hell

Jase: do anything shoot me if you like,but please
don't leave me ,he placed the gun down

Bri: oh you want me to shoot you,Is that you want

Jase: I want you ,Bri picked up the gun,jase got
scared

Bri : I will show you get up,Jason got up

Jase: baby

Bri: shut up ,you hurt me to the core Jason

Jase: I'm sorry

Bri: stop saying fuckin sorry, Boom the gun went off
,bri shot Jason on the leg ,he fell down and cried
out

Bri: yes that how I cried for you damn this feels
good.and she left Jason groaning

***YARA POV ***

was busy laughing londa telling me his crazy stories
,suddenly,Boom gun sound,Linda jumped

Londa:shit ,he ran out ,I just froze,second later Bri
got in cool as a cucumber ,I jumped up and I hugged
her

Me: what going on? Who is shooting

Bri; it's me I shot Jason

Me: what? BRIANNA you killed him?

Bri; nah he'll be fine I just shot him on the leg,Londa rushed in

Londa: Bri why did you do that for

Bri: what? He's the one who said I'm must shoot him

Londa: you two are crazy ,I'm taking him to hospital, he's weak and he's losing a lot of blood ,he ran out again

Me: I just cried ,Bri oh my God

Bri: oh my God, what if he looses his leg ,she got up,I have to go with him yara,she ran out.

NARRATED

Londa placed Jason back of his car, bri came running and got in the car

Londa: and now?

Bri: I'm going with him, Linda shook his head

Londa: you two are something else

Bri: just drive faster, Jason baby don't die please

Jase: I love you Bri I'm sorry, he was so weak

Bri: dont sleep jase please

Jase: I love you

Bri: I love you too

Jase: you forgive me?

Bri: ofcourse I forgive you, Jason let out a faint smile and he closed his eyes

Bri: no no no Jason, baby please ,twinnny drive faster please

Londa : he's not dying ,so calm down

Bri: he is dying ,he wont open his eyes,baby I'm sorry wake up please Bri was now crying, they arrived at the hospital ,they took jason in. And they waited in the waiting area,bri was pacing up and down

Londa: sit down you making me dizzy Bri.

Bri: leave me alone, my man is dying in there,londa laughed

Londa: lol you put him there,you are realy crazy, then mlondi came In running

Mlondi: guys and then?

Londa: bro shot Jason

Mlondi: i heard that ,bri are you ok ,he hugged her.

Bri: i didn't mean to kill him

Mlondi: he will be fine don't worry, and he deserves it ,I'm still going to shoot him also

Bri: no

Londa: awu why now

Mlondi: he came with a gun in my house, in my wife
Presence nx

Londa: he wasn't thinking straight

Mlondi: clearly then the doctor came out,

Doctor: Jason Thompson

Bri: we here

Mlondi: how is he?

Doctor: he will be fine it's just that we sedated him
and it looks like, he hasn't been eating for a
while, he consumed a lot of alcohol days ago, so his
blood is weak

Londa: thanks can we see him?

Doctor: yes but don't be long he needs to rest, Bri
rushed in, they followed her

Mlondi: and now? Why does he look like a hobbo,

they both laughed, BRIANNA gave them a dead Stare ,they just walked out,leaving her with her man.

2 weeks later

YARA POV

A lot has happened we all celebrated Christmas as family last week

BRIANNA AND JASON ended up leaving together for England to spend Christmas with his family ,everyone is spoiling me like crazy my dad treat me like an Egg I tell you Mario buys me any food anytime, pedro fight with mlondi everytime when I'm crying, those two are like twisted twins ,they always together but aguing at the same time ,I never thought that one day I would have everything, let alone a family.

Ngcebo and Ayanda came back crying in Paris because apparently Papa treated them like king and Queen they cant wait for next school holidays, they want to go back.

Today it's New Years Eve

Mlondi just dropped me at my dad house.

Sofia and Roman came running to me

Me: hello babies

Them: hi

Roman: how are you

Me I'm good boy,I walked in

Adrienne: sexy mama hi

Me: stop playing with me,what sexy about being this big

Ricardo: baby ,he hugged me "how are you?"

Me: I'm good Papa how are you

Ricardo: now that you here,I'm super happy

Me: I sat down,pedro came down downstairs and he came to hug

Pedro:how is my beautiful Queen doing?

Me: I'm good you?

Pedro: I'm great,Rio also came down and greeted me also.

Pedro: you know your man was supposed to get me the time he was dropping you off but he left me on purpose

Mario: too much bromance between the two of you,we laughed

Adrienne: they are so much alike ,that why they like this

Pedro: ok I'm going now

Ricardo: where are you going.

Pedro: to mlo,he kissed Adrienne and me " see you later "

Mario: see I'm brotherless now because of your husband Camilla

Me: sorry Rio but you get along with Londa

Mario: he gets me drunk every time that one

Ricardo: don't act like you don't like alcohol,

Adrienne: thanks father tell him.Rio pulled my hand

Mario: come sis let go and get some air ,I see here they trying to make me look bad infront of you,I got up and he pulled my hand we went to a garden and we sat down

Me: I didn't know Papa's garden is this beautiful

Mario: he likes his flowers

Me: so bro you look so down are you ok?

Mario: I am ok,He smiled, I'm going to be a Father

Me: WHAT! oh my God that is good news bro,I'm

happy for you

Mario: yeah thanks

Me: but you don't look happy

Mario : I am happy sis ,but maybe you won't be happy if I tell you, who is the mother.

Me: no bro I'm your sister not a judge so who is she

Mario: its Amanda

Me: which Amanda, you meant the Amanda amanda ,my sister in law?

Mario: yeah

Me: wow ,when I mean are you dating or...he cut me off

Mario: IM IN LOVE WITH HER SIS

Me: oh my God, I just got emotional " Rio you really love her ,look at you blushing

Mario: I do love her

Me: does she feel the same?

Mario: yeah ,it was a one night stand ,but we both caught feelings

Me: I'm happy for you bro ,now what left is to tell families

Mario: yes I'm so nervous Camilla but I have to do this

Me: look at you,I hugged him, " I'm so excited I don't why"

Mario: do you think they will understand

Me: you both almost 30 ,educated ,independent, I guess that counts ,you are adults you know what you want.

Mario: I guess

Me: don't worry, everything is going to be okay.

NARRATED

It was now 9 PM both Mkhize and Garcia family decided to spend their new years eve at the new Garcia mansion.

Everyone was happy, drinks, food the works.

All of the sudden Mario got and he asked everyone to listen to him

Mario: can I have everyone attention please, Amanda's heart was beating so fast ,yara held her hand tight.

Pedro: and now ? Are you dying or something

Adrienne: bbe shhhh

Pedro: sorry

Mario: I would like to say something ,um im not being disrespectful or what but I have to let you guys know that, I'm going to be a father,silence

Everyone went quiet,Mario heart was beating so fast

Zodwa: congratulations Mario

Adrienne: oh my God, she hugged him

Pedro: wait I thought that you single

Mario: not anymore

Ricardo: so who is the mother of your baby .

Mario: its Amanda

Mandy: What? Which Amanda?

Mario: come up bbe

Mlondi: wooh " bbe" ,yara pinched mlondi and he kept quiet, Amanda got up and went to stand next to Rio,she was now sniffing, Adrienne gave her a tissue

Mandy: ok when did this happen?

Muzi: mandy stop please I'm the father I'm the one whose asking questions.

Muzi: so Amanda you pregnant

Amanda: yes dad

Muzi: now why are you crying, are you ready for a baby? She nodded

Muzi: that all that matters, now stop crying, come give me a hug ,Amanda ran to her father,they hugged, zodwa smiled and joined into a hug.

Pedro: so you guys dating?

Mario: yes I love her

Mlondi: congratulations guys

Muzi: ok I'm waiting for my cows ,Rio you have to pay Lobola

Mario: I will mr M

Sihle: ok can we drink now?

Londa: jealous because you still single

Zodwa: yes let's celebrate we having another grandchild together ,the mkhize's and Garcia's

Ricardo: you right this is the time to celebrate.

Zodwa: let's have a toast ,everyone raise your glass.

TO THE MKHIZE'S AND GARCIA'S, TO A NEW YEAR

Zodwa: To Family

Everyone: TO FAMILY

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:37] Marcia: INSERT #49

.

Sorry for not posting but I'm not Feeling well IM
REALY SICK

***MLONDI POV ***

1 MONTHS LATER

It's a new year, its end of January, I'm glad Mami is about to start her 9th month of pregnancy. I swear if this baby doesn't come early, I'm gonna go crazy soon. Mami doesn't sleep at all nowadays now she's always tired and she actually looks sick

Yara: Mlondiiiiii (yara shouting)

Mlondi: "I'm coming" shouted back, I rushed to the lounge " yes mami

Yara: where were you?

Mlondi: in a kitchen, you said you want Avocado remember?

Yara: ohh

Mlondi: are you ok, you look so drained baby, she just placed her head on my shoulder

Yara: I'm ok just little tired

Mlondi: maybe we must go back to doctor mami

Yara: but we were there just yesterday

Mlondi: I know baby i dont like to see you like this,she didn't answer, I brushed her back after 2 minutes ,she just fell asleep,I layed her down ,quietly, I took a Throw and covered her with it,decided to call my mom

Zodwa: hey baby

Mlondi: hey mum

Zodwa: are you ok,you sound so down

Mlondi: I don't know mom ,are you busy can you come,I think there's something wrong with mami

Zodwa: I'll be there in a sec she hung up,

Mlondi : after 15 minute,she walked in

Zodwa: where is she

Mlondi: in the lounge,we followed each other to the lounge.mum put her hand on he forehead

Zodwa: her temperature is normal but we must call Dr Van wyk .

Mum called Van wyk, after 30 minutes he arrived

Doc: hi mr mkhize, nice home you have here

Mlondi: thanks,I showed him the way,I woke mami up,doctor checked her and said everything is ok with her.mami got back to sleep

Zodwa: don't worry she will be ok

Mlondi: she's just too down and she doesn't eat anymore

Zodwa: its means she's just tired

Mlondi:I guess so

***AMANDA POV ***

We just got back from our first baby check up with my man ,yes you heard me I said my man ,I'm in love guys,I'm here in Paris visiting him,Rio is the Best ,I never thought I can be loved by someone like this.

Mario: are you ok Amore(Love in Italian),I'm now blushing like hell, I like the way He says "Amore"

Mario: and why are you blushing

Amanda: no I'm not

Mario: you not ok what wrong?

Amanda: no I mean I'm not blushing

Mario: but you are,i blushed some more" yes look at you" He smiled flashing that sexy smile of his

Amanda: stop bbe please

Mario: i love you amore,I can't believe we having a baby, he picked me up

Amanda: put me down Rio

Mario: kiss me first ,I kissed him,he kissed me back Slowly.

Amanda: ok man I'm hungry

Mario: amore you ruining the moment

Amanda: no I know what you want ,I'm tired baby

Mario: but your Micio is driving me crazy

Amanda: what is that now?

Mario:" P*ssy" ,he said kissing my kneck

Amanda:ok let me go and make myself some food

Mario: but baby...I cut him off

Amanda: your baby want food Rio

Mario: but this is not fair,look at me amore ,he showed me his boner Amanda: be strong Mr Garcia, I left him,I rushed into the kitchen, Rio can fuck you all day non-stop if you let him,He's an Addict I tell you ,I started making myself a sandwich.

Mario: Amore

Amanda: yeah

Mario: I love you ,I smiled

Amanda: I love you too

Mario: I'm glad you mine,now let me call my
Sorella(sister in Italian)

Amanda: cool,the guy loves his sister ,I know she
comes first,I'm not complaining I got used to it
fast,if yara can call him crying, he can fly instantly to
SA.

***YARA POV ***

My phone has been ringing non stop I was just
ignoring it ,but it rang again, God the way I'm so
tired these days I can't even lift a finger,decided to
answer

Me: hello

Mario: My Bella Sorrela (Beautiful Sister,I smiled

Me: My Bel Fratello (Handsome Brother)

Mario: how are you ,are you good you don't sound okay baby

Me:I'm just tired bro ,I can't wait to give birth this is too much for me now

Mario: when was the last time you saw the doctor?

Me; today,house call ,he said everything is fine

Mario: ok sis just get some rest ,I miss you too much,where's your man

Me : he's around the house

Mario: oryt get well sorrels,I miss you like crazy

Me: me too,is Amanda ok

Mario: yeah she's great,she says hi

Me: tell her I miss her

Mario: will do bye sis I will call you later ok,

Me: ok

Mario: I love you

Me: love you too ,he hung up

" who am I killing?

Me: my new man ,he frowned

Mlondi: what?

Me: Mario

Mlondi: ohh I almost had heart attack

Me: i chuckled faintly, what time is it

Mlondi: 2pm,you've been sleeping for 5 hours now
my love ,please try to eat something

Me: but I'm not hungry

Mlondi: I know mami but please you need to have

something

Me: ok,he got up fast,and he came back with salad,
a chicken salad

Mlondi: mom made you this salad before she left

Me: thank you

Mlondi: dont worry ,I will feed you mami,I didn't
protest because I have no Energy, he fed me all I
managed to finish it all.

Me: thank you

Mlondi: I'm glad you finished it all baby ,he kissed
my lip," Do you feel pain in anyway?

Me: no I'm fine,he, helped me up and I took a bath
with him helping me.

Mlondi: now you look beautiful

Me: so i was ugly?

Mlondi: no but you the most beautiful person I ever

laid my eyes on

Me: ncooh, and you the most loving person I know.i
love you Khabazela,he blushed so well

Mlondi: I love you too I'm glad you chose me to be
in your life ,we laid down in our bed ,I guess I fell
asleep

NARRATED

After Yara fell asleep, mlondi fell asleep too.

he woke up late by 5pm,

He dicided to cook food for his woman by 6pm he
was done ,he took food to her ,yara ate all her food
mlondi was happy about that.

Yara drank her vitamins and she got back to
sleep.mlondi got downstairs and Found Mtoti

Mlondi: bhuti when did you get here

Mtoti: now now, I was about to call you

Mlondi: oryt ,you good?

Mtoti: I'm great bhuti and you?

Mlondi: I'm trying bhuti

Mtoti: how is sisi, and where is she?

Mlondi: she's not well bhuti, specially today she's just so tired ,I even called the doctor because of the way she is but he said she's fine

Mtoti: eash that is not right

Mlondi; yeah so she's sleeping, she's been sleeping the whole day but atleast she ate something

Mtoti : that better, talk about food I'm so hungry

Mlondi: don't you have food in your house

Mtoti: I'm lazy to cook ,now please dish up food for your father

Mlondi: uyahlanya(you crazy) I said to you find a wife

Mtoti: soon,soon

Mlondi: whatever ,go and dish up yourself ,,Mtoti walked to the kitchen, made some food ,him and mlondi decided to watch soccer ,they were enjoying football Mtoti's phone rang but he ignored it

Mlondi: ignoring girlfriend

Mtoti: no

Mlondi; so its official you single ,you actually scared of women or wait you gay

Mtoti; lol nx you realy not well in your head,for what I know you are the one who stalk woman because you scared,he laughed

Mlondi: but you must understand, she was intimidating

Mtoti : but you right your woman's eyes got this

"dont mess with me look bt she's always smiling and all

Mlondi: she's just perfect man

Mtoti: and you whipped, I hope you paid extra cows for her,they laughed

Mlondi: ofcourse I did,I found her sealed man

Mtoti :what do you mean,you mean ,wow ,how can one person be so lucky,you are one lucky son of a gun,

Mlondi: ofcourse I'm blessed but I almost lost her

Mtoti: yeah I heard about your shenanigans she should have dumped your sorry ass

Mlondi: I would have killed myself man,she's my life

Mtoti: I'm glad you got help, by the time they finished talking it was 10 PM.mtoti left and mlondi got upstairs, he took off his clothes and got in bed ,when he got in,he felt something, he jumped out fast,he removed the covers ,the bed was wet

She shook Yara .

Mlondi: mami,baby wake up ,you peed on the bed but yara didn't move,he continued calling her name but nothing,he touched her forehead, she was burning up and still not moving ,he started panicking

He took his track pants,he wore it fast while making a call

Mtoti: miss me already

Mlondi: man yara is not moving ,I think she needs hospital plz call my dad everyone now,he dropped the phone,wore his tshirt ,he picked yara she was so wet like someone spilled water on her

Mlondi: baby hang in there I'm taking you to hospital ,baby don't do this to me open your

eyes,he removed all her clothes, and got her in a gown only ,picked her up and got downstairs with her,Mtoti was already there

Mtoti: bafo what happened

Mlondi: I don't know I found her like this, her body is so stiff and she's burning up man

Mtoti: let's go,mlondi got in the back with Yara Nd
Mtoti was driving

Mlondi: mami wake up Please, you scaring me baby you can't die on me please baby ,I love you ,I cant live without you know that .

Mtoti was driving like a maniac ,they arrived at the hospital, mlondi ran inside with yara in his arms.

Mlondi: we need help here ,they came with a stretcher

Mlondi: please save her and she's also pregnant
please

Nurse: ok but you have to stay out

Mlondi: I want to be with her

Doctor : no you cant ,Mtoti pulled mlondi by his
hand

Mtoti: bafo let them to do their job

Mlondi: but..but

Mtoti: Dont worry she will be fine, come,he sat
down with him

Muzi and Zodwa rushed in

Zodwa: she hugged mlondi ,boy what going
on,mlondi told them everything

Zodwa: ii think her water broke

Mlondi: but mom she's not moving ,she burning up

like hell.

Zodwa: be strong for her baby, she needs you to be strong

Muzi : let's pray, he started praying, but his prayer was interrupted by doctor

Doctor: sorry to disturb but your wife sir need to go to theaters now or else we going to lose the baby

Mlondi: oh my God

Zodwa: how is she doctor?

Doc ; she's still unconscious but...mlondi cut her off

Mlondi: what? unconscious?

Zodwa: what wrong with her

Doc : for now we don't have any diagnosis but Her BP is so high it can even cause a stroke for her.

Mlondi: where do I sign, they showed him , he signed the papers

Doc: thanks he rushed in again ,tears just fell down
,his father hugged him

Muzi: it will be fine son hang in there

Mlondi: but dad why, zodwa was now also Crying.

Muzi's Phone rang Mzimela was calling ,he frowned

Zodwa who is it?

Muzi : its Mzimela,zodwa told him to answer

Muzi; baba

Mzimela: Bhekumizi ,Its bad

Muzi : what happening

Mzimela: Ancestors are angry at Makhulu and She
must confessed something to the family

Muzi: what must we do, why is makoti like this?

Mzimela: Nomagcina Is Angry that why and I'm
driving to Durban right now,I will see you soon,he
hung up

Zodwa: and?

Muzi: mzimela says Ancestors are doing this to yara,mlondi got up

Mlondi: what? So ancestors again,they killing my wife now?

Muzi : no son Makhulu

Mlondi: no no no dont tell me...he paused

Mlondi:IF MY WIFE OR MY BABY DIE IN THERE I
SWEAR I WILL KILL MAKHULU WITH MY OWN
HANDS,

AND IM TIRED OF THESE FUCKEN ANCESTORS FOR
TORMENTING MY WIFE.

I HATE TO BE A MKHIZE RYT NOW

he roared everyone got frightened

Plz and share0

[06/15, 20:38] Marcia: INSERT #50 still not okay plz
be patient with me

NARRATED

Its been 3 hours since the Mkhize family last heard
anything from the Doctors.

Mlondi can't take it anymore,he's losing his mind.

Mtoti: bhuti calm down please

Mlondi: He was pacing up and Down

Muzi: what kind of facility is this we've been here
for 3 hours without hearing anything, he was
shouting at one of the nurses

Zodwa: this is too much now,Mr Garcia just called,
him and Mario are in a jet as we speak.

Mlondi: what?

Zodwa: yes I had to call them, its important

Mtoti: bhuti Londa and sihle they also Told me that they in a flight 2 hours ago, mlondi was not paying attention to anyone ,his mind was on his wife and his baby, then 2 doctors appeared, they all got up

Doctor: YARA GARCIA'S FAMILY

Mlondi: That my wife

Zodwa: doctor what going on

Doctor: sorry to keep you all waiting,

The were lot of complications, mlondi sat down because he felt like he's about to faint

Doctor: when your wife got here, she was barely breathing, of which affected the baby . The baby was not getting any oxygen because of the mother breathing problem

Muzi: so now how is the baby

Doctor: we had remove the baby immediately from the mother because we encountered a bigger problem, by your wife not getting enough oxygen ,that caused her lungs to produce fluid that caused her lungs to shut down

Mlondi: No ,he got up and placed his hands in his head

Doctor: so all along we were trying to drain the fluids out of her lungs of which is not an easy procedure.but we managed to drain all the fluids out,we hoping that maybe in the next 24 hours she would be able to breath on her own.

Zodwa : what about the baby

Other Doctor: He's the fighter that one we've put him on the Intensive Care to keep a close eye on him,as soon as he's able to breath on his own we will remove him there

Mlondi: you said "HE" That means it's a boy?

Doctor: yes Mr Mkhize it's a boy congratulations

Zodwa: ohh baby she hugged mlondi,mlondi eyes were filled with tears

Doctor: all we can say is that they both critical but Stable we hoping for the best

Mlondi: thank you so much ,so can we see them

Doctor: for now no ...mlondi cut him off

Mlondi: I just need just 2 minute with my wife just 2

Doctor: ok 2 minutes only

Mlondi: thank you ,mlondi followed the nurse to Yara's ward

He walked in to her Ward ,found her attached to so many machines ,his heart broke 1000 pieces.

He sat down next to her,He took her hand into his.

She looked so peaceful and Perfect, ,her bushy eyebrows

And her Natural Long eyelashes, right there he wanted to see her sexy smile, her mesmerizing eyes.

Mlondi: Hey mami or should I say make boy (boy's mom), he chuckled,

" Our baby is here mami, our Boy, yes it's a boy baby, He's fighting for his life like you.

Mlondi: baby I'm sorry , "you here in this bed because of me"

", I'm sorry that I fell in love with you but I fail to protect you" Im sure there a better guy who can treat you better, who has less baggage than me out there but you stuck with me, he let out his tears

I'm sorry mami, I don't know anything what I know is that I love you and I can't live without you, you have

to get better baby our baby needs you, I need you.

you are the first person that enters my mind, on the days that I have good news and bad news. You are the only one who can understand me even if words seem to abandon my lips, even if I want to keep everything to myself, even if I refuse to open up to anyone. You are always there, patiently waiting, encouraging me to become myself again, and do the things that I love.

You have become the person who plays a significant part of my life. You have become someone I run into when my thoughts are killing me in the middle of the night. You have become the only one I entrusted my faith, my heart Mami

I wonder at which point in my life I realized that you are more than just my woman to me. I wonder at

which point I started to slowly fall in love with the way you walk, the way you talk, the way you smile, the way you look at me as if I'm always entertaining you.

I wonder what have you done for me to believe in the kind of love that brightens up my whole world, and makes me look forward for tomorrow.

I wonder how our relationship has shaped me to become the best son, best father, best brother, and best person for myself, for others, for the world.

Baby loving you is so easy that i lost track of why, suddenly you seem to be the only air I can breathe and without you I am lifeless Mami.

I want to wake up each morning, knowing that even if the world crashes down on me i still have you,

I'm going to make this right,from now on I'm going to protect you of which is something I've been failing to do Sthandwa Sam,all I need is for you to wake mami,I don't want to see our son alone,I want to see him with you baby,#sniffing " he got up," I'm leaving now mami,I promise you I'm going make anything in order for you and my son to get better, he walked towards the Door, he turned back "I LOVE YOU CAMILLA ",he chuckled a little thinking about how Yara love the name Camilla,and he walk out.

****MLONDI POV ****

I wiped my tears and walked out ,I knew it was not the time for me to cry but to be strong for my wife and son.

Zodwa: baby how is she?

Mlondi: I don't know mom ,she got machines all over her,she won't be better unless your mother inlaw confesses her sin ,I walked away from them

Muzi:now where are you going.

Mlondi: I'm going to do what I should have done in the first place

Zodwa: baby no calm down.

Muzi: mlondi calm down boy we going to fix this

Mlondi: no dad it's too late,we going to fix what? You going to get makhulu to confess? Ok let's say she does confess, guess what,she will get better and she still hate my woman she's not going to stop until she kills her. So tell me dad what are going to fix?

Mtoti: bhuti Yehlisumoya(calm down)

Mlondi: no bhuti in tired,I'm hurt I don't want to do this but I have to.

Zodwa: my boy you changed you no longer....mlondi cut his mom off

Mlondi: he was now crying hysterical, do you think I like to be this way? No mom I don't but look at me,I'm soft ,I can't even protect my own woman to my family.He just ran out.

MTOTI POV

bhuti mlondi ran out of the hospital, bhuti muzi looked so frightened and Aunt zodwa just cried.

Mtoti: let me follow him bhuti

Muzi: wait i will go with you,wifey driver will take you home

Zodwa: no mkhize...muzi cut her off

Muzi: Mazuma you know when mlondi is like

this,that means it's bad so please go home I will sort this out I swear ,zodwa obeyed,she got into another car and we took my car,bhuti muzi was driving,while making calls.

Mtoti: where are we going bhuti?

Muzi: to medi-clinic where makhulu is,I'm sure mlondi is headed there and he's going to kill her

Mtoti: what? But he can't do that,I mean bhuti mlondi ,aybo do you mean?

Muzi: Bafo mlondi has another side to him.

Mtoti: ohh

Muzi: when he was 26,He was kidnapped by Russian Mafia

Mtoti: what?

Muzi: Russian Mafia wanted to do business with my father by force,but our father didn't want to,that why they decided to take my son ,they tortured him

for 3 month

Mtoti: but why baba was supposed to agree to work with them man, in order to save Bhuti mlondi.

Muzi: it was too late,they were no longer interested but they wanted to teach us a lesson, we searched the whole Russia but we didn't find him so after being tortured for full 3 month,he managed to escape

Mtoti: yoh bhuti,that was hard

Muzi: it was worse bafo, my wife was not eating,Londa was crying everyday, he started taking drugs

Mtoti: oh no,but atleast he escaped

Muzi:No that was worse after escaping while he was trying his way to come back here,he was taken by another

Russian Mafia ,who trained him as their soldier,He was no longer mlondi but they called him

DESTROYER

Mtoti: DESTROYER? So they were killing people?

Muzi: yes,they gave him the name DESTROYER because they said every he would go,he would destroy anything

Mtoti :so what happened

Muzi: I had to join Cuban Mafia in order to find my son bafo,after a year, we found him,I found DESTROYER not mlondi ,for years I tried everything bafo,he never got back to being himself ,my dad always blamed himself for until he died,Makhulu believes my father was killed by mlondi ,she hates him

Mtoti: what? But why

Muzi: she says my father was killed by stress because mlondi's disappearance

Mtoti: so she hate him for something he had no control over it?

Muzi: yes bafo I've struggled with mlondi,that smile you see in his face it's all because of Makoti ,he changed after meeting her,so losing her could take him back being DESTROYER ,then his phone rang,he put his phone on a speaker

Muzi: talk to me

Guy: Boss come to medi-clinic now,Mlondi is here and he has a gun

Muzi: what? They going to arrest him

Guy: no they didn't see him,please hurry, he hung up

Muzi: I knew it,he started driving like a maniac.

AT MEDI-CLINIC

Mzimela walked inside makhulu's ward,he found

mlondi standing next to makhulu's bed ,looking at her like she's something disgusting.

Mzimela: Ndodana(son) she's not worth it,don't do it

Mlondi:.....

Mzimela: I know you angry

Mlondi: ANGRY?,Mzimela got a fright" I am not angry,I'm actually happy that I'm going to end all this.

Mzimela: but you don't want her blood on your hands

Mlondi: he laughed so hard,that makhulu woke up.

Mlondi: you talking about blood in my hands,I have multiple blood in these hands,but I'm sure you know that you are a Sangoma after all

Mzimela: I know mlondi,,,he cut him off?

Mlondi: ohh you know? Actually what do you know Mzimela? I mean you are a family Sangoma but you not doing your job anymore why is that Mzimela ,why is my wife doing your job now.

Makhulu: mlondi

Mlondi: Ey shut up,mtoti and muzi came in Running.

Muzi: mlondi give me the gun

Mlondi: why

Mzimela: Makhulu is going to confess

Mlondi: confess what? Confess how much she hates me because she thinks I'm responsible for grandpa's death? Oh wait, SHE KILLED MTOTI'S MOTHER

Mzimela: iyoooooh ,Makhulu Started crying

Mtoti: what? She killed my mother

Mlondi: yes bafo

Makhulu: I'm sorry

Mtoti: why?

Makhulu:

Mtoti: why?

Muzi: answer the damn question mah

Makhulu: your father wanted to take her as second wife

Mtoti: wow so you decided to kill her

Makhulu: I'm sorry about please forgive me

Mlondi: you late ,mlondi pointed the gun to her

Mzimela: there's no need for that son ,makoti will recover the truth is out bt who told you this mlondi

Mlondi: I heard my wife crying while dreaming about this,You,he pointed Mzimela with a gun ,you couldn't see that my wife was not okay all along Mr Sangoma ,I thought you knew everything

Muzi: mlondi don't

Mlondi: Mzimela I want you to get this ancestors

away from my wife do you hear me?

Mzimela:.....

Mlondi: I SAID DO YOU HEAR ME?

Mzimela: I will do just like that son

Mlondi: now back to the witch

Muzi: boy please put the gun down

Mlondi: why dad huh,are you scared that maybe I might just kill everyone in this medi-clinic? He chuckled, " I might do that,I'm a DESTROYER after all,he pointed the gun to makhulu again

Mtoti: bhuti dont kill her

Mlondi: bafo she killed your mom,and she wanted to kill my wife, my life ,you hear that bafo Yara is my life

Mtoti: I know bhuti but just imagine what would makoti say when she hears that you killed makhulu

Mlondi: I'm doing all this for her

Mtoti: no bafo you might lose her because of this,if she was here what do you think she would say to you? Mlondi smiled

Mlondi: I know she would say " don't do this baby ,you are better than this"

Muzi: he's right son please

Mlondi: what must I do bhuti ,tell me,I'm lost I don't know what to do,he said that tears running down his cheeks

Mtoti: Makoti will need her husband when she wakes up ,do you want her to meet " DESTROYER?"

Mlondi:No

Mtoti: do you want your son to meet DESTROYER?

Mlondi: cha bhuti (no bro)

Mtoti: ok now give me a gun,Mlondi handed him a gun, Mtoti hugged him si tight,mlondi sobbed on his shoulder, muzi took the gun,Mtoti placed his arm

around mlondi's shoulders and He walked out with him.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:38] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#50

NARRATED

After Mtoti left with Mlondi at medi-clinic ,he decided to take him to his house ,they drove in silence until they reached Mtoti's house.

Mtoti: bhuti i think you must try to get some sleep,if you hungry there's food in the Fridge

Mlondi: no bhuti I'm fine,I'm going to try get some sleep.

Mtoti: ok you can go to sleep, you can sleep to any room

Mlondi: oryt bhuti see you in the morning, he climbed the stairs, he turned back and looked at Mtoti

Mlondi: bhuti!

Mtoti: sure

Mlondi: I'm glad you here,I'm glad we found you,mtoti smiled

Mtoti: I knew you love me,he chuckled

Mlondi: don't push it ,you not even my tye, they both laughed

Mtoti: on a serious note I'm also glad I found brother's like you guys ,mlondi smiled and disappeared upstairs, mtoti threw himself to a couch ,he checked the time it was 3 am,he let out a huge sigh,he ended falling Asleep into a couch .

IN THE MORNING

The Garcia's landed By 5am,

Ricardo: Take us straight to Hospital

Mario: dad its 5am they won't let us to see her

Ricardo: they will,Mario looked at his father

Mario: don't tell me you have connections already here In South Africa dad,mr Garcia ignored him,they drove all the way to Hospital ,car took Amanda home because she was too tired.

They walked inside the hospital and went to Reception

Ricardo: hi I need to speak to Doctor Diego

Receptionist; sir I'm afraid you can't see him,its early in the morning, and it's too early for his

appointments

Ricardo: Call him and tell him Ricardo Garcia is here, the Receptionist did exactly that ,after a minute Diego appeared.

Diego: my man how you, they shook hands

Ricardo: not good man

Diego: ok let me take you guys to her.

Mario: any Changes from Last night?

Diego: drastic change, she now can breathe on her own, they got in to her room

Mario: great news

Ricardo: but why is she still wearing oxygen mask?

Diego: she is still weak, so we dont want to push her hard, that why we didn't remove the mask just to help .Mr Garcia sat next to her in a Chair

Mario: and the baby?

Diego: that baby has magic powers, its like he was never Sick, he's out of Intensive care

Ricardo : God is great

Diego: do you guys want to see him

Mario: no his mom and dad are the one's who should see him first

Diego: oryt I'm going to leave you guys, tell me when you leave.

Ricardo: thank you man I owe you one, Diego walked out. Mario kissed his sister forehead

Mario: hey Beautiful.

Ricardo: "My poor baby" ,he touched her hand "hey baby, your Papa is here, I'm sorry you went through all this and I wasn't here baby, but now I'm here, Doctors say you getting better, that all that matters. I love you so much .

Mario: Camilla, it me Rio your favourite brother im here, Ricardo gave him a stare

Ricardo: since when you her favourite moron

Mario: I know I am, but my sister is

beautiful dad

Ricardo: no need to tell me that, she's my daughter
remember.

Mario: how can I forget, when you remind us
everyday about your beautiful baby

Ricardo: I sense jealousy there

Mario: lol not at all dad but someone who doesn't
know Camilla think she's 5 or something, Mario
laughed

Ricardo: Shhhh dont make noise, you going to wake
her u

Mario: you know what dad, let's go, she need to
rest, we will come back later.

Ricardo; but I still want to stay with her

Mario: no Papa, we need to freshen up, and rest we

had a long flight,Ricardo got up.

Ricardo: we will see you later baby,he kissed her hand

Mario: Ciao Sorella (bye sis),they both walked ,Told Diego that they leaving and they left the hospital.

*** AMANDA POV***

I was supposed to get straight in bed when I got home but the minute I got in a house

Amanda: "HONEY IM HOME",mom shouted upstairs

Zodwa: "Amanda get out of my house man",then dad came downstairs

Muzi: ay ay baby so much noise,and you left you "honey " where you come from He hugged me

Muzi: how are you

Amanda: I'm good dad how are you

Muzi: I'm good, you look beautiful

Amanda: ahhh thanks daddy, then Ngcebo ran down the stairs and jumped on me

Amanda: wooh hold up tiger, she laughed

Ngcebo: when did you get here aunty?

Amanda: as in now as you can see my bags, how are you baby?

Ngcebo: sad because Yara is sick, she had teary eyes, I hugged her

Amanda: she is going to be fine baby, Mario just sent me a message, apparently she can breathe on her own now

Ngcebo : oh my God that is great news aunty

Amanda: yes we all going to see her later , now be a good little sister and make some food

Ngcebo: oky, she got up and went to the kitchen,

you could see she's very emotional about her sister, then mom came down wearing Gown.

Amanda: mom 30 minutes later

Zodwa: what?

Amanda: you were supposed to welcome me at the door.

Zodwa: shame so early in the morning, some of us woke up with a Morning Glory

Amanda: MOM!

Zodwa: what?

Amanda: sies please, she laughed and left for the kitchen, Ngcebo gave me my food and I ate it like it my first.

I finished up and Climbed the stairs to go to my room, before getting into my room, I remembered something.

I didn't see ayanda, where is he? I decided to go to his Room,I knocked but no answer, I opened his door ,he was sitting on the floor next to his bed,wearing headphones with his eyes closed.

I sat down next to him,and I tapped his shoulder,he removed headphones

Ayanda: aunty when did you get here? He hugged me,his eyes were blood shot red,like he's been crying

Amanda: we landed early this morning ,why are you locking yourself here? And you've been crying ,is it because of your mother?,He nodded

Amanda: she's going to be fine boy

Ayanda: is she?

Amanda: yes ,just heard she can now breathe on

her own.

Ayanda: that great news aunty ,I couldn't sleep at all,I was so worried about her.

Amanda: don't worry buddy I need to sleep, i got up ,I will see you later,I'm so tired ,I walked towards the Door

Ayanda: " YOU KNOW SHE'S THE ONLY MOTHER I EVER HAD"

Amanda: what?

Ayanda: I mean mom,she's the only mom I ever had.

Amanda: but what does that supposed to mean junior?

Ayanda: my biological mother, she never wanted me,sometimes I would go 7 month without seeing her let alone a single Phone call.

Amanda: ohh baby.

Ayanda: I had to call her by her name, because she didn't want to be called " MUM" in her eyes I was just a distraction in her perfect life,

I'm sure if granny wasn't there , she would have gave me away or something

Amanda: I'm sorry ayanda I didn't know things were like that baby, I was now crying.

Ayanda: it's ok aunty God gave me another chance, he gave me another mom, I remember the first time seeing her ,I said "Hi you must be my mom" She smiled and said " Hi you must be my SON. Since that day aunty, I found a mother a real one, she cares, not a single day goes by that she doesn't talk with me, even the time she was still in the US ,she would call ,text, Skype everything aunty, she make me feel special everyday, She brought smile to my dad Face, but to me She brought a life, she's not just any mom but The Best mom

Amanda: look at you ,speaking like a true man ,I'm glad you happy baby,and all that you just told me ,you must tell your mom I'm sure ,she would be glad to hear these beautiful words coming from her Son ok?

Ayanda: ok aunty,thank you for listening

Amanda: thank you for sharing with me ,love you

Ayanda: love you too , I walked out from his room,he's grown so much.

NARRATED

Mkhize brothers landed at 7am

They were now heading to Mtoti's house. Because that where mlondi was.

They drove in

Londa: there's securities now here

Sihle: you know dad I know its him who hired these guys.

Londa: obviously ,they got out of the car and got in the house, they found Mtoti passed out on a couch.

Londa: aybo wake up ,he shook him up

Mtoti: awu you here already

Sihle: and wena? Why are you sleeping on a couch like you Mpangeni heardboy or something, Mtoti looked at him,they all bursted laughing

Mtoti: avuyislima Kodwa bhuti nx(you such an idiot bro)" have you ever seen such a hot heardboy

Sihle: who said you hot

Mtoti: girls used to follow me im the mountain, so that when I knew I was hot

Londa: follow you for what?

Mtoti: for all of this obviously

Sihle: don't tell me that you used to smash girls in the bushes

Mtoti: obviously ,girls were following me for my Machine, I call him # MASHAYABHUQE ,they bursted laughing

Londa: please stop you realy crazy, so are you good?

Mtoti: yes just tired ,we slept by 3 am bhuti

Sihle; your ugly face says it all bhuti

Mtoti: leave my house mlungu

Sihle: sorry bhuti

Mtoti: go and make me breakfast, I'm your father after all

Sihle: ay I'm tired order something

Mtoti: you paying

Sihle: no you have your own money

Mtoti : you are paying I'm telling you ,he got up and jumped on top of Sihle, they were now fighting on a couch ,Mtoti forcing sihle to take out his wallet.

Londa: let me go and find my other half you two are crazy ,he climbed up the stairs.

He searched the room and found the unlocked one, held his breath and walked in, he found his twin asleep so peacefully like a baby,He sat next to him and shook him,Mlondi opened his eyes,and he saw his brother ,he sat up fast and hugged him so tight, mlondi just got emotional.

Mlondi: you came

Londa: ofcourse now stop crying, how are you

Mlondi: everything is bad londa ,I don't know what to do anymore.

Londa: I'm here now, everything is going to be okay
, you know I'm here for you

Mlondi: thank you for coming bro

Londa: I wouldn't be anywhere else, and mom called
, apparently the baby is out of ICU and Yara can
breathe on her own now.

Mlondi: what? He jumped up, I have to go bro

Londa: no no , come sit down , mlondi sat down , its 8
am , I know you cant wait to see them but you need
to eat, take a shower, Yara need to see her strong
man, be strong for her bro

Mlondi : but bro why is everything happening to me?
Why can't I be happy like everyone

Londa: its because you strong , you take risks, if you
want something you fight for it , until you get hold
of it.

We are twins but you more wiser, stronger, smarter
than me bro and I'm proud of you, all this is going to

pass ,what you have with Yara no man can put it
asander bro,got that

Mlondi: I hear you bro

Londa: yes,now get rid of this sorry mlondi in front
of me ,I need my twin back ,you look so ugly I'm
going to deny you that you are my twin, mlondi
laughed.

Mlondi: but we look same,look at the mirror,they
both looked at the mirror on the wall,they both
laughed

Londa: definitely not, you look more like Bab
Gadla's twin

Mlondi: lol you crazy nx.

Londa: you love me like that,and I love you too ,let
get cleaned up so that we can go and see our baby.

***YARA POV ***

I've been trying to open my eyes for maybe 2 hours now, they heavy, my body is heavy I feel pain in my tummy, where am I?

Am I dead or what. then I heard someone saying, "she's waking up" i tried harder to open my eyes, finally I managed, but light was too bright for me.

Doctor: welcome back Miss Garcia

Me: wa..ter, nurse removed oxygen mask and she helped me to drink water.

Doctor: I'm Doctor Martel Diego, your family will be here soon,.

NARRATED

Yara pointed her tummy she started panicking, because she understood that she was in

hospital, " my...baby my baby

Doctor: calm down miss Garcia your baby is fine,yara was now crying machines started beeping ,Diego decided to sedate her.Yara fell asleep again.

3 HOURS LATER

The Garcia's and The mkhize's walked inside the hospital to see yara,they were joined by Uncle sbo and Sis Nqobile, they Found Doctor Diego In the door of yara's Ward

Ricardo: Diego

Doctor: nice to meet you all ,I have news about our patient she woke up 3 hours ago

Nqobile: thank you God

Zodwa: that is great news

Mlo: really?, Everyone was excited to hear that

Doctor: But

Mario: oh lord

Doctor: she was little agitated, she called out her baby, she was panicking I had to sedate her.

now to avoid another episode like the last time, I decided that ,when we wake her up ,the baby must be there next to her.

Doctor: who is the father, mlondi answered, " I'm gonna go with you inside, you going to hold the baby, mlondi smiled

Sihle: look at you with a smug, they all chuckled

Doctor: when she woke up and see her baby, I know she will be calm then I will allow you all inside.

Ricardo: thank you man

Muzi: you did a good job we thank you,he shook his hand

Doctor:ok let's go man ,the young man is already inside

Amanda: oh my God I can't wait to see him,mlondi got inside with a doctor.

***MLONDI POV ***

I don't know what I was feeling, I was nervous,excited I guess it's safe to say I had mixed emotions, while getting inside the room where mami and my man were ,my heart was pounding. It was like a slow motion, he was next to his mother on his little bed

Doctor: here he is man, meet your champ,he picked up my son,I froze

Doctor: sit down man,we dont want you to drop

him ,I sat down next to mami's bed,he handed him to me,I looked straight to him,I never saw something so beautiful in my life,I smiled, I couldn't hold myself ,tears came out from my eyes.

Mlondi: hello boy boy,he has mami's ears,but he looked exactly like me

" Mlondi!

I lifted my eyes up ,I saw her, she had tears in her eyes,I smiled " IS THAT MY BABY

Mlondi: yes mami its him ,our baby

Yara: it's a boy?

Mlondi: yes baby it's a boy,he's our boy,I guess I was so focused I didn't even notice the time doctor was waking mami up.

Mlondi: I got up with the baby," look at him baby

Yara: he's perfect mlondi

Mlondi: he is my love now stop crying, I'm sure he want to meet his mom,I looked at the doctor, he nodded.

Who knew that some day A KULA will be an ITALIAN?

Who knew Ngcobo would become A Garcia?

Who knew Yara would be Camilla?

Who knew one day she would be a mother? I'm sure she also didn't know,mlondi handed the most handsome baby In the world to his wife, while she was still admiring her Son ,the whole family walked in,

THE JOY,THE HAPPINESS, THE TEARS, THE LAUGHTER, THE HUGS,THE FIGHTING OVER HIM,EVERYONE WANTED THE PEACE OF HIM.

after all the the celebration in the hospital Yara and

mlondi Asked Muzi and Ricardo to name their son.
It was a surprise and Emotional specially to Ricardo
he couldn't hold his tears.

Muzi named him MALWANDE which he explained
that he say MALWANDE UTHANDO.

Ricardo named him MATTEO that an ITALIAN name
means Gift from god.

There we have it Let's welcome
#MALWANDE MATTEO MKHIZE

in a secret location

"I DON'T CARE I STILL LOVE HIM AND I KNOW HE
NEVER STOPPED LOVING ME

Lady: but you...she cut her off

"IF YOU HAVE NOTHING POSITIVE TO SAY JUST SHUT UP.

Plz like and share

#MLORA

#MM MKHIZE

#Is the storm over yet?

[06/15, 20:38] Marcia: INSERT #51

*** YARA POV ***

Its been a week since I came back from the Hospital,Iwande has been showing us flames he doesn't sleep at all specially at night, we stay awake everynight ,I'm drained and exhausted.But I'm

thankful to my man and the whole family ,ma
zodwa is the best,Amanda is obsessed with
malwande ,Mlondi is too calm and patient with him
.im just too emotional, if malwande cries I end up
crying with him. Mlondi hired a nanny and A helper
but they both not staying with us

My operation is healing slowly and nicely,thanks to
Mah Zodwa with her expensive concoctions and
pills to help me to heal fast.

Its 7 am he just fallen asleep sigh

Mlondi: Mami

Me:mmm

Mlondi: go to sleep baby I will watch him

Me: no im fine

Mlondi: you not fine my love you tired, come let's
go ,I got up,we went to our room" do you need

anything?

Me: no let me shower first,then I'll sleep

Mlondi: ok I'm going downstairs if you need anything just call okay

Me: oky,

Mlondi: he kissed me," I love you okay?

Me: I love you too ,he walked out .

After taking a shower I fell asleep immediately.

NARRATED

Mlondi passed his son room and took baby monitor and went downstairs.

When he got down,his mom walked in

Mlondi: Mazuma how are you

Zodwa: I'm good boy you? They hugged

Mlondi: I'm trying, you so early today

Zodwa: I actually didn't sleep, you know I was talking to dududu last night ,we ended up talking about malwande and I told her that he doesn't sleep, he cries all the time. she reminded me about Uchatho (anemia)

Mlondi: what? Mum don't tell me that you thinking of using anemia on my son,he is so small mom

Zodwa: ofcourse you all grew up with it,when I gave birth to you and loh, Bonakele wanichatha nifika nje niphuma esbhedlela (Bonakele used anemia on you the day you got back from hospital)" you guys slept like Angel's

Mlondi : but mom...zodwa cut him off

Zodwa.: we have to try anything mlondi, specially for Makoti's sake you see she's not coping at all.

Mlondi: yeah you right, he sigh

Zodwa: so where are they?

Mlondi: lwande just fell Asleep ,mom we've been up since 1am ,so I told her to get some sleep

Zodwa: great, I'll wait for her to wake up ,so that I will explain the anema story,then malwande voice bursted in the monitor.

Mlondi: see,he slept only 30 minutes

Zodwa: go and bring him to his gogo,mlondi got upstairs and took his baby and came down with him and gave him to his granny

Zodwa: look at this handsome boy,hello my boy,you look so cute,zodwa carried on playing with lwande making baby noises, Mlondi was smitten how good was his mom with his son. He checked his watch its was now 9am, he decided go upstairs to check on his woman.

He climbed the stairs,he learned by the door,he stared at his woman, noticing how much she looked troubled even in her sleep.he slowly walked to up to her he sat on the bed and started removing the hair on her face .

Yara: "didn't mazuma teach you that its rude to stare?"

Mlondi: she didn't teach me that it rude to stare something so beautiful,he kissed her lips,yara smiled faintly

Yara: where's my baby

Mlondi: I'm right here baby

Yara: I'm talking about my real baby not you

Mlondi: so I'm no longer your baby,he was sulking " he must move out of house immediately

Yara: lol you realy sick ofcourse you still my big

baby,yara smiled

Mlondi: that more like it ,he layed next to her," your screaming son is downstairs with Mum getting ready to be panelbeated with anema

Yara: what? What are you talking about mlondi?

Mlondi laughed

Mlondi: mazuma came with anema apparently aunt dudu said malwande might have problem in his tummy so he need it

Yara: but baby he's so small oh my God my poor baby

Mlondi: but baby maybe it's going to help him

Yara: yah maybe,she looked nervous

Mlondi: don't be sad now,we dont have to use it if you don't think it's a good idea mami.

Yara: no it's not that baby,I mean I'm just little nervous

Mlondi:don't be, you know mum will never do

anything intentionally to hurt our baby right?

Yara: yeah baby I know

Mlondi: great now give me a kiss

Yara: No awugezile(no you haven't taken a bath)

Mlondi: but you still love me, now kiss your man
woman,yara kissed his cheek and tried to get up

Mlondi: no no no,that robbery baby awu,he held
her waist

Yara: babe you going to hurt me

Mlondi: eash sorry baby I forgot that you have
operation. Their conversation was interrupted by
Mlondi's phone,Yara left him to answer his
phone,she went downstairs.

***YARA POV ***

I got downstairs I found Zodwa and Mazulu our

nanny gossiping obviously because they were laughing non stop.

Me: Morning ladies

Zodwa: morning baby are you alright?

Me: I'm fine mah how are you

Mazulu: we good sis

Zodwa: I'm not good ,you don't look fine makoti,how is your operation?

Me: healing everyday thank you

Zodwa : that good,did mlondi tell you about this ,she lifted the anema

Me: yes ma he did

Zodwa: so what do you think,you know I don't want to do something you don't like to your baby

Me: no it's okay mah ,maybe he will stop crying like this

Mazulu: our kids grew up with it he will be fine

Me: oryt mah you can do it,then mlondi came down.

Mlondi: mom where is dad?

Zodwa:I don't know I think he's at capetown or something but he went with Mr Garcia , (yes my dad was still in SA) "why do you ask?

Mlondi; he just told me to go to meeting in a company like right now because he's away and he forgot about it.

Zodwa: you have to I think he's talking about the client from Paris who wants to buy the space in the in the building

Mlondi :you mean inside the building?

Zodwa: ofcourse you heard your father saying he's going to rent that space

Mlondi: ok I guess I have to run ,he ran upstairs

Me: mah I'm going to the garden you can panelbeat my baby while I'm there because I don't i can take it

Zodwa: aybo Panelbeat?

Me; lol yes that how mlondi said it ,they both laughed, I got up ,took a banana to a fridge and I walked out ,I sat down outside.

After sometime mlondi came out .

Mlondi: baby I have to go I will be back as soon as I can ok?

Me: ok ,go well, he kissed my forehead

Mlondi: I love you

Me: love you more,he ran to his car and drove off.

MLONDI POV

I can't believe my dad right now ,I'm sure him and

mami's father they just enjoying themselves cruising the whole SA while I'm running to his meetings. I'm supposed to be with my love and my baby for God sakes, I drove in into the company premises, I ran inside.

Receptionists her name is Ntombi

Ntombi: morning mr mkhize,The person you meeting is already here,I took him to boardroom

Mlondi: thank you Ntombi,so my file's?

Ntombi: ohh files,she started shuffling them

Mlondi: is there any problem?

Ntombi: sir I don't know who you are ,I mean are you Mr L mkhize or Ml mkhize

Mlondi: mlondi mkhize ntombi,gosh you've been here for 6 years still don't know the difference between us

Ntombi: I'm sorry sir

Mlondi: its easy Ntombi, I'm the handsome one,say it after me "MLONDI IS THE HANDSOME ONE

Ntombi: MLONDI IS THE HANDSOME ONE ,we both laughed

Mlondi: lol I'm joking let me go,she gave me my files and I went to boardroom.

NARRATED

Mlondi got to the boardroom and he greeted the client.

Mlondi: I'm sorry to keep you waiting, Mlondi Mkhize ,they shook hands.

Marcelo: Marcelo Martin's,nice to meet you ,you

must be one of the Twins

Mlondi:yes ofcourse, we sat down

Marcelo: you guys has done well for your business

Mlondi: we trying man

Marcelo: ok let's get to it man,I love this space,the market, where it situated, it will be great for my business,great recommendation

Mlondi: what your business again?

Marcelo: Legal Service's, I'm a attorney so I'm opening another practice here in South Africa.

Mlondi: oh ok,so you moving here?

Marcelo: no I found someone whose going to run the company this side

Mlondi : ok that great,we continued with our business, finalizing everything.i got the contract

Marcelo: nice doing business with you Mr

Mkhize,you going to meet my CEO from now on

because I'm leaving tonight.

Mlondi: oh the CEO is from here?

Marcelo: yeah I promise you She's excellent, she's not going to give you any problems

Mlondi: oh it's a She?

Marcelo: yes

Mlondi: ok great,we said our goodbyes, I got back to Ntombi to give her my files and drove off .

***YARA POV ***

Malwande has been sleeping for 3 hours,I mean 3 since he was born he hardly sleeps 30 minutes,I'm panicking

Zodwa: Makoti look at him,for the first time he sleeping so peacefully

Mazulu: I told you that Uchatho(Anema) is the answer

Me: but 3 hours mah

Zodwa: calm down please

Me: ok mah,I stayed next to my son,he wasn't even moving not even once but he looked so peaceful,

Me: mah that 4 hours now maybe his hungry now

Zodwa: no when he's hungry he's going to wake up,then mlondi came back .

Mlondi: family

Zodwa: you back

Mlondi: yes and got the contract

Zodwa: congrats

Mlondi: thanks,baby are you ok?

Me: yes ,no he's been sleeping for 4 hours baby I'm scared now

Mlondi; what? Mum what's going on

Zodwa: ngimchathile and after that I fed him ,his been sleeping since then mlondi sat next to me

Mlondi; but mami he look so peaceful

Me: yes he is baby but I'm nervous now,then malwande moved a little # silent and he opened his eyes ,still not crying

Mlondi: am I dreaming or what? He moved and opened his eyes but he still quiet

Me: oh my God,maybe he was in pain all along,look at him baby,I picked him up .he was still quiet.

Me: hello baby, hello mama's boy

Mlondi: feed him baby I'm sure he's so hungry after sleeping for 4 hours, I started feeding him,he was still enjoying his milk in silence.

Mlondi: mami why are you crying now,I guess I was just happy to see my baby looking so peaceful, I didn't even realized I was crying

Me: oh sorry I'm just happy thank you mah

Zodwa: ay makoti wipe those tears, this is my grandson I will do everything for him. mlondi took malwande he brushed his back so that he can burp, after burping he fell asleep immediately again.

Mlondi; mami he's asleep again

Me: I don't know what to say, this is miracle

Zodwa: Gogo's magic touch.

My phone rang....

NARRATED

Yara answered her phone, she was speaking with BRIANNA who was telling her she can't wait for the month to end because she was coming to SA to see malwande, and She's now working , yes she found a

job As humanitarian Database Developer,

She works at Organizations that bring aid to disaster areas and conflict zones turn to database developers to come up with systems to store and manage huge amounts of information. For instance, you could develop and maintain databases for identifying and tracking displaced people. You might also be responsible for making sure the data ,GO BRIANNA !

MARCELO POV

" I got the space the best you recommended the best"

Female: Great job baby now MARTIN'S ATTORNEYS are officially on

Marcelo: you said it honey,now let me Pack my wife is waiting for me at home

Female: did you have to rub your wife in my face?

Marcelo: sorry baby but you know I love you,look now we opening the business you going to run it,I'm doing all for us baby,I love you my CEO,she smiled

Female : love you too my sexy Frenchy, she got on top of me,the rest is history

YARA POV

I finished talking with BRIANNA with a smile in my face I'm happy for her that she's doing what she loves, that my sister for life.mlonde interrupted me,when he hugged me from the back

Mlonde: who is making you smile like that,I just need a name

Me: The name is BRIANNA, she got a job bbe

Mlondi: wow that great news mami

Me: yeah I'm happy for her, malwande still sleeping

Mlondi: yes like a baby

Me: he is a baby

Mlondi: you know what I mean, I have to show you something

Me: what that?

Mlondi: let's go upstairs I'm going to change then I'll show you, he got upstairs, he wore shorts, vest and flip flop, I decided to change to a simple summer dress and flip flops too.

Mlondi: now let's go, he took my hand, when we got downstairs.

Zodwa: mmm look at you two, nice dress baby

Me: thanks mah

Mlondi: will be back mah

Zodwa: oryt, take your time,we walked out hand in hand.

Mlondi opened the garage

Me: and then?

Mlondi: what?

Me: what is this? ,it was the most beautiful range rover ever.

Mlondi: this is yours baby

Me: what but why?

Mlondi; because ,you deserve it ,I love you,you have a baby now you need bigger car bbe

Me: but baby you shouldn't have I mean you have so many

Mlondi: I know but this is yours, so mrs mkhize do you want to take me for a spin

Me: ofcourse I don't know what to say,thank you so much my love, this is too much, he gave me a key

Mlondi: I'm glad you like it baby,now let's go

Me: no you can Drive baby it's fine I'm still shocked I might just crush it,we got in the car ,mlondi started driving, gosh the my car is amazing.i was smiling non stop,then it stopped moving,I looked around ,I saw the ocean.

Mlondi: let's go ,we walked in a sand slowly, the air from the sea was penetrating my skin nicely, we walked a long distance in silence

Mlondi: want to sit down?

Me: yeah,we sat down ,he was playing with my hair

Mlondi: what going on baby

Me: about what?

Mlondi: everything you know you can tell me anything, you not ok baby I see you not yourself

Me: I'm just tired nothing more

Mlondi: Mami ,this is me your man so please talk to me I'm begging you my love

Me: umm ...I..I just got emotional

Me: its everything baby,I'm just sad that I didn't get to see my baby being born, I didn't experience any contractions like any other women's now my baby is on formula because I don't have any milk on my breast

Mlondi: baby dont

Me: i was looking forward on breastfeeding my baby mlondi but nothing

Mlondi: its okay baby

Me: it's not ok,I think your ancestors don't really like me,why would they do this to me? I almost died

mlondi I..

Mlondi: I'm sorry baby ,I'm so sorry

Me: I'm just tired, overwhelmed

Mlondi: I know ,I understand, I'm sorry my love,I'm glad you told me about how you feel,

Mlondi: I LOVE YOU,IM SORRY YOU HURTING I GET IT BABY,I KNOW THIS IS TOO MUCH FOR YOU ,BUT IM GOING TO BE HERE FOR YOU,WHAT IM ASKING IS THAT DON'T GIVE UP ON ME BABY ,DON'T GIVE UP ON OUR KIDS, IM NOTHING WITHOUT YOU.mlondi was interrupted by someone sniffing behind us

"Hi #sniffing can you help me please" we both turned

Me : what wrong.....

Plz like and share

I'm trying guys I'm still not well

[06/15, 20:38] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#51

2 weeks later

NARRATED

YARA POV

Sigh, where do I start, everything is upside down.

Let's me take you back to the Beach episode....

#sniffing

"Hi guys can you help me?,we both turned, ok there

was dark beautiful woman with the longest weave ever,make-up,brows on fleek the works

Me: What wrong

Lady: sorry to disturb but I....mlondi cut her off

Mlondi: oh hell no ,WHAT THE FUCK? Ain't you supposed to be dead

Lady: that means I found you,oh my God You are really mlondi

Mlondi: just stay away from me,stay away for my son ,you better stay dead nx,mlondi pulled my hand we walked back to the car.

Lady: I can explain

Mlondi: I don't need your explanation ,I said to you STAY DEAD

He sped the car off.

Me: who was that?

Mlondi: Junior's supposed dead mother .

Me: what,no I mean why is she here,I thought she's dead

Mlondi: I don't know,what I know she's here to turn my boy's life upside Down,Fuckkkkk,he screamed

There you have it ladies and gentlemen NOMUSA is alive .

since that day everything is crazy,3 days later Ayanda's mother's knocked into Zodwa's to see his "SON"

Her story is that ,she was arrested at Thailand, so they had to fake her death because some bad people wanted her ,so she was better pronounced dead.

She says finally her husband managed to get her

out,oh yes she's married ,To Sabelo Nkosi! Rings a bell? Yes thee Nkosi as in Syanda Nkosi brother.

I was not there ,zodwa called us mlondi was there,What mlondi told me is that

"MAMI THAT WOMAN BROKE MY SON,I SAW ANOTHER AYANDA TODAY "

Ayanda hate his mother with passion, I haven't seen him for 2 weeks,he's been at uncle Sbo's house at Kloof, he goes to school from there,but we talk on the phone everyday.im very worried, but mlondi says Ayanda is an adult now,he's turning 18 on April so we must listen to him,about what he wants.

This morning he called me and said he's coming back,I'm happy, I woke up early and cooked his favourite, I don't know I guess I'm just desperate, I know I can't stop him from getting b back to his mother,but I'm so used to him as my baby,I can't imagine him being away from us.

Mlondi: mmm smells great in here mami,he opened the pot

Me: ay this is Junior's food don't touch

Mlondi: awu but just a taste ...

Me: no go ,are you not late for work?

Mlondi: ahh this is annoying

Me: what?

Mlondi: I'm meeting the CEO of that Company that rented space to our building remember?

Me: yeah but why surturday?

Mlondi: I Don't but it's to finalize few things ,then I will pass by my mom and eat her food, because you only cook for your son only

Me: good,I love you

Mlondi: I don't, I chuckled

Me: are you going on a date or something

Mlondi: Maybe,he said that with a smink

Me: oryt bye,he laughed and walked out because I was now sulking.

***MLONDI POV ***

I walked inside the company

Mlondi: morning, I was greeting ntombi

Ntombi: morning Mr Mkhize

Mlondi: hi Ntombi, she gave me my things ,I went to my office, waited for Mistery CEO,after 15 minutes of her being Late ,heard a knock

Mlondi: Come in ,and She Got in ,I think I blinked a little because my eyes were deceiving me

Mlondi: can I help you

Zethu: I'm Zethu Ntuli CEO of MARTIN'S

ATTORNEY'S, she extended the hand for me to shake,I just ignored her

Mlondi:you can sit down

Zethu: nice office you have here

Mlondi: cut the crap please lets gets to business

Zethu: why are you so grumpy, I even bought champagne to celebrate after finalizing the Contract ,I just stared her

Mlondi: are you done? I don't have a whole day

Zethu: oh I forgot you are a daddy again ,I'm sure he's handsome like his daddy

Mlondi: oryt that it ,I got up " its seems as if you not here for your contract but my private business ,here is your contract I'm leaving

Zethu: mloh don't be like this

Mlondi: it Mr Mkhize to you,now please leave my office ,she got up ,swayed her jelly ass out of my office, Nx ,I took my Things and left the building,

was now driving to see my dad.

NARRATED

Mlondi arrived at his father's house,

He found his mom in the kitchen

Zodwa: look who decided to visit because I'm making Chocolate cake

Mlondi: I knew you love me more than everyone, your secret is safe with me mum

Zodwa: please don't flatter yourself, how are you ?

We hugged

Mlondi: I'm good no actually I'm not? Did dad knew that ,MARTIN'S ATTORNEY'S CEO is Zethu

Zodwa: zethu? which Zethu?

Mlondi: the one and only

Zodwa : oh wow

Mlondi: you should've seen her mom ,flirting with me ,nx I wanted to puke right there,

Zodwa: she needs a slap that one,how is my grandson

Mlondi: he's boring that one now,he sleeps most of the time,he's an angel

Zodwa: that my boy

Mlondi: where's in ngcebo

Zodwa: at the mall with her friends, Ayanda is upstairs

Mlondi: he's back already? How is he?

Zodwa: he looks better, we carried on having a son and Mother conversation and yes She made me nice Food ,that my mom right there.

Later on Junior came down stairs looking hot.

Zodwa: look at my grandson you look handsome are you going on a date or something

Ayanda: yes I have a date,Hi dad

Mlondi: sho boy,we hugged, you good?

Ayanda: I'm awesome

Mlondi: nice cologne

Ayanda: Uncle Pedro bought it for me at Paris

Mlondi: mmm ,its nice so where are you going?

Ayanda: I have a date with mom

Mlondi: which mum? He gave me a dead stare

Ayanda: how many mother's do I have dad?

Because last time i checked i had one Mom,he got very angry

Mlondi: I'm sorry ,I didn't mean to upset you

Ayanda: I'm going,he walked towards the Door, he turned " AND DAD PLEASE KEEP THAT DEAD WOMAN AWAY FROM ME" he walked out.

Zodwa: ey this is hard for him,he hate his mother
mlondi

Mlondi: he is I have to do something I don't want
him to develop this anger inside him

Zodwa: yeah you right,then Dad called me.

Mlondi: hello

Muzi: Makhulu Is No More,

Mlondi: what? I thought she was getting better

Muzi: look like She was killed,they Injected her with
a deadly substance,I froze,he hung up

Zodwa : what going on?

Mlondi: makhulu is dead

Zodwa: aybo.

***YARA POV ***

Ayanda: knock knock

Me: come in,he got in ,I ran to him,we hugged

Ayanda: oky someone missed me

Me: how can you leave for 2 weeks junior, 2 full weeks.

Ayanda: I needed to get away from all the stress mum

Me: but you were supposed to come and talk to me also baby,I felt sad when i heard you left,i noticed he had teary eyes

Ayanda: I'm sorry mom I wasn't thinking clearly

Me: it's okay boy,I know your mom is back but to me you always be my son also,he looked at me

Ayanda: that woman is not my mother mum,she was never my mother, she used to curse me if I call

her " Mom" that woman,never liked me let alone
love me,tears ran down his cheeks

Me: don't cry junior

Ayanda: she was supposed to be dead,it was better
that way

Me: don't say that baby she's still your mom,I
hugged him

Ayanda: no I don't want her near me Mum,He was
crying so loud,

Me: junior please it's okay I'm your mother, stop
crying

Ayanda: I hate her ,she used to have sex with her
boyfriends infront of me mum,I couldn't hold my
tears any more

"WHAT? WHAT DID YOU SAY JUNIOR?"

Me: Papa

Ricardo: Junior come here,junior got up ,Ricardo hugged him

Ricardo: let's take a walk

Me: I love you boy

Ayanda: I love you mum,he took out something out of his pocket, "I wanted to give you this" he gave me a letter

Me: ohh,I took it,Papa hugged me

Ricardo: we will be back baby

Me: oryt,they walked out.

I sat down and opened the letter.

Its read like this.

TO :queen of my heart

Dear mom

To me you are not just my stepmom, to me you are the world's best mother, an amazing friend and a sweetheart companion, thanks for coming into our lives and adding such beautiful colors into it.

I just want to thank you for being a part of my life, You are a superwoman who has been my mentor and my friend, been my inspiration and my confidant in each and every phase of my life since I met you

The way you have blended with our family, it is a reflection that we are a family made for each other, I am extremely lucky that I have you in my life as the best stepmom

You have not given me birth but you have always loved me, pampered me and cared for me like any other mother would for her child.

Having you in my life is one of the sweetest

blessings, as you always encourage me to take right steps to move ahead in life and take right decisions.

You are not just an important part of my fathers life but you are also an important person in my life.

I love you.

You came in my life as a beautiful blessing and you completely changed my life with your affection

I have never told you that how much I respect you for being the most wonderful mother to me despite not giving me birth.

You came in my life and everything changed for good. You accepted me with open arms,I love you mum I promise you are always going to be my number one lady,my first lady,my Queen

Love : Your first born

I couldn't hold my tears, mlondi hugged me I didn't

hear him walked in

Mlondi: don't cry baby

Me: keep that woman away from him mlondi please

Mlondi: I promise you ,I will do whatever it takes
my love okay,I nodded

Mlondi: I love you so much mami

Me: I love you too,we cuddled for on the couch

Mlondi: I miss you mami

Me: but I'm here baby

Mlondi: we've been occupied with problems we
haven't been happy mami,but I'm glad we still here

Me: I love you,I wouldn't be anywhere else,he
kissed my lips

Mlondi: aybo I almost forgot Guess who was that
company CEO?

Me: who?

Mlondi:ex wife

Me: ohh....

NARRATED

Muzi was shattered by finding that his mom was killed, him and Gadla were searching for clues of what happened.

Ricardo just dropped Junior at yara's house after having a man to man talk with him,he also promised never let anyone to hurt him again, he told him that he considered him as his Grandson so he will protect him and ngcebo from anything.

Ricardo was now back to his house,his phone rang.

Ricardo: Talk to me

Person: it's done Boss

Ricardo: Good job, he drank his Whiskey and said.

"NO ONE TRIES TO KILL A GARCIA AND GET AWAY WITH IT! He roared

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:39] Marcia: INSERT #52 bear with me still not okay

YARA POV

Its was Sunday I was just alone because everyone was at Mpangeni for makhulu's Funeral, I decided not to go.

After finding out that makhulu was killed I felt a

little sad, but mlondi was like "Good Riddance"

I asked Mazulu to take me with her to her Church,I've been trying to find something to wear all along I don't feel anything, my body is good I think,being sick and stressed after giving birth just helped to lose weight, I have to work on getting Fit and work on my tummy soon.

I settled on wearing Black knee length dress,cream Heels and Cream Coat then it was time to head to Emlazi that where Mazulu stays.

I strapped my boy in the car,and I drove off.

While I was driving, I received voice message from bae ,I connected bluetooth speaker.

Mlondi: hey babe I wanted to say enjoy your day at church,don't wear sexy clothes, don't sit in front of a

Pastor,don't smile too much,I know you that smile of yours, might turn a saint to a sinner, I might come back here as single man,he chuckled

"Anyway I love you and I miss you and my Boy see tomorrow,I smiled, I know he didn't want me to go to church, he complained a lot saying Mlazi is not safe blah blah.

,but I really needed to go.

40 minutes later I arrived at Mazulu's house .

She came out looking beautiful, I unlocked the Door for her,I know she about to start her drama, she's a drama queen I tell you. She got in

Mazulu: sawubona Sis(hello sis)

Me: hello mah how are you,I didn't know you look like a minister when you go to church ,she laughed

Mazulu:I'm good sis,did you see this car ,I had to

make an Effort, you will see makhumalo will be so jealous seeing me coming out from this car, she gave me directions to the church

Mazulu: you look so good I'm going to tell them that you my granddaughter from FRANCE, I laughed

Me: aybo what for?

Mazulu: this is my chance to shine sis I'm telling you. we arrived at church, Mazulu took Malwande, I just took his bag and mine.

You should have heard stories that Mazulu was telling everyone about me and Lwa ,I couldn't keep up with her I tell you.

The service was so great and enjoyable until their Pastor just called me in front of everyone, He prayed and Said :

Pastor: "I BOW DOWN TO YOU MY CHILD YOU ARE BIGGER, YOUR GIFT IS UNIQUE AND RARE" you can

now sit down, confused as ever I went back to my seat.

After church I left Mazulu to her house and drove back home.

AT MPANGENI

They laid makhulu to Rest, it was a beautiful Service. it was now afternoon the guys were just sitting outside, then Bab Gadla called them inside for Family Meeting. They all got in.

Gadla: ok we can start this meeting now, Me and Bhuti muzi we saw the need as family to address this issue that someone killed Makhulu .

Dudu: Bab Mzimela what do you see?

Mzimela: nothing ,all I know is that ancestors did not protect makhulu on purpose because of her

doings.

Delisile: where is your wife mlondi

Mlondi: at home why?

Delisile: why didn't she come to the funeral

Zodwa: she has a 1 month baby that why

Muzi: I understand my mother was not a good person but to kill her that extreme, I know some of you she wronged you like Mtoti and mlondi I understand...mlondi cut him off

Mlondi: dad are you accusing me of something?

Muzi: no i was just saying that if one of the two of you did it I will understand because...delisile got up

Delisile: understand? Understand what? That ..

Gadla: sit down Delisile man

Mlondi: ok Kahle kahle this meeting is about me and Mtoti,so we are suspects

Gadla: its not like that mlondi

Mlondi: it's like what? Baba? You know what because you all suspecting us you can call the cops,I'm out of here

Muzi: mlondi don't be like this

Mlondi: you know what amazes me?

"Makhulu tried to kill Yara 2 times but no meeting was called to address that, but today im the suspect,mlondi walked out

Mtoti: I know you don't know me very well I might be anything but I'm not a murderer, she killed my mother but she will answer that to her God but Bhuti you welcome to investigate me ,I've got nothing to hide,he also walked out

Muzi:I was not trying to accuse them

Londa: but that what you just did dad

Sihle: yes that looked like it,what was that "WE WILL UNDERSTAND IF YOU TWO DID IT" aybo dad

Londa: you really like to tick mlondi off for nothing sometimes ay and please don't confuse Mtoti's good heart for a fool please

In the meantime mlondi told ngcebo and ayanda to get their bags because they were now leaving.

They loaded their bags in the Car ,Muzi appeared

Muzi:Mlondi don't leave like this, I wasn't accusing you of anything I think all this came out wrong

Mlondi: dad I'm just tired, I don't want to fight or to shout or anything ,I want to leave in peace, investigate your mother's death in peace ,I'm not fighting with you or anyone I'm just tired so if you decide to call the cops on me you know my house,he got in the car

Zodwa: boy its 5 PM Durban is so far don't go

Mlondi: I'll be fine mom don't worry, He drove off with his kids.

***YARA POV ***

I decided to sleep with my baby in our bed because mlondi was not coming back.

I was alone because even Papa went to the Funeral, I slept early at 8pm.

By 10 PM I woke up and changed malwande, gave him his milk and he fell asleep after that. I heard voices downstairs, I got nervous but then I heard Ngcebo squeaky voice, I calmed down, after 10 minutes the noise died down, I waited for mlondi to get in but nothing, 30 minutes passed still nothing, I decided to get up, I walked out the door, started looking around, I noticed the light were on in his study so I hearded there, I learned by the door, saw him laid back on his chair, feet on the table.

Me: "Hey",he lifted his head, he removed his feet on his table fast

Mlondi: Hey mami

Me: can I come in?

Mlondi: ofcourse baby come in,I walked in ,he got up and went to sit on his Long leather couch

Mlondi: come and sit here ,he patted his lap .

Me: I sat on his lap,"Are you ok?,he didn't answer me,he just smashed his lips onto mine,I tasted his cold lips with a mix of Whiskey,he didn't want to let's go he sucked my lower lip,I felt his monster growing under me,he started touching my left boob

Me: mmm baby

Mlondi: shhhh don't talk mami

Me: babe stop you know we can't

Mlondi: I'm not going to penetrate baby but I just want to explore your body a little please mami, I didn't get to answer him, because he continued stroking my boob and kissing me like his life depends on it.

he Untied my gown, and he took it off,kissed my kneck while his hand was rubbing my clit on top of the lace fabric, I was now moaning non stop, down there it was a tsunami

Mlondi: you so wet mami,the way he was kissing my kneck I'm sure I will wake up with hickey's.

Me: I took off his tshirt, his sexy Torso was there infront of me,he unbuckled his Pants and took it off ,ok I thought He said no penetration.

He laid back and turned around and we got into the 69 position.

His boxer and my panties were still on at this point. I pulled his boxers down just a little until his scary monster was revealed

Me : "Oh my." I said as I leaned over and felt the hot big head of his D*ck against my lips. He groaned so loud.

I felt him pull my panties to one side and then his tongue began to play with my clit.

Me: "Ummmmm." I said as I lowered my head and let his beautiful D*ck penetrate my lips and go across my tongue until his large cock head was at the entrance of my throat. Stopping for a few seconds to get adjusted to his size I felt a couple finger slide into my soaking wet pussy and him sucking on my clit.

This made me cum instantly.

Then I felt another hand on my head. His hips began to move and his D*ck began to slide in and out over my lips.

This made me hotter than ever and I wanted him to fuck me so hard with his D*ck, but I kept my lips locked around his manhood.

After a few deep strokes inside my mouth I felt his D*ck begin to swell and throb. I knew he was on the edge of cumming. I went in faster than before, he was now groaning more like screaming

Mlondi: Mami, I...mmm. ahhhhh. baby I'm..c, He released his semen while shaking and Groaning so loud.

Mlondi: he was catching his breath, " Love were you trying to kill me?

Me: no

Mlondi: whew I missed this ,baby ,you make me feel like a 16 year old, he kissed my forehead, I was now lying on top of him " You Tasted so good baby, but stop making this old man to scream like that its embarrassing mami

Me: ok that means no more blow for you anymore

Mlondi: no no no ,I didn't mean like that,you can't deny me something so great mami

Me: I thought you were complaining

Mlondi: don't worry ,I will have to sound proof our room and my study

Me: ok that better

Mlondi: I love you ,you know that?

Me: i know

Mlondi: you make me happy, i think I'm falling in love with you every single day Camilla, i smiled

Me: i feel the same my love, The love you give me ,the support,you just amazing, he Smashed his lips to me.

Me: now tell me how was the Funeral? why are you guys back today, this late?,I mean i can see. you not Okay, He let out a huge Sigh

Mlondi:Funeral was good ,dignified until they called Family meeting and accused me and Mtoti of Killing makhulu

Me: what? You lying bbe,how I mean why

Mlondi: bbe my dad literally said "Mlondi and Mtoti we will understand if you are the one's who killed her

Me: no

Mlondi: yes ,I just got up and walked out because I didn't want to make noise or to fight

Me: you did well baby

Mlondi: I'm just tired bbe, you know I don't even know if I still want to be here

Me: aybo

Mlondi; I'm serious

Me: don't think like that, for now you just overwhelmed,you will think about this when you in right minds,and you know I will support any

decision you want to take

Mlondi: I know baby thank you. I love you

Me: I love you too,now let's go I forgot the monitor maybe my baby is crying now,he jumped up and picked me up

Me: and now? Put me down I'm naked bbe

Mlondi: i like you when you naked ,he carried me all the way to our room ,he was still on his boxers only and me Naked as crazy ,we got to our room.

Mlondi: and now what is this guy doing here in my space

Me: lol I didn't know you were coming back so I decided to sleep with him

Mlondi: aybo so we going to sleep with him?

Me: no you going to crush him no

Mlondi : no I won't mami,he's going to sleep on top

of me

Me: but that my spot,he laughed

Mlondi: don't cry wena baby, he's going to move out very soon this one, we both chuckled and we fell asleep.

WEEK later

BRIANNA is here to see Malwande or should I say Matteo because she's obsessed with that name

Bri: look whose up ,she appeared with Lwande

Me : and then why is he up so fast,I mean he only slept for 30 minutes

Bri: ok fine I woke him up

Me: BRIANNA !

Bri: what I wanted to see him ,she rolled her eyes

,gosh she's obsessed I tell you,Jason took him for 1 minutes because Bri snatched Matteo away

Me: I can't deal with you shame

Bri : let's go shopping but I cant believe, you look so good after giving birth Mxm

Me: jealous will make you nasty

Bri : whatever ey your dad is so hot

Me: bri please stop,that my dad you talking about

Bri: just saying , but Pedro mmmm,

Me: Adrienne will kill you ,don't try her

Bri: even his name ,imagine P E D R O,she said that with weird accent

Me: gosh bri stop

Bri: ok let's go you need to look hot ,manicure, pedicure, hair,we don't want twinny to see other gorgeous skanks out there ,because you look like Granny

Me: yes mem,we left Malwande with Mazulu and drove to a mall,we started at the beauty parlor, we did our hair ,nails ,eyelashes the works

After finishing at the beauty parlor, we started invading, clothes shops, bri is crazy, she shop like a maniac

Bri: why do you have 2 black cards?

Me: this one my dad gave it to me,the other one is from mlo

Bri: wow you blessed my friend from now on you paying, she put her card back to her wallet. Sigh I paid,paid,paid and paid

Bri: time for lingerie,

Me: but I have a lot...she cut me off

Bri: you need new ones ,this is a new you ,you are a mom matured married woman ,you must be sexy all the time you 24 yara not 42

Me: I hear you sis thank you for always giving me great ideas,I'm glad you here

Bri: you gonna make me cry,let's go,we bought a lot of lingerie,panties, Bra's, and with all shortest night dresses and sexy Pyjamas ey BRIANNA can be persuasive I tell you.

We also bought Matteo many clothes also, we had to go and Put the bags to a car because they were so many.

Bri: I'm hungry now let's go and grab something to eat,we got in Rocco Mama's, and ordered

Me: I'm never doing shopping with you again

Bri: you lying, you like shopping with me

Me: whatever,we carried on engaging to a light conversation waiting for our food

"Fancy see you here leaving the baby at home already? I turned and faced her

Me: hi how are you

Zethu: Im fabulous,but I don't blame you you still a child

Bri: who is this?

Zethu: I'm Zethu Mloni's Ex wife

Bri: oky so why are you here

Zethu: no I was just saying Hi

Bri: ok Bye

Zethu: oky ladies,oh yara Say hi to DESTROYER

Bri: whose that

Me: I don't know

Zethu: oh sorry I didn't know you were in vague about the name ,she finished saying that and she walked away

Bri: ok dont let her to get to you,look at you, you look so hot my friend, hot sauce yummy mummy,we both laughed

But my mind was running around thinking I mean what is DESTROYER, who is that?

We ended taking our food as take aways and we drove off.

***MLONDI POV ***

jase and Bri are here so me and Jase decided to go out for lunch.

Mlondi: and now? Why do you look like you seing a ghost

Jase: BRIANNA just ripped my card apart man

Mlondi:you mean she,she left you bankrupt

Jase: I might as well file fo bankruptcy, we both laughed

Mlondi:so how are thing's between you two

Jase: good I guess but sometimes I see that she doubt me a lot she just doesn't trust me anymore

Mlondi: you know that your doing right?

Jase: I know man, I messed up big time

Mlondi: but you paid nicely with a bullet,I chuckled

Jase: man don't remind me,I almost peed on myself

Mlondi:Chicken

Jase: wait until yara points a gun on you then you will know how I feel.

Mlondi: i don't want to see that day man i would just die ,she's already intimidating in my eyes.

Jase: lol and the down to earth type of person is scary,and how are things between you two?

Mlondi: God excellent but sometimes I doubt myself, I feel like she doesn't need me anymore I mean she has family now

Jase: does she make you to feel that way?

Mlondi: no man never ,she never made anything to show that maybe she doesn't need me,its just me and my insecurities and she still young man

Jase: you have to let her to explore life I know you guys married but make sure she doesn't feel Trapped or tied down

Mlondi: you really think so?

Jase: yes man we are old ,they still young, make your relationship less serious

Mlondi: thank you for this man ,I never thought this

way before,you are the best man,WOW MAN
WOW,thank you

Jase: you know I'm not perfect man but I got your
back

Mlondi: thanks man let's go now,this fucken
weather is crapy now

Jase : yeah you right.we drove back to my house,the
house was beaming with noise,that meant only one
thing Junior and ngcebo are here

We got in,and greeted them ,then my eyes shifted
from them to my woman ,my my my she looked so
hot,she even had her eyelashes longer than the
usual God ,sexy eyes

I walked and stood next to her ,she was l'n the
kitchen

Mlondi: hey my love

Yara: hey

Mlondi: you look absolutely stunning mami

Yara : thank you

Mlondi: are you ok? How was shopping

Yara: it was good, that confirmed that she wasn't good,1 word answer

Mlondi: ok let's go to our room so that you can tell me what wrong,she didn't answer

I pulled her hand and we climbed the stairs

Jase: don't make another baby up there, they all laughed nx that moron,we got into our Room

She sat on the bed.

Mlondi: now talk to me Baby

Yara: Is your other name DESTROYER?,If it is ,why are you called DESTROYER because this name sounds like a gangster name?

I just died 1000 time's I couldn't breathe, I couldn't move, I think I had a mini Heart attack.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:42] Marcia: INSERT #53

YARA POV

He looked me straight into my eyes, He couldn't move,nor speak, just saw liquid running down on the side of his face of which that was him sweating,His Hands shaking non stop ,he started rubbing them together,his eyes were out,blood shot red,is he dying or what?

Me: mlondi sit down you shaking,are you ok?

,silence ,I pulled his arm ,in order to lead her on the bed ,he sat down ,still he hasn't broke eye contact with me,I took off his jacket, I wiped his sweat off.

Me: baby I'm sorry I didn't mean to ask about that name its seems as if you uncomfortable, you don't have to say anything," stop shaking mlondi you scaring me

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami

Me: it's ok now stop,do you need anything? He shook his head, he was now lying in the bed facing a ceiling. I left him like that went back down stairs.

1 week later

I can safely say ,I don't know mlondi anymore I mean it's like I haven't seen him for a week, he goes to work early and he comes back late every single day ,I hear him kissing me every morning when he

leaves by 5am but he start by 9am at work ,he comes back by 10 or 11PM everyday.

I decided to give him his space I leave his food in the oven everyday and he eats shame, today its weekend a crazy Rainy Weekend.

I woke up checked the time it was 8am that means I overslept , went to take a shower,I didn't check Lwande I know his runaway father changes and feed him everyday before he leaves.but its Saturday but still he's not here.

Finished taking a shower, decided to wore my black and white Nike sneakers, black skinny Jean and black long sleeve tshirt ,let my hair loose I didn't put any make up just Red Mate lipstick.took my phone I had missed calls from pedro, sigh he very dramatic I know he's going to say " I was about to board the plane to search for you" that my overprotective

brother,who knew I would be blessed by caring and loving brothers, Mario is more like my best buddy,we can talk for 2 hours without even realizing it.

I really miss bri they left a week ago ,her job is demanding ,she's in Indonesia as we speak.

I decided to pass Lwande's room ,I found him quiet as saint ,but he was up,just his eyes wandering around, my baby is a angel I tell you ,every week ,zodwa still panelbeat him with anema.

Me: hello my cutie pie,are you good? ,then I saw a note next to him

"I BATHE HIM , I LOVE YOU BOTH"

ok I noticed the change of clothes

Me: ey my baby, daddy cleaned my munchie, so

early in the mornings mmm you smell so good
boy, you want us to go and say bye to
Nonno (grandpa in Italian), "yes baby Matteo's
Nonno is leaving so let go.

I got downstairs and Found Ayanda

Mr: junior

Ayanda: hi mummy ,he came to hug me and he took
Lwande

Me: how are you? When did you get here?

Ayanda: now now, and where are you going you
look beautiful mum

Me: thanks baby but I'm just going to see
Papa, come with us and where is your sister?

Ayanda: They said they going to a saloon with aunt
Amanda

Me: they like things too much ,even in this cold weather, shame

Ayanda: you know them,so where is dad

Me: he's at bhuti Mtoti's house(I just lied)

Ayanda: oh oky now let's go man ,he walked out with Matteo, I took his things,and followed them.

Me: you strapped him right boy to his seat

Ayanda: yes mum we can go now,I drove out,we arrived at my dad's house, the rain was annoying.we got inside, I shouted

Me: " Papa we home",he shouted back

Ricardo: "Dining Room", we hearded there, we find my dad with bhuti Mtoti ,God I lied to ayanda about his dad being with Mtoti, there were lot of food infront of them.

Me: morning

Ricardo baby,he took lwande from ayanda.

Mtoti: how are you sis

Me: I'm good how are you,I hugged him,his on with a programme now, he was shying away from hugs at first but now he okay

Mtoti: I'm ok,he hugged ayanda too,Papa was miles away with Matteo

Me: Papa hello,this is me your daughter remember me?,he laughed

Ricardo: sorry baby this man occupied my mind,we hugged

Ricardo: sit down let's have breakfast, I ordered a lot ,I didn't know what you would like and not

Ayanda: this is definitely thee Breakfast

Mtoti: I'm sure this is your third breakfast junior

Ayanda: aybo Mkhulu how can you say that

Me: you can say that again bhuti, we all laughed

Mtoti,: I know him, he eats like 10 times a day just

like his father lool

Ricardo: eat junior forget about these haters

Ayanda: thanks Papa you the best ,and mkhulu
where is my dad?

Mtoti: your dad?,I just gave him straight eyes

Ayanda: I thought mom said he went to your
house,mtoti looked at me,I just kept straight eyes

Mtoti: umm ,he left ,he said he's meeting someone.

Ayanda: oryt,we all ate breakfast over great
conversation

Me: so Papa you realy leaving

Ricardo:yeah baby I've been here for almost 2
months and you know Pedro want to see Matteo so
I must be at work while he's here

Me: ohh I understand, we going to miss you

Ayanda: atleast I will see Papa next week

Mtoti: schools are closing next week?

Ayanda: yes

Mtoti: oryt, mr Garcia I have to run ,I guess it's a bye for now.

Ricardo: it is man you must also come to Paris soon

Mtoti: no worries I will come

Ricardo: oryt man

Mtoti: sis see you later

Me:oryt bhuti and he walked out,I stayed with my dad almost the whole day and I helped him to pack.it always a great thing to spend time with him even thou he treats me like 5 year old sometimes but I don't mind.

We finished packing.

Me: ok I guess now it's time to go.

Ricardo: yes baby I'm going to miss you and this young man,he said picking up the sleeping Lwande.

Me: I will miss you too

Ricardo: you know I want you to be happy all the time Camilla ,if you need anything tell me,I know you have a husband but I'm still your father, I will do anything for you,that got me emotional

Me: I know,and thank you Papa, We hugged.

Ricardo: i love you baby

Me: love you too Papa , by 3pm I left,ayanda was long gone he said he has to be somewhere sigh.

I arrived at my house, took my baby to his room, I decided to cook.

***MTOTI POV ***

I hadn't see bhuti mlondi for a week now ,when junior said sis said he's in my house, I saw that there was something wrong,so I had to find him ,and hear what going on.

I called him ,he answered

Mlondi: bhuti

Mtoti: bhuti how are you and where are you

Mlondi: I'm at work but I'm about to leave

Mtoti: oryt please meet me at my house bhuti

Mlondi: ok is everything ok?

Mtoti: I don't know bhuti ,just get here

Mlondi: oryt,he hung up

NARRATED

Mlondi took his phone and car keys because he was doing nothing in his office.he rushed out,

" Hi you were working in a weekend.

Mlondi: hi

Zethu: you look like you in a rush

Mlondi; not that is any of your business but yes I'm in a hurry

Zethu: I'm sure you rushing to wifey specially in this weather.

Mlondi:

Zethu: I mean it's for cuddling and all and I know you are a cuddler

Mlondi: Zethu what do you really want, they arrived at the Parking lot

Zethu: nothing just relieving memories of me and you, sometimes I miss you

Mlondi: glad I don't

Zethu: ofcourse I know you found someone bt she's way too young and I don't think she can handle

you,if you what I mean,mlondi walked near Zethu,he looked her straight in her eyes

Mlondi: DON'T YOU DARE ANALYZE MY WIFE AGAIN,YOU HEAR ME,zethu remained unfazed

Zethu: Why are you mad did I hit a nerve there? I mean you are an animal in bed after all no Wait You are a DESTROYER, mlondi turned red

Mlondi: what did you call me?he held her hand roughly

Zethu: what isn't that your name but I must say it suits you very well.mlondi went for her kneck

Mlondi: Listen and Listen clearly,firstly you will never I mean never be even a quarter of what my wife is ok?and if you dare Call me by that name again, you will see what I'm capable off,Zethu eyes popped out because she was so scared of the man infront of her,she was now shaking with fear,Mlondi roared

Mlondi: I SAID DO YOU HEAR ME?,Zethu just

nodded

Mlondi: Good, Zethu ran to her car tears running down on her cheeks. Mlondi also drove off to see Mtoti

After 15 minutes he arrived,he parked his car and he got in

Mtoti: bhuti

Mlondi: how are bhut?

Mtoti: I'm good it's just this crazy cold weather, they bro hugged

Mlondi: ya ey its too much man,they sat down.

Mtoti: I haven't see you in a week bhuti,what's up, mlondi Sigh

Mlondi: I'm lost bhuti, Yara asked me about DESTROYER

Mtoti: what? When ,what happened, how did she found out bhuti?

Mlondi: i don't know bhuti, I couldn't do anything bhuti,I just froze

Mtoti: so did you tell her ?

Mlondi: no bhuti I couldn't, even now I can't even look her in the eye, where do I start to explain?

Mtoti: from the start bhuti,just tell her the truth .

Mlondi: what if she leaves me bhuti? What if she never look me the same way again

Mtoti: we don't know that bhuti, how do you think she feels that you hiding, you running away from her?mlondi: I'm scared bhuti,I know I'm a jerk, I'm just scared she's going to leave me

Mtoti: what if she leaves you because you now a stranger into your house, leaving her with a 2 month old ,what if she decides that you avoiding her because you dont love her anymore.

Mlondi: bhuti

Mtoti: bhuti I thought that your are a man but you behave like a boy everytime you encounter problems

Mlondi: I'm not strong bhuti I admit, I'm weak

Mtoti: ofcourse you weak ,why don't you let Sis go then?

Mlondi: I love her

Mtoti : you claim to love her yet you here,she's alone at home with a baby,her husband is hiding a huge secret to her, do you think that will stop her leaving you.

Mtoti: you are going to lose her,If you hadn't

Mlondi: I'm going to tell her bhuti

Mtoti: when?

Mlondi: today bhuti now

Mtoti: yet you still here man,mlondi got up and ran

out ,but he came back to Mtoti and hugged him so tight

Mlondi: I love you bhuti,he ran out again, Mtoti chuckled.

Mlondi drove to his house.

YARA POV

I finished cooking, early as 5pm ,then I took long bath,my baby was sleeping peacefully, I went downstairs I decided to watch some reality shows,I love Black ink too much ,Ayanda called me saying he will now see me tomorrow, ok that meant I was really home alone.

By 6pm I dished up food for my self and got back infront of TV, then I heard someone clearing his throat

Mlondi: hi,after 6 days this is our first conversation

Me: hi

Mlondi: "how are you"? ,hee the nerve of this man

Me:.....

Mlondi: your food look good,can I have some

Me: ofcourse, I got up and went to dish up for him,I took it to him

Mlondi: thank you,he ate his food fast as usual,I finished mine too,I got up took our plate's, placed them on a dishwasher. I smelled his cologne he was behind me.

Mlondi: you look beautiful

Me: thank you,I passed him went back to my TV

Mlondi: Mami can we talk?

Me: yeah,he started that thing again, he was Shaking, I just stared him without saying anything.

MLONDI:firstly I like to say sorry for disappearing on you and my son.

Me:.....

Mlondi: Mami I'm not the man you think I am.You asked about DESTROYER , I am DESTROYER .

He started telling me about how he was kidnapped, tortured and forced to joined a mafia,where they were killing people by dozens,my heart broke when I heard hardships he went through.

I was now crying, the sight of seing Tears running through his cheeks,that broke me,I hugged him,he sobbed loudly

Mlondi: so mami this is me I'm a killer, I was given the name DESTROYER because of the things I had to do there

Me: why didn't you tell me?

Mlondi: I was scared that you will find that I'm not that man you think I am? That you will leave me.

Me: I'm so sorry you went through this ,but I want to ask you this?

" would you ever acknowledge me as your partner let alone your wife

Mlondi: you are my wife I love you

Me: really is this love? You hide things from me

Mlondi: no I was scared you going to leave me

Me: because I'm tha weak in your eyes,I can't handle our problems

Mlondi: I didn't mean it like that

Me: is this how its always going to be,when we have problems you going to leave me alone and goes god knows where?

Mlondi: I'm sorry

Me: I don't need your sorry I need answer mlo

Mlondi: it will never happen mami I'm sorry

Me: let me tell you this, Firstly You doubt my love for you everytime, you don't see me as your Partner, when you see me you just see this little 24 year old who has no backbone, He knelt down in front of me.

Mlondi: Camilla please I'm sorry

Me: I'm sorry mlondi that my love for you is not enough for you, I'm sorry I'm not that strong woman in your eyes who can handle your problems, I'm sorry I made you to feel like you not important, that I can walk out on you anytime we facing problems in our Relationship

Mlondi: baby please

Me: this is my first relationship, I don't know enough

Mlondi: MAMI STOP! he roared, I got startled

Mlondi: I'm sorry, you are everything to me, I don't doubt anything, I'm just insecure and scared to lose

you

Me: no mlondi that means I'm doing something wrong if you can't open up to me.

Mlondi: forgive me for baby I'm begging you

Me: no Forgive me for being a failure, I think you deserve someone else.im sorry I'm not the partner you were looking for,I got up

Mlondi,: mami please I don't want anyone else,I want you only,mami please don't leave me,i ignored him i climbed the stairs,heard him sobbing so loud downstairs

I was feeling like a failure,maybe I judge him,maybe I don't give him enough time,maybe I don't show him how much I love him,I'm not enough for him while his everything for me.

I guess he deserves someone ,maybe who is matured in love ,I love him but I felt like he

deserved more.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:43] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
#53 crop top

***YARA POV ***

Mlondi knocked in the door of our room I just ignored him.after sometime he left.

I can't get anysleep I've been thinking about what mlondi told me. What he went through can change anyone to a monster but the mlondi I know is ,sweet,soft,loving,sensitive and Caring .

I tell him anything,even embarrassing things he

makes me to be open about anything to him, but why is hard for him to do that. its 11pm now I just got back to check malwande but I saw that his father just gave him his bottle and he changed him so I just got back to bed .

I decided to call BRIANNA, its rang for so long but she finally answered.

Bri: hey baby

Me: hi sis #sniffing

Bri: what wrong yara are you crying

Me: no I'm not

Bri: Yara please talk to me please

Me: its mlondi

Bri: what has he done

Me: he hides things to me Bri ,big things,I don't

know what to do ,he claims if he tells me ,he thinks im going to leave him

Bri: what? That not right communication is the key

Me: I think he doesn't see me as his equal Bri, im scared that maybe im failing to show that I love him,im just lost

Bri: listen here you not failing from anything babe don't doubt yourself, but on the other hand Twinnny loves you Yara,Its normal to have insecurities for something you love,that guy loves you ,sometimes he hide things just to protect you

Me:you think so?

Bri: Yara when its comes to love ,you learn about things every single day,Dont give up on him,you see now he needs you the most,if you see he doesn't want to talk about something make him to talk, ride him,shoot him or whatever do something,I chuckled

Me: he was avoiding me the whole week

Bri: you were supposed to hunt him down ,he must see your fighting spirit for your relationship yara,demand him ,go to his office once a week ,just to distract him show him that you need him,show him make him feel needed

Me: thank you sis

Bri: now get some sleep think hard about what you want,but just know I will support any decision you going to take

Me: #sniffing oky thanks

Bri: now wipe those tears ,I love you

Me: I love you too sis

Bri: kiss my baby for me

Me: ok I will bye,we hung up ,I decided to sleep, BRIANNA words were ringing in my head.

NEXT DAY

NARRATED

ayanda woke up and decided that he's going to ask his mother to make him her special Blueberry Pancake ,he took a shower,wore his clothes.

By 7 am he asked one of the drivers to drive him ,After 15 minutes he arrived at his dad house

He ran inside ,because it was pouring.when he Got in he found his dad ,passed out in a couch, he saw that he was fully clothed.

He decided to shook him

Ayanda: dad,dad,he shook him,mlondi jumped up .

Mlondi: boy what happening,are you ok?

Ayanda:no I'm fine I just saw you sleeping like this

Mlondi: ohh,he felt embarrassed that his son saw him that he slept in a couch.

Ayanda: dad what going on ,are you ok? Your eyes are Red

Mlondi: I think its allergies

Ayanda: no dad I can see you were crying, what happening did you and mom fight?

Mlondi:.....

Ayanda: dad you can tell me,I wont judge you

Mlondi: I messed up junior, I think your mom is going to leave me

Ayanda: what did you do dad you cant let her go please

Mlondi: I hid things from her,I though that I was protecting her junior, now she thinks I don't trust her,she thinks I don't take her as my partner

Ayanda: dad do something ,you love her right

Mlondi: with all I have junior, I can't survive without her

Ayanda: you will do anything make her to stay with us dad, tell her about everything, tell her all your insecurities dad .

Mlondi: I don't know what to do boy

Ayanda: you know dad don't give up like this, fight please, I don't want to see you going back to that man I saw when I first met you, I want you with a smile, you know mom changed you, she brought smile into your face.

Mlondi: I know boy

Ayanda; so if you let her go, what gonna happen, do you want to go back to that dark place?

Mlondi: No

Ayanda: fix this dad, don't hurt her, she the only mum I have so if she leaves I will never have another mom, mlondi hugged his son

Mlondi: Thanks son im going to fix this, I promise

Ayanda: great dad, what are you waiting for,mlondi
got up and went straight to his room

YARA POV

I must have fallen asleep late because there's
persistent knock in the door ,I can't get up I'm just
tired

I decided to get up and I unlocked the door mlondi
got in

Mlondi: I'm not here to Hurt you more than I
already did.All I need is 5 minutes of your time.i sat
on the bed ,mlondi knelt in front of me,and he took
my hands

Mlondi: MAMI YOU ARE THE BEST THING THAT HAS EVER HAPPENED TO ME, YES I HAVE FEAR THAT MAYBE ONE DAY YOU WILL LEAVE ME, THAT MAYBE YOU WILL FIND SOMEONE WHO IS BETTER THAN ME, WHEN YOU CAME INTO MY LIFE I WAS IN A DARK PLACE MAMI, BUT YOU CHANGED ALL THAT YOU GAVE ME PURPOSE, YOU BROUGHT SMILE IN MY FACE, I LOVE YOU MAMI, YOU ARE MY EQUAL, YOU ARE MY WIFE, IM WEAK, IM INSECURE, IM A COWARD AT TIMES BUT ALL THAT ITS BECAUSE IM SCARED THAT IF I LOOSE YOU , I WILL GO BACK ON BEING A MONSTER, IM SCARED THAT I WILL NO LONGER EXPERIENCE YOUR LOVE AND CARING HEART, THAT I WILL LOSE THE MOTHER OF MY SON, MY HEART KEEPER, I LOVE YOU WITH ALL I HAVE MY LOVE, YOU ARE MORE THAN ENOUGH FOR ME.

SO PLEASE GIVE ME A CHANCE , DONT LEAVE ME , FROM NOW ON , I WILL, BE OPEN ABOUT

EVERYTHING NO MATTER HOW HARD IT IS.

I got up and knelt in front of him ,I hugged him

ME: I LOVE YOU MLONDI, I DON'T CARE ABOUT WHO YOU WERE,THE ONLY PERSON IM INTERESTED IN,IS THIS GUY INFRONT OF ME ,I ..HE JUST ATTACKED ME WITH A HUG

Plz like and share[06/15, 20:45] Marcia: INSERT #54

WEEK LATER

***YARA POV ***

My mind has been in great place,My boy is Officially 2 month I'm so happy he looks more like His father

now,even though ayanda says he looks like him. Ma zodwa started feeding him some baby food now ,she says He doesn't get full with formula, to my surprise Lwande eats like seriously, I was nervous but zodwa says Mlondi and Londa started eating after a month ,that understable,Mlondi eats like it his last plate on Earth.

Talking about Mlondi, gosh he is so clingy lately,he follows me Everywhere like a sick puppy,he's been counting days for Malwande to turn 2 month because Sis Nqobile said is Enough for us From abstaining ayke since that day he's been Doing count down.

I must say in this week I've seen a lot of improvement from mlondi, because I told him that ,we must communicate with anything no matter how small it may seem if it bothers him or Curious

about, he must come out with it. everyday he comes with weird questions, like

"DO YOU LIKE MY CLOTHES?

DO YOU LIKE THE WAY I KISS YOU?

ofcourse I like his clothes and lips.

Ngcebo and Junior are also officially 18, Mlondi Bought them Cars ,but he didn't show them ,he will suprise them when they come back form Paris. I'm glad Amanda went with them, Mario would call me worried everyday about her, because hormones are showing her flames, she would send Mario messages like

"You don't love me anymore you last called me 2 hours ago. i used to laugh so loud Amanda shame.

Today my Brother Pedro is coming ,I am so excited even thou I'm sad that he's alone,Adrienne said she can't leave Ayanda and Ngcebo alone with Papa. Adrienne is one of the people I know who got beautiful soul, her and Nqobile hit it off they are very close.my thought were interrupted by monitor, I heard Lwande crying a little, I got up went to his room.

Me: morning baby why are you crying mmm,you missed me,I picked him up,I changed him and I gave him his bottle,he was drinking it so fast that means he was so hungry, I sat on a chair fed him until he was full,suddenly heard camera clicking noise, I knew that Mloni is up,i knew he's obsessed with taking pics of me but now it's worse he likes taking pics of me and Lwande together.

Mlondi: hey baby

Me: hey

Mlondi: I was talking to My Son

Me: oh sorry, I was now sulking, He came next to me, I got up and layed my baby down.

Mlondi: hello beautiful, I ignored him, I walked out.

Mlondi: Mami, he ran after me, and held my hand ,he picked me up and carried me to our room" You angry at me now"

Me: no

Mlo: so why are you ignoring me

Me: I thought you were still talking to your son

Mlondi: have I told how beautiful you look when you angry, I just giggled

" But when you laugh or smile that goes straight to mkhize, I pinched him

Mlondi: ouch mami ay you starting with your

abuse,what did I do,he put me down

Me: you always think with your D*ck, gosh I covered my mouth with my hand,that just came out

Mlondi: what? Mami what did you say,I just ran away to the bathroom I tried to close it but he block it with her feet,he pushed in.

Mlondi: why are you running away from me

Me: that came out wrong bbe.

Mlondi: so u think i think with my D*ck,he laughed, " wow mami,he took of his clothes.

Mlondi: take off your clothes my love

Me: aybo why

Mlondi: aybo we taking a shower

Me: but why, he laughed

Mlondi: mami please I don't want to laugh, I'm still angry you insulted me

Me: but I said sorry bbe

Mlondi: guess what is the date today, I rolled my eyes " yes baby Lwande is 2 month that means we can do this,he slipped his hand in my panties,I removed it.

Mlondi: and this ,he kissed my neck

Me: stop plz

Mlondi: ok let's remove these,he took off my Pyjamas,I was now left with my panties, he held my waist i felt chills down my spine.

Mlondi; mami I missed you

Me: but I've been here with you

Mlondi: you know what I mean baby,look I have blue balls now,he pointed his bigger than ever monster,I swallowed hard.

Mlondi: like what you see,he's been hungry for you for months mami.

NARRATED

Mlondi opened water in a shower and he started kissing his wife slowly

Yara started massaging Mlondi D*ck ,mlondi groaned feeling his knees getting weak.

YARA knelt down in the shower and took his rapidly hardening cock in her hand and rubbed it slowly, her tongue darting out to swirl around the tip as his hands reached out to press against the tiled wall for support. He closed his eyes as he felt her hot mouth envelope him and bob up and down, deep throating him a couple times before her she pulled her mouth away to take his balls into her mouth gently.

Mlondi: Sthandwa sami(My Love)yara just kept eye contact with mlondi, mlondi was groaning so loud,His other hand went into her soft black hair, now wet from the water as she devoured his balls momentarily before going back to his D*ck. He let

her take complete control of the blow job as she went deep throating to licking and lightly sucking. She'd always been amazing at giving head and it always seemed as though she was getting better and better with each time.

Mlondi pulled Yara up into his arms, as her legs wrapped around him and he slammed her against the wall he shoved his D*ck into her p*ssy. Yara screamed.

Mlondi: I'm sorry mami, are you okay, Yara
nodded. mlondi just became an animal

Thrusting into her hard and fast. Her fingernails digging into his forearms. She wanted to move against him but she was pinned and couldn't do anything other than take the vicious pounding he was subjecting her to. She screamed his thrusting didn't relent and suddenly with a slight growl he began to really fuck her hard, making her little

sounds turn into cries and before long she was coming all over his D*ck.

Mlondi: shit "I love you Mami." He groaned out as he emptied himself deep into her snatch and slowly let her down.

***YARA POV ***

After our steamy shower with mlondi ,we carried on another 2 rounds in our room, after that I was dead tired, it was light out for me.

But after an Hour Mlondi woke me up

Mlondi: mami wake up.

Me: mmm,he removed the cover

Mlondi: come baby, he pulled me up,we have to prepare your brother is coming for breakfast

Me: which brother

Mlondi: Pedro obviously

Me: what do you mean,he's coming for breakfast, I mean he going to arrive at 12 PM

Mlondi: no baby Pedro arrived this morning at 12 am

Me: What? Why didn't you tell me?

Mlondi: because of this look now ,you panicking for nothing and you were not going to allow me to make love to you,he perked my lips

Me: aybo,you didn't make love to me baby you fucked me

Mlondi: so you didn't like it?, I blushed " and She's blushing,we both chuckled

Me: ofcourse I loved it baby,I kissed him

Me:ok bbe let's go ,we have to prepare

Mlondi: wooh don't worry mami,chef is preparing

everything

Me: Chef?

Mlondi: yes baby ,we have a chef now,I don't want you slaving away in the stove everyday my love,soon maybe you will find a job. So you see we need a chef,I smiled

Me: so im allowed to work?

Mlondi: ofcourse baby who can stop you ,I sure won't, I was so happy

Mlondi: baby I know you have money,and I will provide for you everyday but I want you to be happy, explore everything in life,I hugged him

Me: thank you so much ma love,you are the best,I love you ,he smiled

Mlondi:I love you too my Queen.

NARRATED

Yara got downstairs leaving Mlondi in Malwande's Room.

She went to the kitchen area ,she found their new Chef.

Me: Hi

Chef: hi I'm moses, you must be the lady of the house

Me: yes My Name is Yara

Moses: nice to meet you beautiful I mean mem

Me: just call me Yara and thank you for helping us

Moses: it's an honour and pleasure, They carried on with a conversation, Moses was explaining to yara about what he was preparing, everything looked so Great.

Then Mlondi came down looking sexy as always in Navy skinny Jean, white tshirt and white sneakers, She matched Yara clothes, Yara saw him and went to sit on his lap in a lounge

Yara: and now we matching?

Mlondi: really, I didn't notice

Yara: shame copy cat

Mlondi: stop whining and kiss me mami,

Yara: They kissed slowly and passionately. until yara pulled back

Mlondi: baby your lips, I can taste them all day, Yara saw felt Mlondi's Boner " don't look me like that mami ,this is all your fault.

Yara chuckled

Yara: no don't blame me please

Mlondi: baby I've been meaning to ask you something

Yara : oky

Mlondi: umm ,can we plan our wedding now ,I mean I want marry you baby,yara smiled and agreed that they going to get married, they even set the date.

Mlondi: so you have 4 month only to plan baby

Yara: I know bbe I'm excited,ok so baby can I ask you 1 thing

Mlondi: yes you can

Yara: talk to your father baby this is not healthy, yes mlondi has been avoiding muzi ,Since Makhulu's Funeral

Mlondi:No mami I cant

Yara: yes you can baby please this tension is not right

Mlondi: Fine I will try,Yara smiled and smashed her lips on Mlo ,they kissed for so long

"AY AY guys please stop " its 9 am

Mlondi: this is my house so don't tell me about times

Sihle: guys don't you get tired

Yara: good morning guys

Londa: morning miss Garcia,yara got up and hugged them

Sihle: mloh stay away from me you have a boner ,Linda laughed so loud

Londa: lol you have Sharp eye look at him

Mlondi: leave me alone

Londa: I think you need a cold shower bro,they laughed ,then Mtoti walked in ,greeted everyone.

Mtoti: bhuti why are you so serious

Sihle: he's horny

Mtoti: what?

Londa; see that cushion, he's hes hiding a boner with it,Mtoti laughed, yara left them to check his son

Mtoti went to mlo and tried to snatch the cushion away from him ,mlondi fought with him londa joined in ,they were now on top of him , sihle was just laughing

Mlondi: guys what the fuck

Londa : we want to see your boner, they both stopped and they all bursted with laughter

Sihle: Londa what the hell are you saying

Mtoti: that sounded so Wrong

Mlondi: just imagine 2 fucken guys fighting over my D*ck

Sihle: eww no gosh,

Mlondi: i know you envy my Machine guys but you not my type

Londa: who said we eny your Pen Mlondi: Pen realy,Ngabe sengazihenga (i would have hang myself if I had A pen size)they all laughed

Sihle: small D is a crime

Mtoti: thank God for MASHAYABHUQE,they chuckled

Londa:lol you with that crazy name

Sihle: lol I can't deal with this name

Mlondi: who are you finishing with MASHAYABHUQE because you single

Mtoti: I'm single and Smashing

Londa: lool sihle corrupted you already I see

Mlondi: obviously ,after sometime Pedro Walked in and Greeted them

Londa: Mlungu

Pedro: I said don't call me that ,and where is my

sister

Mlondi: sit down ,you in my house,mlondi went to call Yara

Pedro: Mt ,he was calling Mtoti

Mtoti: I said to you go and practice Pedro: too hard man,they should have called you Wakanda,all the guys Laughed

***YARA POV ***

when mlondi informed me that Pedro was downstairs, I literally ran down the stairs, he saw me and Goy up ,I ran into him,he hugged me more like lifting me up

Pedro: ok someone missed me too much

Me: you have no idea ,how are you

Pedro: now that I've seen you my QUEEN I'm ok

,Pedro Kissed her sister's forehead, then mlondi came down with matteo,he gave him to Pedro ,he was so excited to his sister's baby ,everyone was fussing over Lwande, moses called everyone to the table ,they all ate Breakfast together, as family filled with laughter and togetherness.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:45] Marcia: INSERT #55

NARRATED

Muzi woke up early so that he Can make his wife breakfast in Bed.

He made English breakfast for her when the finished ,he took it upstairs,he woke her up

Muzi: Wifey wakey wakey, morning He perked her lips

Zodwa: morning Khabazela

Muzi: you look good this morning

Zodwa: please don't play with me

Muzi: I'm serious you know you still look like that 18 year old from 36 years ago wifey, zodwa blushed

Muzi: and look I still manage to make you to blush

Zodwa: hubby please

Muzi: ok fine ,I made you all your favourites

Zodwa: mmm this looks yummy ,she took the tray and started to dig in, Muzi was just looking at his wife, thinking how much they've been through together, how much she manage to calm him down and support him in hard times, he knows he couldn't be where he is right now if Zodwa was not here.

Zodwa: baby are you ok?

Muzi: yeah wifey I'm good,zodwa placed the tray on the side and got up and went to sit next to muzi.

Zodwa: Hubby you haven't been okay for sometime now,Talk to me baby

Muzi: Sigh,it this thing with mlondi and Mtoti

Zodwa: I said sit down with mlondi talk to him

Muzi : but what do I say,where do I start, I literally accused them

Zodwa : yes you did but you are Muzi Mkhize you can Fix anything.

Muzi: I don't know anymore, I apologized to Mtoti and We cool but Mlondi is avoiding me

Zodwa: you also Avoiding him hubby ,muzi sigh

Muzi : I think I have to go and see him

Zodwa: so you going to his house?

Muzi : yes that what I'm going to do,he got up and went to take a shower.zodwa shouted

Zodwa; I love you

Muzi: I love you more mazuma

AT MLONDI HOUSE

Yara woke up to an Empty side of the Bed ,there was stick note on her Forehead

"HAD TO RUN ILL BE BACK AFTER 2 HOURS I LOVE YOU MRS MKHIZE.

she smiled, just decided to get up,she took a shower and she went to check on the baby and She found Mazulu bathing Malwande

Yara: hello mah

Mazulu: hi sis unjan (hi sis how are you?)

Yara: I'm good mah," hey Baby,you Taking a bath so

early boy boy

Mazulu: its better this way sis, specially if the weather is this bad

Yara: yeah you right, let me leave you two alone

Mazulu: I see you have A chef now

Yara: yah mah mlondi hired him

Mazulu: mmm

Yara: is there a problem mah?

Mazulu: no my child it's just that I find him weird and he had a lot of questions about you

Yara: about me? What kind of Questions

Mazulu: like what kind of person are you? ,how old are you

Yara: aybo that odd and creepy

Mazulu,: yes so keep your eyes open sis.

Yara: I will mah thank you, and come down with this guy when you finish and join me for breakfast.

Mazulu: oryt sis I'll be down now now

Yara: and you still calls me Sis mah, aybo call me
Yara

Mazulu: your name is Unusual So,she chuckled

Yara: ouch mah really that is an Insult

Mazulu: what? I was just saying,she was laughing

Yara: but I didn't say anything about you Being
DUNUSILE

Mazulu: YARA MAN who told you that ,yara was
laughing so loud

Yara: finally you called my name lol Obviously
mlondi told me

Mazulu: I'm going to get that husband of yours

Yara: but ma who gave you this name

Mazulu: nx homefairs made a Mistake, I'm
Dumisile,yara couldn't hold her laughter

Yara: oh my God mah you need to correct it.

Mazulu: Yara Get out of here

Yara: sorry mah, yara Rushed out and went downstairs. She greeted Moses

Yara: morning

Moses: morning mem

Yara: again call me Yara,how are you

Moses: I'm good m..I mean Yara

Yara: good,yara concentrated to her phone.

Moses couldn't hold himself, he was very taken by Yara's beauty, he just drooled over her.he didn't even hear yara calling him,she had to wave in order to get his Attention

Yara: are you okay?,moses mumbled

Moses: You so beautiful

Yara: sorry?

Moses: oh sorry mem I mean Yara were you saying something?.

Yara: yes I asked if the breakfast was ready?

Moses: oh yes everything is ready

Yara: ok thank you, Mazulu came down with the baby. they all went to a dining room .

Mazulu: wow looks like Chef knows his work

Yara: definitely, you can give malwande to me and you can start eating mah

Mazulu: but it's not a problem Sis

Yara : I insist mah you can't eat with a baby in your lap no, yara took malwande, the Door bell rang .

Yara and malwande went to open, Muzi was standing Tall in the Door

Yara: awu Sawubona baba(hi father)

Muzi: Hello my child how are you

Yara: I'm fine baba ,come in

Muzi: Thank you,he got in ," how is this young man"

Yara: he's very well

Muzi: he's growing so fast,can i hold him,yara handed Lwande to his grandpa,and Yara led Muzi to a breakfast table,muzi Greeted Mazulu and he carried on playing with Lwande

Muzi: he really looks like his father

Yara: yes day by day

Muzi: but he took your ears,they laughed

Yara: ofcourse

Mazulu: Kodwa nawe Yara izindlebe zendoda ay(but you yara with Man ears)

Yara: please these ears suit's me very well

Mazulu: shame Rabbit, muzi laughed

Muzi: enough about Makoti's famous ears Where is

mlondi

Yara: awu baba Famous ears ,muzi chuckled

Muzi: I was just saying makoti

Yara: fine,I dont know where he is but let me call him. Yara called mlo,

Mlondi: My love

Yara: hey

Mlondi: missed me already

Yara : ofcourse but where are you

Mlondi: lucky you I'm just in the gate

Yara: oh oky

Mlondi: I better find you Naked upstairs, yara giggled,Pedro attempted to Slap mlondi but he blocked him.

Yara: just get here,she hung up

Mlondi: I can't wait too my love,he said that just to piss pedro Off

Pedro: do you have a death wish mlo

Mlondi: no why?

Pedro: look like you have one Nx,mlondi chuckled

Pedro: don't laugh I'm going to rearrange this ugly face of yours

Mlondi: sorry brother inlaw,Pedro got out off mlondi's car and rushed inside, pissed.

Mlondi followed him chuckling.

YARA POV

My handsome brother walked in looking Tense as usual,He greeted us,I got up and Hugged him

Pedro: how are you baby

Me; I'm good how are you

Pedro :awesome

Muzi: Pedro I didn't know you here

Pedro: yes mr M I arrived yesterday

Muzi: good to see you man ,then mlondi walked in,he frowned I knew he was surprised to see his dad.

Mlondi: umm hello

Muzi: hi son

Mazulu: hi bhuti,he came to me ,he perked my lips,ok ay mlondi has drama sometimes.

Muzi: you good?he was looking at mlondi

Mlondi: yes I'm good

Muzi: I'm here to see you Son

Mlondi: ok Let's go to my study.they both got up and followed each out.

Me: ok bro please eat before its get cold, Mazulu was now finished eating ,she took Lwande from Pedro and walked out with him.

Me: so how is Adrienne

Pedro: she's good and I miss her

Me: you just got here bro

Pedro: she's my other half so when I'm alone,I feel incomplete

Me: ahh that so sweet, Then moses brought milk for us

NARRATED

Moses brought hot milk to the table, his eyes were stuck on Yara ,he poured milk in a jug ,he zoned out staring at Yara,Pedro was staring at moses all this time,moses didn't notice that the jug was full,milk splashed out on the the table

Pedro:what the hell

Moses: oh I'm so so sorry

Yara: it's ok don't worry I will clean,mazulu
appeared after putting Lwande to sleep

Mazulu:don't worry sis I'm going to Clean

Yara: thank you Mah,moses rushed out fast

Pedro: where did you get this Motherfuck*r

Yara: Pedro!

Pedro: what ,he's a moron

Mazulu laughed,Siblings continued with breakfast.

NARRATED

Mtoti decided to go and check Mlondi at work,He

parked his car and Walked in the company ,he went to the reception area ,but the receptionists was not in the Desk,he waited a little, it his second Time coming to his family company

Then Ntombi Appeared.Mtoti was focused on his phone.

Ntombi: hi can I help you?

Mtoti:

Ntombi: sorry bhuti can I help you,Mtoti lifted his eyes

Ntombi:do you need help?

Mtoti: oh ..umm he was so taken by Ntombi"

Nkosazane (princess I'm looking for the receptionists

Ntombi: I'm the one for you,I mean I'm the Receptionists

Mtoti: ohh I've been here before,it my first time

seing you

Ntombi:" ok maybe you came when I was on leave",Ntombi couldn't take her eyes off to this hunk infront of her

Mtoti: yeah it must be, I'm here to see my brother

Ntombi: your brother?

Mtoti: ohh I'm Mtoti Mkhize ,I'm here to see Mlondi

Ntombi: oh ok but mr mkhize is not in today

Mtoti: oh oryt I should have called him first

Ntombi: yeah

Mtoti: Nice to meet you miss??,he extended his hand for handshake

Ntombi: oh I'm Ntombi Bhengu,Mtoti kissed Ntombi hand ,Ntombi felt her panties getting damp sametime

Ntombi: nice to meet you toi

Mtoti: likewise, let me run thanks for your help

Ntombi: bye

Mtoti: Bye Mangcolosi(Ntombi's clan name),Ntombi was blushing like a crazy woman.Mtoti drove off.

Back to Mlondi's house

Muzi and mlondi got in his study

And they sat down

Muzi: how are you ndodana(son)

Mlondi: good

Muzi: that good,then Silence

Muzi: mlondi I know I'm the last person you want to see right now but I'm here To apologize to you i was wrong to accuse you son ,i was still greaving I'm sorry

Mlondi: but dad you know me,if I did it ,I wouldn't hide it.

Muzi: I know mlondi,I know ,she was evil but she was still my mother ,my heart was broken

Mlondi: I understand dad I do,just that I was heartbroken, what hurt me the most is that you accused us infront of everyone dad you should have atleast called us on the side.

Muzi: I did wrong son I'm so sorry

Mlondi: so how far are you with your investigation

Muzi: eash about that,its a dead end but I suspect someone

Mlondi: who? Because I assure you ,I did not kill makhulu

Muzi: I know mlondi I know

Mlondi: so who?

Muzi: i suspect Ricardo

Mlondi: what? Mr Garcia But how i mean who told him about makhulu trying to kill yara

Muzi: son this was bigger than we knew

Mlondi: what do you mean?

Muzi: after the day you wanted to kill makhulu after confessing about killing Mtoti mother, Makhulu ordered a Hit On Makoti

Mlondi: Dad no

Muzi: I'm telling you, I think MR Garcia got that information and that why he striked first

Mlondi: wow I can't believe makhulu wow

Muzi: I'm sorry to say this but I'm glad She's dead

Mlondi: dad!

Muzi: no mlondi I'm serious, Ricardo is A very Dangerous man ,what if he just killed us all and took his daughter and left, all because of makhulu's evilness

Mlondi: Wow

Muzi: so son please let's move past this, I don't want to fight with you anymore, Mlondi got up and hugged His Dad

Mlondi: it's ok Mkhize.

DOWNSTAIRS

Yara was with his brother having a great conversation.

Pedro: Baby you look happy

Yara: I am happy bro

Pedro: I see ,and I'm happy that moron makes you happy

Yara: don't call him that Pedro

Pedro: okay sorry, but serious I'm all about you

being happy, if you not happy, I'm not happy I might go on a killing Spree,he said that with a serious face, yara's out popped out

Yara: Pedro!

Pedro: I'm joking sorella,he chuckled.

Pedro: so You getting married in September

Yara: she smiled, yes bro

Pedro: look at you,mmm Ok I Decided that I'm going to pay for your wedding Gown

Yara: WHAT?

Pedro: yes as your big brother and you as my Queen, I would like to do this for you,yara hugged his brother

Yara: thank you Pedro you are the best brother ever,tears ran down her cheeks

Pedro: don't cry,he wiped her tears

"And now what did you do to my wife"

Pedro: you talking about my Queen, mlondi pulled yara from Pedro.

Mlondi: Mami what wrong baby are you ok?

Yara: yes I'm ok

Mlondi: but you crying my love

Yara: tears of joy baby.

Mlondi: ohh you got me worried there,he hugged her,and they sat down ,Pedro was impressed to see how much Mlondi cares about his little sister.

Mlondi: Pedro you not allowed to make my wife shed a tear,you hear me? Sadness or Happiness this must be your last time

Yara: Baby!,mlondi just smashed his lips on Yara,yara pulled out fast

Mlondi: I love you

Yara: love you too

Pedro: nx Fucken Show Off

Mlondi: jealous makes you Nasty,yara decided to interrupt Bromance

Yara: bbe where is your Father?

Mlondi: at Lwande's room

Yara: ohh,So Bro what my Budget?

Pedro: No Budget My Queen,you can buy your Dress Anywhere in the world

Yara: OMG

Mlondi: what dress,Yara started telling mlo about her great news,Pedro Left them and went to The kitchen area. He found moses Reading Cook Book,Moses lifted his eyes and met by Pedro's intimidating Eyes

Moses: umm sir do you need anything?

Pedro: Yes I need you to listen to me carefully,

Pedro stood in front of Moses face.

Pedro: I DON'T KNOW YOU,I DON'T KNOW WHY YOU HERE,WHAT I KNOW IS THAT,I DONT LIKE THE WAY YOU LOOK AT MY SISTER YOU SUCKER,JUST DO YOUR DAMN JOB AND STAY AWAY FROM MY SISTER, TRUST ME,YOU DON'T WANT TO MESS WITH ME.After that He left moses Trembling with fear.

Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:46] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT #55

Month later

NARRATED

Moses was having a conversation with someone and he looked very Nervous.

Moses was telling that person that is not easy to get on Yara because She doesn't even look at him.but on the other hand he knew he can't continue with their mission because He fell in Love with her so hard.

AT MLONDI'S HOUSE

Mlondi was getting ready for work,he was running around looking for his phone

Mlondi: Mami have you seen my phone.

Yara: no where did you last see it?

Mlondi: I don't know bbe I'm running very late,I think I'm leaving without it

Yara: I told you buy a second phone but you don't listen

Mlondi: aybo Mami, I cant cater for 2 phones,yara tried to Call mlondi's phone,but nothing,it was just ringing but couldn't hear it.

Mlondi: ok I'm leaving mami,I will see you later and why are you up so early.

Yara: Mandy is coming so.

Mlondi: finally we haven't seen her for so long

Yara: more than 2 month

Mlondi: ok mami bye,I love you ,he kissed her and ran out.Yara shouted

Yara: Love you too have a good day.

AT MKHIZE'S PROPERTIES

Mlondi rushed in.

Ntombi: morning mr Mkhize you are very late

Mlondi: tell me something I don't know Ntombi, I couldn't find my phone at home

Ntombi: ok here are your files and the notes that you asked

Mlondi: Thank you so much and Ntombi Please Push HR I really need a PA.

Ntombi: don't worry Mr mkhize

Mlondi: Good, he rushed to the boardroom where he was having a meeting with a potential new client

Ntombi was glued to her laptop screen

"What is chasing Mr Mkhize?, ntombi lifted her eyes up

Ntombi: morning miss Zethu

Zethu: Morning, so what eating mr Mkhize I saw him running in like something is chasing him.

Ntombi: ohh he was just late , he couldn't fone his phone at home that why.

Zethu; oh oky I'm here to leave this Invite ,we finally launching MARTIN'S ATTORNEY'S ,so you all invited

Ntombi; mmm being invited by CEO herself this is great.

Zethu: we in same building so we practically family, ok let me go

Ntombi: ok I will pass this to Mr mkhize

Zethu: Do That ,she walked .

Back To Mlonde's House

Londa parked his car,he hasn't gone back to USA
sihle left alone this time,he closed his Car and

walked inside the house

Londa: wifey I'm home, Yara rolled her eyes because he knew that was Londa, who insisted that she must call him Hubby because, him and mlo they twins its means she's also his wife .she shouted

Yara: "Lounge" ,Londa Went to the lounge,he found Yara,Mazulu and the baby and he greeted them.Yara Got up and Hugged him

Londa: how are you wifey

Yara: I'm good hubby you?

Londa: I'm good,they sat down, Londa took Malwande

Londa: how is my boy Doing

Yara: he's very good

Mazulu: so you not working today Bhuti

Londa: working?,yara Chuckled

Yara: Mah this is Londa Not Mloni

Mazulu: what ? you lying ,Mxm I must admit I will never be able to spot the difference

Londa: don't worry I'm more handsome than mloni

Yara: says who

Londa: ohh its must be nice,to have spoke person

Mazulu: find a wife

Londa: I haven't found the one mah

Yara: don't be bitter ke

Londa: whatever atleast this guy looks like me ,he was busy playing with Iwande

Mazulu: you and his father look like one person so he look like both of you

Londa : ay you look like me wena boy boy ok,yes like your Real father me Londa mkhize

Yara: say that infront of mloni I tell you

Londa: lol he will smash my face in the wall ,so no

can't do,then Mazulu Left Yara and Londa.

Londa:I've been calling your man all morning but can't seem to go through to him.

Yara: he left his phone in the house,I have to find it,he couldn't find it

Londa: oh that why

Yara: so can I make you something to eat?

Londa: no thanks wifey I passed Mazuma's house so I'm still full

Yara: ok, so Mr USA what happening

Londa: nothing happening my life is so boring and I don't like to stay in the US anymore

Yara: but why?

Londa: I miss family,I miss Mloni its very hard to be away from him for long,I mean we grew up so

close,you know we used to share bed everyday but we both had separate rooms but we will change rooms in order to be together

Yara: wow

Londa: yeah I mean mlondi Is stronger than me,he can function without me,but me on the other hand I cannot.

Yara: wow I knew you share strong bond but you opened another page for me

Londa: yeah we do.

MOSES POV

my name is Moses Mokoena I'm a professional Chef, I'm from Johannesburg but I'm here in Durban because of work

I haven't been able to keep my eyes off Yara, I don't think I ever seen someone so beautiful in my life, she is something else. I don't even think I can go on With an original plan, I just think I'm in love., then my fone rang.

Moses: why are you calling me

Zethu: you alone there I saw mlondi he's working so I need results today

Moses: no she's not alone she's with another Twin brother

Zethu: damn ,what the hell is he doing in his brothers house without his brother being There

Moses: like you said they brother's actually twins so he doesn't need to report when he's visiting and I'm sure he called him unfortunately it seems as if mlondi left his fone in the house

Zethu: what? Mmm you just gave me an Idea

Moses: what idea?

Zethu: bye for now I have to work my magic, she hung up, Sigh , "what did I got myself into"

NARRATED

Mlondi finished his meeting and she called Ntombi in his Office .

Ntombi knocked

Mlondi: Come in

Ntombi: yes Mr mkhize

Mlondi: oh sorry Ntombi, I wanted to say thank you , your notes helped me a lot .

Ntombi: so does that mean you got the Contract

Mlondi: ofcourse this is big ,he actually want to build an Estate, so we going to build This houses

from scratch so He's willing to pay big time

Ntombi: Wow

Mlondi: I'm talking about 9 zeros here

Ntombi: what? You mean Billions?

Mlondi: ofcourse we going to waste so much money also but we going to Gain more

Ntombi: wow I'm speechless

Mlondi: so how about you the whole day off we have to celebrate

Ntombi: realy ,thank you so much Mr Mkhize you the best

Mlondi: I know right,i added something on your account to spoil yourself and your boy,how is he?

Ntombi: oh my God thank you, he's very good but naughty, he's attending Creche now

Mlondi: wow he's growing, he's 3 now?

Ntombi: yes he's 3 , thank you mr Mkhize so much

and how is yours,mlondi opened his laptop and showed Ntombi's Malwande's picture

Ntombi: oh my God He's so cute mr mkhize and looks exactly like you

Mlondi: he does right,mlondi smiled

Ntombi: wow and thanks again mr mkhize my boy is going to be so happy to see me early.

Mlondi: pleasure now go before I change my mind ,Ntombi rushed out but she turned at the door

Mlondi: is there something else?

Ntombi: no but It ,I mean I saw your other brother yesterday ,he was here looking for you,mlondi frowned

Ntombi: he said he's name is Mtoti

Mlondi: ohh yeah that my brother

Ntombi: ohh

Mlondi: mlondi chuckled, do you want him?

Ntombi: No I was just,I mean,, mlondi cut her off

Mlondi: it's ok you don't have to explain Ntombi.

Ntombi: ok bye, she disappeared fast,mlondi laughed because of the way Ntombi was blushing while talking about Mtoti.he used his office landline for Phone call.

Mtoti: Hello

Mlondi: bhuti uryt? Mlondi here

Mtoti: oh what happened to your fone

Mlondi: left it at home

Mtoti: oh ok

Mlondi: are you busy? I want you to come and see me in the office

Mtoti: oh oryt I'll be there now now,he Sounded so excited

Mlondi:I didn't know you love me this much,you

sound so excited to see me

Mtoti: don't flatter your self, he hung up,mlondi chuckled.

Back To Mlondi's house

Yara was laughing non stop listening to Londa's Crazy stories.

Yara: you really lying right now.

Londa: I'm telling you,dad beat us up with a Sjambok and I was the one who was crying so much louder than anyone.

Yara: but you guys,how can you steal 2 of your father's cars you were supposed atleast to take one.

Londa : no Mlondi wanted to drive also ,so we decided to steal both

Yara: and crush them both ay I give up

Londa: Mom Slapped me so Hard I fell down , Yara was laughing so hard

Yara: you deserved it ay

Londa: I Guess so I'm telling we were very naughty kids,mmm this guy look like he did some damage down there

Yara: realy ok go and change him

Londa: what? But I...yara cut him off

Yara: no buts let's go and change him

Londa: ay this is abuse

Yara: aybo you said you are real father so you must show us ,they climbed the stairs and got in Lwande's Nursery ,Londa layed lwande down.

Yara: take off his pants

Londa: what does he eat again,COWS INSIDES, yara giggled

Yara: no just milk and Purity

Londa: your I'm suffocating here,yara showed him how to,then he removed Lwande's dirty nappy and he put a clean one.

Yara: good job daddy

Londa: God I feel dizzy

Yara: lol so much drama,you good at this you can babysit him now.

Londa: I don't think I'm ready Hah, then ,mlondi's fone indicated Message Notifications

Yara: ok mlondi left his fone here,on your coat boy boy ,Londa was sitting in a chair with the baby

Londa: "talk about babies I wanted us to talk about ngcebo "

Yara took mlondi's fone,when she touched the screen he had a lot of missed call and messages

Yara: ok what about her,she checked if there are no important messages the boom

" I DIDN'T KNOW YOU CAN MAKE ME FEEL LIKE THIS AGAIN,HERE WHAT YOU ASKED ME TO SEND YOU",Yara just froze,she went numb sametime.

Londa: I was thinking....he turned and saw that she was not okay ,"wifey are you okay?, yara didn't answer her eyes were glued on the screen. Londa placed the baby in the coat.londa went to Yara.

Londa: "Yara,"yara jumped a little

Yara: mmmh

Londa: what wrong,he snatched the phone,he saw the screen he couldn't believe his eyes

Londa: this must be mistake wifey I promise you,

Yara: how do you know?

Londa: I don't know but I know mlo he would never, please don't jump to any Conclusions, yara was still numb. londa hugged her but she didn't respond ,she just sat down, Londa took Mlondi's phone and he ran out .

Downstairs

When londa was approaching the door, mandy walked

Mandy: awu you here also

Londa: yes but I'm leaving now

Mandy: wooh why do you look like you just saw a ghost

Londa: I might as well saw it

Mandy: what going on,Londa showed him phone

Mandy:what the hell,who is this, I mean this looks like Zethu, why is he sending you nudes londa

Londa: this is mlondi fone ,read the Caption, mandy read the Message that came with Zethu's Naked Pics

Mandy: no no WTF did yara see this?

Londa: ofcourse

Mandy : no but I know mlondi didn't do this ,let me go and check on her ,guys fix this whore before I order a hit on her

Londa: I'm on it trust me,he side hugged his sister and rushed out ,Mandy climbed fast the stairs calling Yara

Plz like and Comment

Share

[06/15, 20:46] Marcia: INSERT #56

When the sun dies And the stars fade from view
Our love will remain Real and True

....REAL AND TRUE by MILEY CYRUS

NARRATED

Yara was still at Lwande's room when she heard
Mandy shouting her name,She got up and walked
out of the nursery

Yara: I'm here, they met in a passage " Look at you
Glowing they hugged"

, Mandy got confused by the manner she found yara

in,She looked calm and cool.

Mandy: how are you ,you playing with me look at you don't look like you just had a baby.

Yara: I just started exercising with your brother, I'm not happy about my tummy

Mandy: what tummy,you have non

Yara: you crazy let's go downstairs

Mandy: where's my boy,I missed him too much

Yara': he just fell asleep

Mandy : let's pass his room,so that I can kiss him,they got into the baby's room,Mandy went to him

Mandy: OH MY GOD,he's more cuter than ever and He is Mlo exactly

Yara: you mean Londa because he insist he look like him not mlo

Mandy: you know londa is crazy,he really believes he's different to Mlo,they both Chuckled and they left for downstairs.

Yara; so where have you been.

Mandy : no yara are you okay?

Yara: ofcourse why wouldn't I be

Mandy: I met Londa at the door and he Showed me Mloni's phone.

Yara: oh you mean that ,I know that is a Lie,Mandy was so confused

Mandy: what do you mean,I mean how do yo know

Yara: Because Nomaciko Warned me about her

Mandy: you mean you still connects with her?

Yara: ofcourse more than ever, she chose me so there's no turning back it's just that after all the drama ,I haven't told mlondi anything about her, I

just call Bab Mzimela if its Emergency

Mandy: wow so Zethu?

Yara: Apparently she's on a mission to break me and Mlondi up ,she even bought our chef to to her dirty work

Mandy: so you mean the chef is still here even though you know he's evil

Yara: just following orders darling, had to wait for Zethu to strike then she will get Nomaciko's wrath.

Mandy:this shit is scary yara ay ay

Yara: lol you just scared of your ancestors

Mandy : atleast they doing good job ,I was scared for mlondi I'm sure ,once he see pictures, he's gonna go crazy.

Yara: don't worry I'm going to call him and tell him that he must come home

Mandy: I hope he doesn't get Heart attack

Yara: lool, yara got up," let's go and find something to drink ,I need you tell me about Brandon, mandy giggled .

AT MKHIZE'S PROPERTIES

Mtoti walked in the building looking forward on seing Ntombi again but Ntombi wasn't on her desk,he was so disappointed when security Guard told him that reception is closed.he took steps to Mlondi's office because he doesn't like Elevators.

He knocked

Mlondi: come in,Mtoti walked in

Mlondi: Wooh are you going in a date or something?

Mtoti: ofcourse not why are you asking that?

Mlondi: aybo bhuti, you look so Daper

Mtoti: awu ngyabonga mkhize (thank you mkhize)

Mlondi: mmm wangbiza kamnandi bhuti (mm you just called me so nicely bro), they bro hugged.

Mtoti: so Where is Mangcolosi today?

Mlondi: who is that now, Mtoti smiled

Mtoti: the beautiful lady in the Reception

Mlondi: wooh she's Mangcolosi I thought that was Ntombi

Mtoti: bhuti please why did you call me here?

Mlondi: to talk about Mangcolosi

Mtoti: ok what wrong , where is she , is she okay?

Mlondi: wooh hold up man Ntombi is fine, I just gave her a day off.

Mtoti: but why

Mlondi: because I'm her boss yebyababa

Mtoti: mxm

Mlondi: wait you love her,I mean you want her

Mtoti: who told you that

Mlondi: I can see it in your eyes,good news ,she asked about you today

Mtoti: you not joking right?

Mlondi: no I'm not ,so do you like her

Mtoti: bhuti,I haven't been able to get her out of my mind ,but I think she's way out of my league I mean she's beautiful and all

Mlondi: what do you mean out of your league bhuti, if you love her go for her bro,don't doubt yourself you are somebody you are not that herdboy anymore, and you not charity case on us, you are entitled to anything that you have right now you get me

Mtoti: I hear you bhuti and thank you

Mlondi: you dont have to....they got interrupted by

Londa who ran inside,they both got up

Mlondi: aybo what happening?

Londa: it's bad bro,he threw mlondi his fone,mlondi couldn't believe his eyes

Mtoti: what wrong bhuti,mlondi gave him his phone

Mlondi: Londa tell me that Mami didn't see this

Londa: eash bro she....

Mlondi: Noooooooo

Londa: it's time to deal with this whore once and for all

Mlondi: I'm going to kill her now,he attempted to walk out,but Londa pulled him in.

Londa: no dont I will deal with her

Mlondi: But I.....his phone rang interrupting their argument

Mtoti: its sis,mlondi froze

Londa: answer the damn phone Mlo, mlondi answered

Mlondi: he ..hello

Yara: hey, if you not busy can you come home?

Mlondi: yes I can,I'll see you now

Yara: ok thanks ,she hung up.

Mlondi: she want to see me now,I am so nervous, what am I going to say,what if she doesn't believe me?

Londa: Go and Face her bro,don't worry about zethu,I'm going to with her

Mtoti: just tell her the truth bhuti

Mlondi : "ok let me go",he took his phone and walk out

Mtoti: but how can one person be this cruel

Londa: she's a devil,you can go bhuti I'm going to be

here for a while.

Mtoti: ok bhuti see you later, Londa sat on his Brother's chair.

In the meantime Mtoti drove out and he decided to pass At the Mall, but he soon regretted his decision because there was a lot of Traffic. Apparently there was Accident in the way, but he managed to reach The mall

AT THE MALL

He couldn't believe his eyes, he saw her with a cute little boy who was actually talking non stop with her, She had a big Smile on her Face, He decided that he won't let nerves to get the Best of him , He walked inside.

***NTOMBI POV ***

My name is Ntombi Bhengu I'm 30 years of Age,I'm a mother of 3 year old Beautiful boy " Owami"

I live at Mlazi with my son only I'm originally from OLUNDI KZN.

I'm thankful for mkhize's company because I've been working for them more tha 6 years ,they are very good people, Their Package Salary is more than enough for a Receptionist. ,today mr Mkhize gave me 5000 just to spoil me and my son,I just went to his school and asked to take him early.

We at Spur ,his favourite Restaurant he really love their burgers,he's been talking non stop, but I'm used to him,I thank God for him everyday.

"Hello Boy"

Owami: hello uncle", I lifted my eyes,oh God take me now,why God create such juicy men in this world

Mtoti:what is that you eating its looks so nice

Owami: this is a Burger my mom bought it for me,sit here ,he pointed the chair " MOM is going to buy you your own burger, trust my son to sell me to this Speciman

Mtoti: ohh realy so your mom has a lot of money

Owami: yes she is,owami looked at me " Give Him your wallet Mummy so that he can see your money.

Mtoti: yes Mommy give me your wallet, he said that with a huge Smug in his face,I took out my wallet and gave it to him.he opened my wallet

Mtoti: you were right boy boy your mom has a lot of money,owami laughed

Owami: I'm not boy boy uncle ,my name is Owami

Mtoti: ohh I'm sorry Owami you have a beautiful name

Owami: thank you

Mtoti: ok let me order my own Burger, Mtoti took 200 in my Wallet and Gave me back my wallet

Owami: say thank you uncle

Mtoti: thank you mommy, gosh the way he said mommy, I just blushed, Mtoti and Owami they were having their sweet conversation without including me, waiter brought Mtoti's take away order, he paid with my money and said, "KEEP THE CHANGE " to a waiter, aybo this guy

Owami: Ain't you going to eat your burger uncle

Mtoti: no I will eat at home but don't worry I'm going call you and tell you how was my burger

Owami: ohh so that means you will find me on mommy's fone because I don't have one, mommy says I'm still young to own one

Mtoti: yeah she's right, so I have to take mommy's number so that I can call her to get to you

Owami: oh yes,owami took my phone and gave it to Mtoti, he smiled and started tapping my phone and he gave it back to me.he got up

Mtoti: ok thank you owami you helped me a lot I have to go now

Owami: ok bye, don't forget to call me

Mtoti: I won't, I promise and Thank you mommy for the burger

Ntombi: pleasure, just like that he walked out.wow

AT MLONDI'S HOUSE

He parked his car ,His hands were shaking, he walked slowly inside the house, he met Mandy.

Mandy: Bro

Mlondi: hey

Mandy: are you good?

Mlondi: where is Mami?

Mandy: upstairs why are you shaking Get it together man

Mlondi: ok is she okay?

Mandy: I don't know just go,he started climbing the stairs,mandy chuckled

Mlondi reached his room he stood by the entrance ,he looked at Yara Who was focusing on her laptop screen

Yara: ok Papa love you too.mlondi's heart pumped so fast thinking that maybe yara was telling his father about Zethu Saga.

Mlondi: mami can I get in?

Yara: ofcourse you can come in,mlondi got in and sat next to Yara

Yara: are you good?

Mlondi: no

Yara: what wrong

Mlondi: mami I'm sorry, I swear I didn't do anything with her,I don't even know where did she got my number,I wouldn't do this to you ,you have to believe me baby I'm telling the truth,I know this looks bad but I swear baby I...

Yara: I believe you

Mlondi: I will do everything to prov..he stopped " what did you say? You believe me mami?

Yara: ofcourse I believe you baby,I wont allow Zethu or Anyone Else To destroy our Relationship, he just hugged yara so tight ,yara fell on top of him.

Yara: Baby

Mlondi: I love you ,I Just want to hold you
mami,yara just nodded and remained on top of his
man.

Londa decided to go to MARTIN'S ATTORNEY'S to
face Zethu.

We walked in and he spoke to their Receptionist

Londa: hi I need to see your CEO

Receptionist: unfortunately Mr?

Londa: Mkhize

Receptionist: Mr Mkhize We just Got a Call that Our
CEO was involved in a car Accident

Londa: What? ZETHU?

Receptionist:Yes we still shocked

Londa: ok thanks sis,Londa walked out, very
shocked about what he just heard.

Plz comment and like

[06/15, 20:46] Marcia: INSERT #57

#3 insert left

You tryna make a move, tonight I got the time Tell me what you wanna do Call the squad if you wanna rendezvous They gon' push up on it, on it, I only got room for two

....on the way by BLACK ft Khalid

NTOMBI POV

It's now 6pm mtoti hasn't called, Owami is waiting patiently,my phone is sitting next to him ,he's watching Cartoons but he hasn't forgotten about

uncle we burger.

Owami: mommy he's going to call right?

Ntombi: yes baby he will

Owami: oky ,he carried on with his Cartoons, Mtoti better call because if not I swear I will never speak to him again, all can happen but my son is my number,so I don't want to see him sad.then my thoughts were interrupted by ringtone,I picked up my phone

Owami: is that him?

Ntombi: i don't know baby,I answered it was unsaved number

Ntombi: hello

"Don't tell me you asleep already,I rolled my eyes,it was my Older sister Nozipho

Ntombi: no its 6:30 PM so it's still early

Nozipho: ok I was just checking up on you guys, how is owami?

Ntombi: we great how are you guys??

Nozipho: we good, let me go,I don't have enough airtime bye

Ntombi: bye,she hung up, sigh me and my sister we not that close actually we dont get along,but that is a story for another day.

Owami: mommy

Ntombi: yes my boy

Owami: can I have juice please

Ntombi: ofcourse ,I got up,went to make orange juice in the kitchen, then i heard owami shouting my name

Owami: mommy mommy, your fone is ringing, he was running with it on his hands , i met him halfway and I answered.

Ntombi: hello

Mtoti: hi can I speak to Owami, ouch really that was cold

Ntombi: oky I put it in the speaker, I gave owami the phone

Owami: is that him mommy?

Ntombi: yes boy

Owami: hello uncle

Mtoti: hello Owami

Owami: how was your burger, I heard Mtoti chuckling

Mtoti: it was so nice thank you for asking mommy to buy it for me

Owami: oky did you also enjoy your chips

Mtoti: ofcourse they were also delicious

Owami: ok uncle bye uncle

Mtoti: awu you leaving already

Owami: yes because I'm watching superman

Mtoti: ohh ok

Owami: do you like Superman Uncle

Mtoti: yes I do

Owami: ok bye bye,he gave me my fone and ran back to his Cartoons

Mtoti: you leaving already

Ntombi: he's gone already,he hung up,wow

20 minutes later my phone rang again

Ntombi: hello

Mtoti: Sawubona Mangcolosi, gosh the way he say "Mangcolosi" with that his seductive voice

Ntombi: yebo Mr mkhize how are you

Mtoti: ungasho kanjani ukuthy mr Mkhize

Ngingaganiwe kodwa Mangcolosi (How can you say "Mr Mkhize" to me Mangcolosi even thou I'm single)

Ntombi: ohh I didn't know

Mtoti: I'm glad now you know,so call me Mtoti.

Ntombi: oh oky

Mtoti: you looked beautiful today

Ntombi: thank you

Mtoti: so what are you doing right now?

Ntombi: getting ready to sleep and You?

Mtoti: Stalking Someone

Ntombi: what? ,he laughed" don't laugh are you stalker?

Mtoti: We benefited something in my family by

stalking someone

Ntombi: how?

Mtoti: my brother stalked his wife and now they married

Ntombi: oh so you walking on his footsteps

Mtoti: yes I'm hoping for a great results too

Ntombi: ok so why are you stalking that someone

Mtoti: Because I couldn't sleep without seeing her face

Ntombi: ohh its She,my heart dropped

Mtoti: ofcourse its woman ,why would I stalk a man
Mangcolosi

Ntombi: I don't know, you might be into men,then I heard a knock in my Door "

Mtoti: im straight as a ruler "There's someone at the door,so I'ma have to put you on hold

Mtoti: so you still want to talk to me

Ntombi: No,I mean Yes.....he cut me off

Mtoti: your wish is my command Mangcolosi, he hung up,aybo this guy sigh

I went to open the door.

Ntombi: who is it?

Mtoti: The stalker,I froze,because I heard exactly who it was , opened the door.

Mtoti: Hi

Ntombi: hi

Mtoti happy to see me?

Ntombi: I.. I don't know

Mtoti: but you just told me you still want to talk to me so here I am,can i get in .

Ntombi : oh sorry please come in.

Mtoti: you have a nice home

Ntombi: thank you,I showed him the seat ,he sat down then I turned to my talkative son,I should've known that he fell asleep because there was no way he was gonna keep quiet after seing Mtoti,I took him to his Room.and I walked back to the lounge.

Mtoti: you must had a long day at the mall the boy looks tired

Ntombi: trust me he is, he was walking around like crazy,I literally had to run after him

Mtoti: and his generous too,I mean who give his mom wallet to strangers, we both laughed

Ntombi: shame I didn't know he was a sellout,that was a daylight robbery.

Mtoti: I guess he just fell sorry for me he saw that I was hungry .

Ntombi: Lucky you, so mr stalker you realy a stalker ,how did you know my address?

Mtoti: stalker Never Reveals it source

Ntombi: ohh Mlondi Taught you well

Mtoti: aybo I didn't say that mlondi was a stalker

Ntombi: hello he's the married one

Mtoti: damn I shouldn't have told you about this

Ntombi: too late ke, but I don't blame him , his woman is something else

Mtoti: yes she's beautiful, that how mkhize's do ,we chose the best

Ntombi: you call that beauty she's ay i don't even know how to describe her

Mtoti: ok enough about her beauty let's talk about you

Ntombi: what about me?

Mtoti: You beautiful

Ntombi: thank you

Mtoti: and I want you,ok the guy says he wants me.

Ntombi:

Mtoti: Mangcolosi

Ntombi: mhmmm ,I dont know why I was suddenly tounge tied

Mtoti: I'm not going to play games with you ,i would like to get to know you better,I haven't been able to stop thinking about you since the first day I laid my eyes on you Mangcolosi,Uyithathile inhliziyo yam(you captured my heart),I couldn't sleep without telling you this today,then silence " Say something Mangcolosi "

Ntombi: umm..I hear you

Mtoti: you don't have to say anything right now ,all I'm asking is to allow me to take you out in a date,I looked down and said

Ntombi: okay

Mtoti: Thank you Mangcolosi ,now you can get that drink for me ,it not easy to be next to someone so hot ,he said that with a smile.

Ntombi: ain't you cheesy now

Mtoti: I knew I'm handsome but to compare me to a cheese I'll take that as Compliment Madlabazane, I couldn't hold myself, I just laughed so hard and he joined me, I got up and went to get Mango Juice for him, he took a glass and thanked me

Mtoti: why are you laughing at me, phela mina ngumzulu sbuye singdide isngisi (I'm a Zulu man sometimes I don't understand English? "So when you mentioned "you "and "cheesy" in one sentence I assumed you saying I'm smooth or handsome like cheese

Ntombi: Mtoti please stop ,i don't like to laugh anymore. he carried on with his crazy Jokes I can't remember when was the last time I laughed like that, before we noticed it was 10 O'clock. He had to leave, we planned our date for the next weekend.

Mtoti: thank you for allowing me to share this time

with you Ntombenhle

Ntombi: im Ntombi but not Ntombenhle that not my name

Mtoti: but I just gave it to you,Umuhle(you beautiful) so this name suits you perfectly, I blushed

Ntombi: thank you,I walked him out.

Mtoti: have a great night

Ntombi: you too ,he just ambushed me with a hug and he perked my forehead,I just felt shivers running down my spine, God his lips,

Mtoti: bye Mangcolosi

Ntombi: bye ,then he got in his car ,he waved and drove off,you could have seen me I'm sure my cheeks were red like a tomato from blushing.

1 month later

My date with Mtoti went very well or should I say Our last date.i haven't seen him for a month since that date,what i received from him was a letter read like this:

"DEAR MANGCOLOSI IM WRITING THIS LETTER
BECAUSE I DIDN'T GET THE TIME TO COME TO YOU
AND TELL YOU THIS IN PERSON I HAVE TO GO AWAY
FOR A WHILE,BUT ILL BE BACK WHAT I CAN
PROMISE YOU IS THAT IM HOLDING YOUR HEART
WHERE I GO TAKE CARE OF YOURSELF
MANGCOLOSI AND OWAMI

Love: MTOTI

That was it,its been a month still nothing ,not even an SMS, I'm very mad at him,but I miss him so much at the same time, Sigh

***YARA POV ***

Where do I start,my baby is now 5 month he smiles all the time,everyone wants a piece of him,turns out Zethu was in car Accident ,she's now crippled,she lost both of her legs and an Arm,yes you heard me.Moses confessed everything to us ,the mkhize brothers told him that they dont even want to see his hair here in KZN,Apparently he just left the country

Ngcebo's aunt died Last month it was sad That aunt was the only person who had interest on her from her father's family, at least her kids are old and working working now.

Turns out I'm getting married at... wait for it

.....ITALY. yes I'm having a destination wedding courtesy of my Brother Mario, he just surprised me ,I was so happy.end of next month I'm going to USA for my wedding dress I can't wait,pity Amanda cant come with us to the US because she just gave birth to a bouncing Baby girl named Kiyara, Mario named her after our older sister she is so beautiful they say she looks like me .

my man is still hot,handsome,loving,caring and The best, what can I say I'm just blessed.

Bhuti Mtoti is in Russia god knows doing what,when I asked mlondi, he just said he had to go there all Mkhize Man has to pass There.

Today Londa asked to talk to me with mlondi I don't know why but he sounded so serious.

Mlondi: Mami stop worrying about something you don't know

Me: I can't help it ,what I'f we did something to him without even realizing that it's wrong?

Mlondi: no bbe there's nothing like that

Me: ohh you know why he requested a meeting?

Mlondi: no but I'm saying is let's not jump to conclusions

Me: oky bbe

Mlondi: want me to kiss you

Me: no

Mlondi: ok I'm going to force myself on you, I laughed

Me: aybo that...he just smashed his lips on mine, and he got on top of me "babe stop we in a lounge "

Mlondi: you mean our lounge ,he carried on kissing

me like crazy, then Ayanda walked in

Ayanda: ohh no,guys your room?

Mlondi: keep walking junior ,I tried to push him,but he didn't budge

Ayanda: eww lord,He ran upstairs

Me:baby stop

Mlondi: I love you

Me: I know

Mlondi: aybo I love you

Me: I said I know

Mlondi: ok I'm going to force that one out of you also,he started Tickling me,I was laughing so hard that I was losing my breath

Mlondi: you don't love me now

Me: I love you baby please stop

Mlondi: you love me how much?

Me: big time baby I love you ocean size

" Guys don't tell me you having sex here in a lounge"

Mlondi: nx why didn't you knock wena

Londa: knock in my house? you must be crazy

Mlondi: when are you getting married so that you can stop claiming my things

Londa: aybo I have a wife,he greeted me "Hi wifey"

Me: hubby how are you

Londa: I'm great,mlondi gave londa a dead stare

Mlondi: " Nyay nyayfi," we busted laughing with londa

Me: ay I give up on you two,hubby can I make you anything

Londa: no thank you...for now, mlondi laughed

Mlondi: I knew it,you love food too much

Londa: don't act like you don't,where is Matewu

Me: stop calling my son that, they both chuckled

Londa: sorry.

Mlondi: so man what's up?

Londa: eash guys I had this idea for months now actually not an idea let me just say A wish.

Londa: ok here it Goes ,"I WANT TO ADOPT NONGCEBO"

Me&Mlondi:What?

Mlondi: what do you mean adopt her?

Londa: ok bro I know you love her actually we all love her,but I want to be her father ofcourse you still her dad but what I'm trying to say is I want her to be A mkhize,guys have you noticed she's the only one with the Different surname in our circle? I

mean its Mkhize's and The Garcia's and she's just Zuma

Me: wow why didn't I notice that

Mlondi: wow bro this is ,I mean I think you are a better father than me because this I mean I was the one who was supposed to do this in the first place

Londa: this has been on my mind for a while ,I spoke with mom and Dad a while ago about this and they gave me their blessings but I had to ask you guys ,mlondi as her dad and wifey as her sister I would really like to be her Father and change her Surname to mkhize.

Me: I just don't know what to say Hubby, For having this vision is extraordinary.

Mlondi: Bro this is the best news ever,you know I will support you

Me: I don't have a say in this,you guys have been her father's for a long time,I don't have a problem with this,I thank you for being there for me for

her,when she's happy I'm happy.

Mlondi: yes mommy that all that matters

Londa: I'm glad you support me in this guys

Mlondi: but She's 18 now she practically an adult
you know SA adoption Laws

Londa: don't worry bro,I have been on it for a long
time now,you know me,this is small water,even if i
have to Seduce the prosecutor in order to get this
through i will do that,we all laughed

Mlondi: that more like it

Me: don't encourage him bbe please

Londa: don't worry wifey I'm a good guy I won't do
that,I rolled my eyes

Me: I believe you,they both chuckled

Londa: ey guys I guess the only thing left now is to
talk with Nongcebo

Mlondi:yeah to get her view bro but you doing a

very good thing,they both hugged" I'm proud of you

Londa: thanks bro,I also hugged him

Me: thank you

Londa: pleasure wifey,then he left.

Mlondi: ok that I didn't expect .

Me:yeah I'm still shocked but happy at the same time,Thank you baby

Mlondi: what did I do now

Me: you fell in love with me and you took me with all my baggage

Mlondi: I love you mami, baby ngcebo is part of you,that means she's part of us.so you don't have to thank me or us,I hugged him so tight.

Ayanda: guys you still making out this is too much now stop

Mlondi: when are you moving out Junior

Ayanda: MOM!

Me: Mlondi please, come baby let's go and make you some food

Ayanda: yes mom,he said that with a huge Smug in his face

Mlondi: Mami what about me?

Me: what about you?

Ayanda: yes dad what about you?

Mlondi: he just sulked

Me: I love you baby

Mlondi: let me go to my favourite son ,he climbed the stairs,we both laughed

LONDA POV

It's been a while since I had this Idea about ngcebo, specially after Yara found her father ,I'm sure she wished that she still had her real father also that when I came with this idea.but now I'm more determined after she just lost her aunt, i love her, she's a good child ,happy, respectful always colorful, I guess being responsible for her would help me grow also to a better person.i hope and pray that she agree.

I just got to my father's house ,I don't know why I'm suddenly so nervous.

But I have to do this,I got inside the house

Londa: mommy

Zodwa: hello

Londa: how are you,its smells great in here

Zodwa: I'm making your father's favourite

Londa: what about my favourite

Zodwa: get a wife londa

Londa: but mom i thought you loved me more than Dad

" says who" ,mum giggled

Londa: that how is supposed to be

Muzi: in your dreams,mmm lovey you really making my favourite, he said that holding her waist

Londa: dad let mom go ay

Muzi: don't tell me how to touch my wife wena, infact leave my house now

Londa: mom he's chasing me out,she just rolled her eyes

Zodwa: you upsetting my husband Londa man

Londa: ma you taking his side,mum it me your favourite son,they just busted laughing, ay I give up

Zodwa: baby do you still remember that You 36 years old grandpa

Londa: it's ok mum ,feed your husband ,forget your son

Muzi: nx such a cry baby

Mlondi :where is Nongcebo

Zodwa : in her room

Muzi: bye now, I just climbed the stairs leaving love birds.

I reached her room,door was slightly open,I knocked,she was on her laptop

Londa: can I come in?

Ngcebo: yes come in,I walked in,she looked at me with a smile I knew she was still observing who I was,but I knew one thing that will help her

Londa: Nongcebo, she jumped and hugged me "Daddy" that it she knows I'm the only one who calls her with her full name

Londa: how are you baby

Ngcebo: I'm awesome

Londa: that good ,so what's are you up to?

Ngcebo: just finished my Accounting project

Londa: so you really enjoying numbers

Ngcebo: Too much

Londa: so what are you studying next year?

Ngcebo: Chartered Accounting my first choice

Londa: that great

Ngcebo: yeah,then we fell in mute

Londa: so how have you been, she looked at me " I mean Generally "

Ngcebo: oh I'm great just school is hectic but all is well

Londa: that brilliant

Ngcebo: daddy are you okay, I guess she noticed I wasn't myself, I mean it's not easy to tell someone that you want to adopt them.

Londa: yeah I'm great but I want us to talk about something

Ngcebo: oh did I do something wrong?

Londa: no no baby you did nothing wrong

Ngcebo: ohh

Londa: ok you know I love you right, I mean we love you all of us, she nodded

Londa: I know you just lost your aunt, she looked down " but at first you lost your Biological father"

Ngcebo: yes

Londa: I know we are your father's but Zuma will always be your dad right , she nodded

Londa: yeah so what I'm going to tell , I dont want

you to take it as I want you to forget about your father and aunt

Ngcebo: daddy I'm getting nervous now, what going on

Londa: NONGCEBO I LOVE YOU SO MUCH, I WANT YOU TO BE MY CHILD LEGALLY, I WANT TO ADOPT YOU

Ngcebo: What?

Londa: yes

Ngcebo: I don't know what to say daddy

Londa: you can say anything, all I want is to be responsible for you and I want you to be a mkhize

Ngcebo: what? Daddy wow I mean

Londa: You dont have to change yourshe cut me off

Ngcebo: I would like to be your child daddy and I would love to be a mkhize also ,I thought that my ears were defying me

Londa: what? You agree?

Ngcebo : yes daddy it will be an honour to have you as my father,I mean you been there for me since day one ,I just hugged her,I was so happy thank you God

Londa: no I'm the one who is honored by giving me this opportunity nongcebo thank you,I felt my tshirt getting wet ,I knew she was now crying

Londa; don't cry baby now we looking forward not backwards,I'm looking forward on growing Daughter and Father relationship ,of which we already have

Ngcebo: Thank you daddy ,you just made my Year

Londa: Just give me a month to sort everything out and I want you to know that I'm not doing this out of pity or what,I'm doing this with my full open heart, I've thought about it long way before your aunt passing.

Ngcebo:thank you daddy, let me go and tell yara

Londa : she knows but you can go and tell her the good news that you agreed.

Ngcebo: "you are the best" She kissed my cheek and ran out so excited,ok I guess that went well.

1 MONTH LATER

NARRATED

Yara and mlondi were getting ready to go to a family gathering at Zodwa's house. Yara wasn't looking forward to it.

Mlondi: Mami

Yara: yes

Mlondi: you don't look okay baby

Yara: I'm ok,it just that I feel like this Gathering is

gonna be Massive

Mlondi: you scaring me mami

Yara: don't worry let's go,mlondi took ths baby and they drove to Ma Zodwa's house. As soon as they arrived everyone was fighting for Malwande .

The vibe was great

Mandy was sipping wine like a hell

Yara: are you Planning to dance on top of the table's for us maybe? Because that what going to happen ,she laughed

Mandy: " aybo im thirsty"

YARA: ay take it easy,are you ok? how's Brandon?

Mandy: I'm ok I don't know about Brandon

Yara: what happened now

Mandy: he's cheating on me yara,she said that with

tears in her eyes

Yara: what? No, but ok let go and talk to your room we climbed the stairs and went to her room.

Mandy: I thought he loved me Yara I thought...

Yara: shhhh don't cry, please, she hugged her "he's not worth your tears.

Yara: what happened

Mandy: I called him this morning his phone was answered by a woman, I hung up, now he's been calling non stop, messages, voicemails, I don't even want to listen to anything

Yara: but what if it's not what you think

Mandy: no I don't want to hear anything, it's official I can't keep a man, I'm just useless, tears ran down her cheeks

Yara: no don't talk like that

Mandy: what must I say look, Amanda has a beautiful baby with a man who adores her, look at

you and my Brother you are goals ,what about me?

Yara: no mandy I,.....ngcebo ran into mandy's room

Ngcebo: aunty Mkhulu says come down right now,apparently there's a guy at the gate who demands to see you

Mandy: what?

Yara: oh my God what if its Brandon

Mandy: but He's at Mozambique In business summit what what

Ngcebo: it might be him because the guy is white,mandy rushed downstairs

Muzi: MANDY!!

Mandy: daddy

Muzi: don't daddy me,whose that guy who threatens my securities.

Mandy: let me go and Check

Muzi: mandy,mandy ran out.

Mlondi: dad calm down you going to have heart attack, they all laughed

Zodwa: makoti reprimand your husband please before I slap him,yara just gave Mlondi a Dead stare and he kept quiet immediately

AT THE GATE

Mandy literally ran to the gate,Boom the one and only

Mandy: what the hell are you doing here?

Brandon: baby I'm here to see you,you not taking my call, you not responding to my messages,

Mandy: Ain't you supposed to be in Mozambique doing business or something

Brandon: i left in the middle of it ,I'm here to tell you it's not what you think baby ,the lady who answered my phone was amber you remember her from company,me and Her husband drank until late last night i forgot my phone in the bar ,her husband took it for me ,he was going to give it to me in the morning ,but you called too early

Mandy: because I called you last night you didn't answer

Brandon:I'm sorry baby I was waisted,mandy please believe me I'm telling you the truth

Mandy: so you decided to come to my father's house

Brandon: I had no other option you were ignoring me baby

Mandy: ok book in a hotel or something I will see you later so that we can talk because for now I'm busy

Brandon: ok I'm going to send you details

Mandy: do that, then mandy left him

Brandon: I love you honey ,mandy didn't answer,
securities just stared at Brandon

Brandon: what are you looking at? Just do your job
nx,securities just laughed and Brandon drove off.

BACK IN THE HOUSE

Zodwa called everyone to the table ,everyone
seated down

Zodwa: ok now because we all settled down,let's
pray first, zodwa prayed

Everyone: Amen

Zodwa: I'm going to take this chance and give it to
Londa who actually planned this family lunch
gathering.

Londa: thank you Mazuma ,ok I'm going to start by saying you all look beautiful

Mandy: we always like this

Zodwa: Mandy!,she rolled her eyes

Mandy: sorry

Londa : as I was saying before I was rudely interrupted

Mlondi: just get to the point we are very hungry,
Yara pinched mlondi

Mlondi: mami ouch

Londa: thank you wifey

Mlondi: mom

Zodwa: shut up,everyone laughed.

Londa: guys as you all know Last month I too a big decision ,I decided to adopt Nongcebo, of which its something I wanted to do for a long time now ,and excited about

Muzi: you did good son

Londa: thanks dad, The purpose of doing this was to make sure and Guarantee that Nongcebo doesn't feel excluded in the family, i also had Fears like what if one day she fell in love with someone with same name as us?

Zodwa: eash

Londa: What if sizwe(bab gadla's son) start hitting on her, how would that make us feel, how would that make her feel?

Zodwa: wow you grown my son this has never crossed my mind

Londa: so now I present to you MY BEAUTIFUL DAUGHTER, ,he took out an ID in his pocket ,which was Written NONGCEBO PRETTY MKHIZE, Everyone started screaming, zodwa ululated, Ngcebo jumped on Londa and cried, Londa hugged her spinning her around calming her down, it was a great day at the Mkhize Household .

Zodwa: its approved baby

Londa: yes thanks to your husband here

Zodwa: thank you hubby

Muzi:pleasure is all mine

Zodwa: you officially my granddaughter ngcebo I'm so happy, now I'm giving you Nongcebo a chance to speak

Ayanda: yes Speech ,speech,nongcebo got up

Ngcebo: avuphapha(you so forward)"

ok firstly I would thank All of the mkhize family

Mandy: your family, ngcebo giggled

Ngcebo: yes my family for welcoming me as your child, Mazuma and Mkhulu from day 1 you've been treating me like a princess,thank you.

To my dad and daddy you been the best Father's that any young lady could ever wish for,not

forgetting bab sihle even though he's not here.

To aunt mandy you never even one single day made me feel like I was a stranger or an outsider thank you, you and aunty Amanda are the best aunties in the world

Mandy: don't forget beautiful ,everyone chuckled

Ngcebo : yes very beautiful.

To ayanda you the best annoying brother ever, everyone laughed

You may annoy me time to time but you are the best brother ever, you also welcomed me in your space with a warm heart I love you Ntwana

Ayanda: yizo ntwana, he got up and they hugged

Ngcebo: last but not least I like to thank my sister I mean the best sister in the world, i had thoughts that you found someone ,you will forget about me, that you found your family, you will not notice me, that you have kids now, you wont have time for

me but that didn't happen

You still that loving and Caring sister ever I love you

Yara: I love you too

Ngcebo: finally daddy Londa I don't know what to say ,the other day at Mpangeni,some woman asked me who I was, I said to her "Ngcebo Zuma" then the other one said ," ISFIKA NAMTHWALO LESI

mlondi: what

Zodwa: this had delisile written all over it

Ngcebo: that broke my heart and at school students will question that why me and junior have different surnames but we say we brother's and sister . The answer would be its means I'm the helpers

Daughter

Mandy: wow

Ngcebo : so what I'm trying to say is you saved me from lot of Questions and Name calling , Thank you so much Daddy ,thanks you so much everyone, she

Down, everyone clapped their hands.

Zodwa: what a beautiful words Mazuma,I mean mkhize,ngcebo smiled.

It was time now to celebrate

They were all happy, rejoicing ,the food,the drinks everything the vibe was lovely until one of the security rushed inside the house ,and told Muzi that there are people at the gate,who demanding to Talk with a family

Everyone turned to the Gate

Boom

Nomusa(Ayanda's mom) with her husband, Two elderly Men and Two elderly Female's

Mlondi: What The Fuck

Zodwa: what are they doing here

Ayanda:

Yara: let them in, everyone looked at her.

Ayanda: mom

Yara: you dont have to talk to them baby ,you can even take your car and leave, he remained seated

Yara: we have to undress this issue once and for all

Mlondi: but Mami....

Yara: it's time, muzi said they must let them in

They got in and they offered sit for them

Elderly woma1: oh my God Ayanda you are so grown.

Mlondi: CUT THE CRAP, TELL US WHY YOU HERE!

Plz like and share

PLEASEDON'TLEAVEMEJUSTGO coming up next

#3 insert left

[06/15, 20:47] Marcia: INSERT #58

NARRATED

After Nomusa's family got inside the mkhize's houses, they were shown to the seats, One elder man introduced himself as Nzima, Nomusa's. He also introduced others ,Of which was Bhekamanzi Nomusa's other uncle, Zibuyile and Nontombi her aunts and sabelo her husband.

Nzima: Thank you mr mkhize to allow this meeting to take place

Mlondi: you call this Ambush a meeting?

Muzi: Mlondi!, he kept quiet

Muzi: ok now what brings you here?

Nontombi: we here About Our Grandchild,as you all know ,nomusa is back ,so I don't know why are you blocking her to see his son.

Muzi: are you done talking.

Zibuyile: No we want to know who gave this family a right to deny Nomusa her rights to see her son,This is his Mother

Ayanda: LOL

Yara: Ayanda!

Ayanda: sorry mum

Nontombi: Hhe, she clapped her hands," you calling her your MoM

Zodwa: what must he call her? Because that the only person who has been a mother to Junior

Zibuyile: aybo you even changed his name now,ay I give up.

Zodwa: we didn't change it ,we gave him a second name.

Bheka: we are not here to fight but we here to find solution To this problem, we know ayanda it your child

Londa: Glad you know that

Bheka: what I'm trying to say Nomusa has a right to see his son also

Sabelo: Even the law...mlondi cut him off

Mlondi: "you" he pointed him ,shut up,shut the hell up.

Sabelo: I'm not going to shut up,my wife has....

Londa: hey hey baba ,stop telling me about a wife ,I also have a wife ,the one who has been my son mother ,the first day he met him,of which your dearest wife failed to do.so your wife has no rights over my son

Nzima: but she is his mother mistake's happens.

Zodwa:what mistakes are you talking about? My problem is that you come here and claim that we

blocking ayanda from connecting with his mother of which is not the case,Take a look at Ayanda ,this is not a boy ,he's a man now ,he can make his own decisions .the Questions you must ask yourselves as Nomusa's family is why does her son hate her so much?

Zibuyile: I'm sure you've been feeding him poison about his mother.

Nontombi: ayanda this is your mother,you can call this one your mom but reality Nomusa is your mother.

Ayanda: SHE'S NOT MY MOTHER.

Yara: don't shout baby please calm

Ayanda: I'm tired of calming down mom

Sabelo: you my sister,are you happy to play mother of the year to someone son.

Yara: firstly I'm not your sister,secondly I'm not playing anyone here, ayanda is a son to me ,what I

won't do is to deny him because his biological mother is now back ,whether he goes back to his mother of which I have no control over,or he chooses to stay with me ,He will always be my son to me

Nontombi: ungenelwe yin ayanda(what got into you ayanda) why do you hate your mother so much?

Zibuyile: ayanda this is your mother you gonna need her one day ,this hate...ayanda stood up

Ayanda: OFCOURSE I HATE HER SHE MAKES ME SICK

Yara: sit down baby,he sat down

Ayanda: I wish can wipe my memory or get amnesia

.

Ayanda: I Still remember how everyday you would tell me how useless I was,how I was my like father who was a drunkard and died in a car Accident

Nomusa: I'm sorry ,she was now crying

Ayanda: Wow You sorry,I said sorry too ,when you

beat me up because I called you mom in front of your boyfriend but still you beat me up like an animal

Everyone: aybo

Londa: what the hell

Nomusa: I made mistakes ayanda but we can move past them and move on

Ayanda: Can you wipe my memory of you having sex with your boyfriend in my presence

Zodwa: oh my God ayanda

Mlondi....he just looked down rubbing his hands together ,that what he does when he's angry

Ayanda: YOU ,YOU PRETENDED LIKE YOU WERE ASLEEP WHEN YOUR BOYFRIEND DID INAPPROPRIATE THINGS TO ME,mlondi got up and went next to his crying Son

Mlondi: what did he do? What did he do to you my boy,everybody kept quiet,Yara and mandy couldn't

stop their tears running down their cheeks

Mlondi: tell me

Ayanda:He.... everyday when he came to the house, at night he would wake me up,he would stand naked in front of me,and he...he would tell me to play with his private

Yara: nooooo

Ayanda:worse part it when he took his private part into my mouth,Nomusa just wailed so loud,mlondi just pulled out a gun everyone got very scared.

Londa: did that man rape you junior ,he shook his head no

Yara: bbe put the gun down

Mlondi: Nooo,and you ,he pointed Sabelo ," TAKE YOUR WHORE AND GET THE FUCK OUT,,He roared everyone got scared,

LONDA:WE DON'T WANT TO SEE ANY OF YOUR UGLY FACE HERE EVER AGAIN,they all started

apologizing,rushing out

Muzi: we don't want you lame apologies get out of my house Nooow,Ayanda stood in front of Nomusa

Ayanda: I DON'T HATE YOU ANYMORE, I WON'T WASTE MY ENERGY ON YOU ,ALL I EVER WANTED WAS TO CALL YOU " MOM" THAT IS THE ONE THING I NEEDED FROM YOU BUT YOU FAILED ,FROM NOW ON STAY AWAY FROM ME,MY WISH IS TO NEVER SEE YOU AGAIN, BECAUSE YOU MAKE ME SICK.

Nomusa ran out crying, Ayanda went to his mom and cried so loud,they were both Crying

Yara: let it all out boy,I'm so sorry about what you went through, I'm glad you finally found courage to talk about it,she wiped his tears,mlondi hugged him too

Mlondi: boy I'm sorry I wasn't there to protect

you,I'm sorry I didn't know the day you were conceived, I was still a boy,you might be a mistake to someone but to me you are not a mistake but A Blessing, I will never let anyone or anything to abuse you.I love you with all my heart

Ayanda: I love you too.

Muzi: ayanda come here, he went to him," I WANT TO TELL YOU THIS ,FROM NOW ON I WANT YOU TO LIVE YOUR LIFE TO THE FULLEST OK?,Ayanda nodded, THIS THING THAT WAS A BURDEN IN YOUR HEART YOU RELEASED IT TODAY

I'm proud of you,you are great guy I don't want this to hurt you anymore let it go ok? He nodded

Muzi: good

Mood in the house was sad,but they stayed together till midnight chatting about great things ,Ayanda was stuck next to his mother .He felt the warmth and love coming from her.they

Yara: are you ok? How do you feel?

Ayanda: happy,its like something has been moved from my shoulder.

Yara: don't ever hide anything from me from us junior, no matter how hard it is,how embarrassing it is,just know you can tell me

Ayanda: I'm sorry

Yara: no dont be sorry, baby I'm no mother of the year ok,but I promise you I'll be always be here for you,I want to be there for you ok. He nodded, i love you so much

Ayanda: love you too mom

Mlondi: that to much hugging for my wife now boy

Ayanda: don't be jealous, don't you have your mom or something?

Yara: ask him baby

Mlondi: Mami

Yara: yeah

Mlondi: I love you

Yara: "ok",Ayanda laughed

Yara: I'm joking I love you too baby,mlondi didn't answer because he was now sulking.

Ayanda: ay mom go to your big baby

Yara: aybo you are my baby too ,he going to be strong,ayanda smiled.

The whole family stayed until midnight.

They all ended up sleeping at Zodwa's house.

NEXT DAY

Yara woke up and took a shower because she wanted to help about making Breakfast, It was Sunday so the helpers were off.she went to Mlondi's old closet for something to wear she found

grey trackpants and simple Red Tshirt.

She was standing in front of the mirror when mlondi woke up .

Mlondi: morning mami

Yara: morning Baby

Mlondi: why are you up so early and looking so sexy in your man's clothes,yara smiled

Yara: I'm going to help Mah with breakfast

Mlondi: but there's helpers for that

Yara: its Sunday bbe so they off

Mlondi: oh I forgot about that,but mom is so stubborn dad been begging her that she must get chef but she doesn't want one.

Yara: she enjoys to cook her own food ,ok now I'm going,she went to him and she perked his lips,walked towards the door,mlondi called her

Mlondi: "Mami",she turned "IM HORNY" yara rolled her eyes

Yara: nothing new about that baby ,you are a sex addict

Mlondi: you made me an addict Mami

Yara: aybo

Mlondi: I love you

Yara: I love you too

Mlondi: but you leaving me like this ,he showed her his angry monster

Yara: baby we had sex the whole night

Mlondi: but Mami....

Yara :please go take a shower,I love you,she walked out,mlondi woke up and went to take a shower

Downstairs, Yara walked in a kitchen area,the smell of fresh chocolate cup cakes filled her nostrils, she

knew Zodwa was up.

Yara: morning mah

Zodwa: morning baby, why are you up so early, the
hugged

Yara: my purpose was to help you to make
breakfast but by the look of things you already done

Zodwa: hee your son was up by 4am I tell you so I
just decided to come down here and I left him with
muzi

Yara: lol that malwande for you , he wakes up early
everyday

Zodwa: but when I left him he was so sleepy, im
sure he sleeping now and you were supposed to be
still in bed, I'm sure mlondi still wanted you in bed

Yara: wee mah if i can listen to mlondi i can stay in
bed all day with him I tell, they both laughed

Zodwa: he loves you shame, he follows you like a

sick puppy.

Yara: like baba you mean

Zodwa: hhe ay Muzi is better than mlondi

Yara: says some whose husband doesn't want to see anyone but his wife when he comes from work ,yes he's better I believe you,they both laughed

Zodwa: stop gossiping about my man help me ,please make fruit salad

Yara: oryt wifey,zodwa blushed

Yara: look at you blushing hhe ay

Zodwa: leave me alone please, then they were interrupted by Londa and Ayanda coming from jogging they walked In all sweaty and sexy

Londa: morning ladies

Yara: morning

Ayanda: how are you mum

Yara: I'm good baby, and why are you moving towards me

Ayanda: I want to give you a hug mom, he said that laughing

Yara: get away from me ayanda, go away

Ayanda: aybo mum I need a hug

Yara; a dirty hug go and take a bath now, Londa laughed

Londa: mom I also need a hug

Zodwa: I'm going to slap you so hard I'm telling you, get out of my kitchen

Ayanda: but mom this is me, your handsome

Yara: you don't look handsome right now

Mlondi: Get away from my woman wena.

Ayanda: but dad

Mlondi: go away junior, Londa and Junior left the kitchen " hey mami"

Zodwa:mlondi you don't see me anymore

Mlondi: how can I not see you mom

Zodwa: aybo you slept with makoti but still " Hey mami" yara laughed

Mlondi: sorry Mazuma you know you still my first lady

Zodwa: lies

Mlondi: I love you mom

Zodwa: I love muzi only,and let me go and check the only man who loves me,she climbed the stairs.

Later on they all enjoyed Breakfast as a family but mandy was not there because she sneaked out last night and went to Brandon

Mandy walked in,and tip toed because no one knew that she slept out

Unfortunately muzi saw Her

Muzi: Mandy!,she got startled because ,she was sure that no was seing her

Mandy: dad

Muzi: come here,she walked in a dining room " are you telling me that you sneaked out by midnight?

Mandy looked down

Muzi: mandy you can't speak now?

Mandy; I can speak

Muzi: call that guy that you were with ,I want to see him,first he came here and threatened my Securities

Mandy: but dad...

Muzi: Now mandy

Zodwa: Hubby

Muzi:what?

Zodwa: "nothing",mandy called Brandon ,she was so nervous

After 40 minutes mandy walked in with Brandon.

Muzi: you can sit down,Brandon sat down,mandy's heart was racing

Muzi: Don't I know you?

Brandon: I don't know sir.

Muzi: who is your Father?

Brandon: Rawl Adebayor

Muzi: that it I knew I know you somewhere,I'm Glad to meet you but I want you call Rawl and Ask him that what Does Hawk Mkhize do to people who disrespect him,you understand?

Brandon: yes sir

Muzi: so what are you doing with my daughter?

Brandon: I love her sir

Muzi: do you know she was married before right?

Brandon: yes sir

Muzi: yes he married a dickhead, who hurt her, played her, abused her. Mandy's tears ran down her cheeks, Brandon held her hand .

Muzi: what I'm trying to say is if you say you love her you must love her 100% if you you know that you not ready to be 100% with her please get up now and walk out.

Mlondi: or forever hold your peace

Yara: baby aybo

Mlondi: sorry, Brandon remained seated

Muzi: I will take your silence as that you 100 % sure about her. im not a crazy person but I will go crazy if you make her cry. this is my daughter not anyone's playground ok?

Brandon: yes sir

Muzi: I'm glad we understand each other. Mandy

take another plate dish up breakfast for him,mandy smiled

Mlondi: no you have to pay Lobola First so no breakfast for you ,mandy gave him a dead stare

Yara: babe please

Mlondi: fine I'm joking Brandon I'm Mlondi ,he shook his hand

Londa: and I'm londa the handsome twin,Brandon chuckled

Brandon: nice to meet you both

Mlondi: why are you laughing

Zodwa: mlondi man

Brandon: no sorry it just that I've never met people who are so identical

Mandy: I told you,they are Creepy,everyone laughed

Zodwa: mandy refrain your statement

Mandy: I was just saying mum, it was a great day in a mkhize's residence, Brandon blended very well with the brothers.

ONE WEEK LATER

***YARA POV ***

Today it Wednesday its 9 am I'm packing because we leaving for USA for my dress shopping we flying out at 3 pm, just left malwande at Zodwa's house, I'm leaving with Mandy, unfortunately sis Nqobile couldn't come with us, his brother is getting married, Ngcebo cant come also because she has school, I also Invited Adrienne too ,so she's also flying from Paris to USA she will arrive early, BRIANNA will welcome her. Talking about BRIANNA I miss her so much I haven't seen her for months now .Miami here we come. Mlondi has been sulking

all morning,I don't know why.

Mlondi: mami you packing all these clothes just for weekend I mean I'm you coming back on Monday

ME: I know

Mlondi:and why are you packing all the short things

Me: what short things because this are my usual clothes

Mlondi: you packing shorts only mami,and body suits

Me: we will be staying in a beach house mlondi what the problem

Mlondi: I know that ,but I don't see any Jean's or Decent clothes here ,I just got angry

Me: you know what? Pack for me,you even welcome to remove whatever you don't like in the suitcase,I just walked out,he followed me

Mlondi: Mami

Me: I thought you were packing

Mlondi:baby I didn't mean to upset you,come back

Me:no I'm taking Malwande's toys to your mother's house.

Mlondi: baby I will take them to him

Me: no you haven't finished packing, I took my car keys and walk out

Mlondi: Mami Ngyaxolisa,I ignored him ,I met londa outside

Londa: wifey are you alright ?

Me : I'm good,I got in my car,and I drove out.

***MLONDI POV ***

Today Mami is going to the US I'm sad that she's leaving me behind,she will be in the USA without

me with all the guys around her, every guy can go crazy over my woman, I mean she's a goddess specially now as a mom she's more matured classy and more beautiful, I think I'm addicted to her, everything is awesome between us, I won't even mention our sex life, she work work me out everyday, actually I can't keep up with her .now she just walked out on me I couldn't hide my insecurities now she's angry with me ,I feel so bad ,I don't even know what to do.

Londa: and then what did you do, wifey is soo angry

Mlondi: eash we fought over her clothes

Londa: what about her clothes

Mlondi: man I complained about how she was packing short dresses, shorts and body suits

Londa: what wrong with that, they are going to the beach house man

Mlondi: I know

Londa: ay you very insecure

Mlondi: do you blame me man

Londa: actually I dont man ey ,I will be insecure too,
we talking about yara here and lately she's worse

Mlondi: are you checking my woman londa?

Londa: no man its it's not like that but its hard not
to notice her

Mlondi: ey man you right ,its hard

Londa: ey zidla kahle ezinye izinja slele ebsuku
(some dogs eat special food while we asleep)

Mlondi: fuck you,Londa busted out laughing

Londa : go pack ,, they were interrupted by yara
walking in.

Yara: Hubby there's food in the fridge if you want
some

Londa: thank you wifey you the best,yara faked a smile and climbed the stairs, I followed her

Mlondi: baby ,Mami talk to me

Yara: about?

Mlondi: my love you can pack anything,wear anything you like,I'm sorry my love,I didn't mean to upset you,I'm jealous that you leaving me behind

Yara; it's ok.

Mlondi: mami you supposed to smile the whole day and I ruined that with my insecurities Ngyaxolisa Ma Garcia wami omuhle (im sorry my beautiful Miss Garcia) she just gave me that her special smile that makes my knee's to go weak.

Yara: I forgive you,I just smashed my lips to her and picked her up

Mlondi: thank you my baby,

Yara: ok put me down ,I layed her down in the bed and I got on top of her

Yara; mlondi I'm going to be late

Mlondi: you won't be late baby

Yara: but baby I....I just lifted her dress and moved her lacy panties on the side and started playing with her Clit with my tongue.....the rest is history

LATER THAT DAY

It 5pm its been 2 hours since mami and mandy left the country ,but it like its 2 days already it's going to be a long weekend ,sigh

Then ayanda walked in still in a Uniform

Ayanda: hi dad

Mlondi: aybo its 5pm you just came back from school

Ayanda: I had extra classes dad

Mlondi: you lying, since you got a car you always not available

Ayanda: but dad

Mlondi: I hope you using condoms junior ,he chuckled

Ayanda: for?

Mlondi: I'm not joking, are you using condoms ayanda

Ayanda: dad I'm not sexually active,Londa walked in

Londa: don't lie

Ayanda: daddy I'm serious

Mlondi: give me your phone

Ayanda: aybo why?

Mlondi: you lying to me give me your phone

Ayanda: ok fine I'm always safe

Londa: safe from what?

Ayanda: I mean I use Protection

Mlondi: with who ? Aybo junior where are you sleeping with these girls

Ayanda: dad please I'm not gonna answer that

Londa: hhe junior we don't want any grandchildren, I'm too young to be a grandpa please

Mlondi: how many girls are you sleeping with

Ayanda: Dad

Mlondi: answer

Ayanda: 1

Mlondi: you lying, stop this you going to die young I'm telling you

Ayanda: yes dad ,he ran upstairs

Londa: are you really thinks he's having sex already?

Mlondi: He does

Londa: but where?

Mlondi: in my Cottage ,the other day I heard a girl screaming, I thought it was our neighbours but days later I found his cap and jacket that when I put 2 and 2 together, I didn't confront him because he thought he was alone.i wasn't supposed to be back early

Londa : so you say the girl was screaming

Mlondi: literally crying man

Londa: he's a real mkhize that one unlike someone I know

Mlondi: whose that

Londa: You ,I heard you screaming like a girl in your room I was going to your study ,you disappoint me man,aybo

Mlondi:shut up

Londa: lol kmele uchathe uzofa ubekwenzan uyara usukhala kangaka,he laughed so hard

Mlondi: nx get out,he got up

Londa: with pleasure, he walked and he learned by the door and started imitating

" AHH MAMI GOOOOOD BABY ,YARA,CAMILLA,MY LOVE,AHHHHHHHHHHH, YOU KILLING ME BABY,YOOOOH MMMM ,I jumped up and ran after him but he got away

I decided to call Pedro after all he's the reason I'm alone I'm lonely because he sent my woman across the world without me nx.

It rang and he answered

Pedro: what do you want

Mlondi: your head

Pedro: ewww I cant give you a head

Mlondi: nx you such an idiot

Pedro: why are you so grumpy

Mlondi: you sent my woman to US that why

Pedro: NC NC NC you let her go alone?

Mlondi: what do you mean, you also let your wife go man

Pedro: that why I'm on my Way to US do you think I was gonna let my wife parade Miami alone ,think again

Mlondi: what the fuck Pedro ,so you travelling with your wife?

Pedro : no I'm following her ofcourse she wouldn't allow me to go with her, I just hung up.

I made another call.

"Hello"

Mlondi: "BRANDON"my man.

***YARA POV ***

after 21 hours flight we finally reached Miami Airport.

Mandy: I have a good feeling about this trip, I think it's going to be Lit

Me: ofcourse it has too, then I saw BRIANNA running towards me, we met in the halfway and we hugged so much

BRIANNA: look at you my friend, you just ready to be the sexiest bride I'm so happy I missed you

Me: I missed you too

Mandy: hello

Bri: sorry mandy they hugged" it's just that I want this weekend to be perfect ,its going down ladies

the things I planned for you mmm ,you better switch of your cameras, because if your men can see it ,mmm

Mandy: I love you ,they high fived

Me: mmmm I'm scared

Bri: Be very scared, we laughed, car took us from Airport to The most beautiful beach house ever the view ,their rooms everything was like a dream.

Plz like and share

[06/15, 20:47] Marcia: CONTINUATION OF INSERT
58

IN THE US

NARRATED

Adrienne: I thought you were into my husband,
sorry you too crazy to be my type, bri laughed

Bri: Ladies I hope you slept enough, Masturbated
enough because today it's a busy day and We not
Sleeping, say after me " WE NOT SLEEPING " WE
NOT SLEEPING

Mandy: bri we are not Troops stop and why would
we masturbate

Bri: hello do you see a man around here? Atleast I
brought a dildo

Adrienne: what? Pedro would shoot me if I can own
a Dildo

Yara: I miss my son and My Man's D*ck is enough i
would be bored with a fake one

Mandy: don't talk about Malwande and a D* ck in
one sentence

Yara: but he has one and D* ck made him

Mandy: ew Yara stop talking about my brothers D*

ck please.

Yara: sorry aunty

Mandy: AysukA

Adrienne: you horny as fuck mandy that why you grumpy

Mandy: lol let me go

Bri: freshen up, chef said Breakfast is ready, and Be ready to take Miami overrrrrr, she finished with a note

Yara: Sir yes Sir, she rolled her eyes, they all went to take a bath.

Then they all came down looking hot and sizzling

Yara is wearing white Vest top, Denim Short Jean and strap heels.

Mandy is wearing a short white jumpsuit and black strap heels also ,

BRIANNA is wearing red stomach out top, high waist black skinny jeans and red heels

Adrienne is wearing short tight black dress and Black block heels

Yara: wow ladies are you sure you are going dress shopping, you all look like you are going to be Red carpet or something

Mandy: aybo what about you ,look at you mlondi would faint to see you like this without him next to you

Bri: I'm glad we all look sexy as fuck ,I'm so happy you would swear I'm the one whose getting married

Adrienne: totally, they all laughed ,then yara's phone rang

Yara: Gosh if it mlondi I'm ignoring him

Adrienne: because?

Yara: he called me the whole night

Bri: shame, Yara answered her phone, his brother

was Calling

Yara: My favourite brother in the world

Mario: My Bella Sorrela

Yara: how are you Bro

Mario: I'm good baby ,just missing you ,how is Miami?

Yara: Miami is great, how is Kiyara and Amanda?

Mario: they are great even thou, kiyara cries sometimes at night but she getting better everyday and Amanda is sulking she wishes to be there with you guys

Yara: ahhh,next time,can I talk to her

Mario: she just fell asleep, we will call again later.

Yara; ok bro kiss Kiyara for me we can't wait to see you

Mario: thank you baby and if you need anything I

mean anything Call me ok ?

Yara: ok bro I love you

Mario : I love you more,say hi to other ladies

Yara; will do,he hung up," Mario says hi"

Mandy: they really love you

Adrienne; they do so much,me and Amanda comes second and we accepted that peacefully

Yara: no I didn't...Adrienne cut her off

Adrienne: it's ok I'm not complaining at all Camilla, I saw how my husband struggled the time they were searching for you,and when they found you,everything went from worse to great, they even managed to let Kiyara go in their hearts.so for you to be in our lives is blessing in disguise

Bri: ahh you such a great sister in law,yara Hugged Adrienne

Yara: thank you

Adrienne: you welcome

Bri: ok now it time to go so ladies let's go,they took their bags and walked out to the car ,the driver took them to the most expensive wedding dress shop ever in Miami

Yara went crazy for a minute

Yara: ok what the hell? Why all this dresses are so beautiful?

Adrienne: calm down you gonna have heart attack, then the consultant greeted them and showed them the way

Consultant: welcome ladies ,nice to meet you all ,I'll be your help today so who is my bride?

Yara: I am

Consultant: wow you are stunning ,so what is our budget,they all answered in unison "NO BUDGET"

Consultant: music to my ears ok our gowns start from 1000 dollars to 2 million dollars

Yara: what? Million for a dress no

Adrienne: no budget Camilla

Consultant: so where do I start ?

Yara: I don't know

Adrienne: let's start from 250 000 dollars dresses

Yara: Adrienne!

Adrienne: what? PEDRO said I must push you

Mandy: yes go Mami

Bri: My friend you going to show them

Yara: I'm scared and numb

Bri: go get your dress, yara went with the consultant, others were offered champagne

Bri: why is the shop empty?

Adrienne: I don't know, then Bri called another guy inside the shop.

Bri: um why are we alone in this shop

Guy: mam they booked the whole shop for today?

Mandy: what do you mean?guy opened his register .

Guy: MR PEDRO GARCIA paid the shop to be closed while his sister searches her dress

Mandy &Bri: WOW,Adrienne smiled

Bri: how much was your wedding dress Adrienne

Adrienne: I think 900 000 dollars I think

Mandy : what the fuck?

Adrienne: yeah

Bri: This is too much ,later on yara modelled dresses for them ,her head was spinning She ended up buying 2 dresses for her wedding which both totally costs 1,2 million dollars including bridesmaids

dresses.

Then they went out for lunch happy, yara couldn't stop smiling, she couldn't believe that she bought such expensive dresses.

MLONDI POV

I've been calling,whatsapping Mami but no reply I'm frustrated like hell,I understand she's busy but I can't help myself.

I said one of my guys he must make sure they are safe.

Londa: mlo you so boring ay and you Brandon you might as well be mlondi's twin you both too much for me

Brandon: do you have a girlfriend? No so Zip it

Mlondi: tell him,then mlondi received pic from his
guy Girls walking to the Restaurant.

Mlondi: what the fuck?

Londa: what now?,mlondi showed him the pic

Mlondi: look at Mami why are they wearing such
short clothes

Brandon: they look so naked Damn.

Londa: you too are so crazy,look at them ,they so
sexy,damn

Mlondi: shut up.

Londa: yoooh ay I give up

BACK IN THE USA

It was now 5 PM Pedro just landed and Jason came
to get him at the Airport.

AT THE BEACH HOUSE

Ladies were just relaxing in the balcony after a long day.

Mandy: The View of this place is to die for

Bri: I guess PEDRO(she said with a weird accent)knows best,Adrienne laughed

Adrienne: I said stop calling my husband name with that creepy accent

Yara: she is really crazy this one

Bri: but your man's name is so sexy

Mandy; BRIANNA lord

Bri: no listen ,imagine this ,here comes this tall sexy guy and he say "HI IM PEDRO " with a big voice I will faint and die right there

Adrienne: it's confirmed my husband is not safe around you,they all laughed

Bri: don't worry worry he Siblingzoned me the first time he layed his sexy eyes on me .

Adrienne: what did he do?

Mandy: jesus what is siblingzoned yaz I can't deal with you BRIANNA

Bri: he just said "Hey you must be my sister's twin call me brother Pedro,and in my mind I was like, God who did I offend to deserve this treatment,Adrienne and Mandy couldn't stop laughing

Yara: You guys you'll end up crazy too if you listen to BRIANNA

Adrienne:she's just something else,
so Camilla you ready to be a wife.

Mandy: ofcourse she's ready she can't say she's not ready infront of me

Yara: I'm just nervous but I've stayed with a guy more than 2 years now, what the worst thing that can happen?

Adrienne: you right I guess you know him fully

Bri: I don't know anything what I know is Twinny love's you genuinely

Mandy: and It growing everyday, I wonder what did you do to my mother's Child, they all laughed.

Adrienne: if you happy, we happy

Bri: that all that matters love , cheers

All: Cheers

Bri: ok ok I have an announcement to make, drum roll please "I DECIDED THAT WE HAVING A BRIDAL SHOWER "

Yara: what? When

Bri: now today

Mandy: ahhhhhhhhhhh

Adrienne: yeeeees we getting drunk in Miami, she was singing

Mandy: so it just the 4 of us how is this going to work,

Bri: who am I? I said who am I?

Them: BRIANNAAAAA

Bri: so welcome to Miami,welcome to miami"she was twerking and others were cheering.

YARA POV

After BRIANNA told us about her suprise party, things started moving like crazy DJ got in ,Booze got delivered, Barman hired aybo when did BRIANNA planned all this,I was so confused

I decided to call my bae I knew he's very sad ,I've been busy all day. My dresses are to die for ,my mind is not here too much ,I miss Lwande so much.

I dialed mlondi number and it rang

Mlondi: Mami you forgot about me

Me: Hello my love

Mlondi: baby I've been calling all day

Me: askies baby I've been busy all day

Mlondi: I miss you mami,I'm going crazy here
baby,he sounded so down

Me: I miss you too baby,are you ok,how is my son?

Mlondi: umm ,he's, great and now I'm ok because
I'm talking to you,how was your day? Did you find
your dress

Me: my day was great and yes I found my dress
baby

Mlondi: can't wait to marry you baby

Me: me too ma love.

Mlondi: what are you up to

Me: just relaxing in bed,I'm so tired

Mlondi: what are you wearing

Me: aybo bbe

Mlondi: send a pic baby please

Me: ok I will,I think they calling me at the dinner table so I have to go.

Mlondi: Mami

Me: yeah

Mlondi: I love you so much

Me: and I love you more

Mlondi: that impossible but I let it go,bye love

Me: bye love,I hanged up,I took a picture of my matching undies and he sent a text fast

"ALL THIS BELONGS TO ME , IF ANYONE TOUCH IT,I KILL THAT MOTHERFUCK*R "ok that sounded a little scary but I switched my phone of and i checked the

watch it was 9pm ,i started hearing the sound coming down stairs i wore skinny ripped Jean ,crop top and simple sandals I went downstairs, wooh it looked like the party had already started, mandy was twerking non stop,I was still in the stairs then BRIANNA shouted,

Bri: ok ladies and Gentlemen here is our Miss party, yes she's taken sorry guys,she getting married

Guy: you killing us here damn

Bri: sorry so Give it up for CAMILLA YARA

GARCIAAAAAAAAAA,everyone cheered, I was offered a drink I went to stay next to Adrienne

Me; where did BRIANNA got all these people?

Adrienne: I have no idea ,you know her she's a character this one but I'm not complaining, so let's party.

NARRATED

Everyone in the beach house was drinking ,dancing,the vibe was insane.it was now 11 o'clock. in the ladies Mandy was waisted sitting in a couch with some guys,Yara was dancing like it her last time on earth and she was also so drunk,Adrienne was on top of the table twerking also

BRIANNA:oky oky now its time for suprise for our bride to be ,Come out guys,Boom Four strippers came out wearing almost nothing they started hovering over her,she was laughing non stop,because she was so drunk.

They were all now dancing with the strippers ,yara was dancing with a stripper on top of the table

everyone was cheering for them,Adrienne was twerking n top of the guy in the couch,Amanda was doing shots with some guy,And BRIANNA couldn't walk anymore she was sitting on top of the guy ,laughing non stop.

Yara: I want to get down

Stripper:let me take you down ,the guy took yara and she wrapped her legs around the stripper

"WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON HERE" that was Pedro shouting,and everyone froze

Mlondi: GET MY WOMAN DOWN AND GET THE FUCK OUT OF HERE, everyone just looked at them,Brandon pulled out the gun

Brandon: are you all deaf,and you pointing the guy next to mandy Get away from my girlfriend sucker,the guy ran for his life ,everyone ran out

,only 4 woman were left behind

Jason: BRIANNA what the fuck

Bri: Jason What are you doing here

Pedro; Adrienne what the hell is this?

Adrienne: a party and you are not invited Pedro,
Adrienne tried to walk but she couldn't she almost
fell but pedro catches her

Pedro: look at you ,you look like a whore

Adrienne: Fuck you Pedro you calling me a whore
fuck you ,she started beating him

Mandy: who invited you guys you such a party
poppers Nx

Brandon: mandy look at you

Mandy: shut up brandon ,Yara was sitting down on
the floor, Mlondi was fuming looking at her

Yara: and then who are you,do I know? You look
someone I know, Londa laughed so Hard he couldn't

hold it anymore, Adrienne was still beating Pedro, Pedro Picked her up and climbed the stairs with her

Adrienne: Put me down, where are you taking me, Fuck you pedro fuck you,

BRIANNA: party poppers Fuck you all

Jason: shut up BRIANNA

BRIANNA: I dont want to see your ugly face Jason ,she climbed the stairs with her knees, Jason sigh and followed her ,Yara finally got up, and she stood in front of Mlondi. She looked at him

Yara: oh hell no what are you doing here?

Mlondi: don't ask me that shit Yara

Yara: whose yara, I'm Camilla Garcia yes that me, where did you leave my baby mlondi hhe?

Mlondi: don't ask me useless things

Yara: my baby is useless? Nx you are useless one,why are you here nx ,She tried to take a step but she almost fell down mlondi picked her up bridal style and walked upstairs with her and mandy and Brandon were still shouting each other downstairs, Mlondi searched Yara's room and found it

Mlondi: take your clothes off

Yara: aybo why ,mlondi took yara clothes off

Mlondi: you twerking with strippers now Mami?
Hhe?

Yara : why are you making so much noise

Mlondi: BECAUSE IM PISSED

Yara: I want to sleep

Mlondi: you not sleeping,he picked her up and walked with her in a shower and he opened cold water, Yara started screaming

Yara: what wrong with you the water is cold

Mlondi: yes you hot isn't, ain't you horny after rubbing your ass to that guy.Yara started shaking because of cold water

Yara: mlondi I'm cold I want to sleep

Mlondi: really were you going to sleep if we didn't arrive? Yara started crying she was shivering, she was crying so loud.

Yara: LEAVE ME ALONE YOU KILLING ME.

Plz like and share

Let's continue our Miami story

On insert 59

Please comment

[06/15, 20:47] Marcia: INSERT #59

NARRATED

DOWNSTAIRS

Mendy was now Quiet she just fell asleep next to
Brandon

Londa: why is your speaker quiet now?

Brandon: she just fell asleep thank you jesus

Londa: ey that my que to leave

Brandon: it's almost midnight where are you going

Londa: you all have your women here what do I
have and sihle just landed so we going to turn up
somewhere, then 6 guys entered the house
interrupting them

Brandon: and now? Who are you

Londa: weren't you guys at the party?

Guy: we were ,working actually

Brandon: strippers?

Guy: no we actually securities/bouncers we get hired to parties to make sure everyone is safe, no one is taking advantage of others specially women but we blend in with the crowd like you see we don't wear any uniforms

Londa: but why did you ran out with the Crowd?

Guy: because we do our research, we knew you guys are with the ladies in the house, he handed them file full of of pictures and information

Brandon: but why all this

Guy: emergency, what if someone came to the party and shot the 4 ladies in this house during the party, this file would have helped us to locate you guys easily

Londa: Wow so who hired you?

Guy: the lady who was planning the party, her name is...BRIANNA SMITH yes that her name

Londa: this is messed up thank you guys for your work

Guy: so we leaving now because you here

Londa: yeah it's ok man thanks again they shook hands and walked out

Brandon: wow I guess for us to be here was really unnecessary

Londa: Totally

UPSTAIRS

Mlondi finally opened hot water after placing Yara Under cold one for Almost 10 minutes.

His heart couldn't take painful cries from her anymore.

Yara: You are a monster I hate you

Mlondi: and I love you but sometimes you

impossible

Yara: just leave me alone fuck you

Mlondi: :are you saying "fuck you to me" Yara

Yara: I don't love you anymore

,he picked her up and walked out the shower.

Yara: Put me down ,mlondi ignored her ,he dried both their bodies ,yara was still sobbing

Mlondi: stop crying mami

Yara: don't talk to me

Mlondi: I'm sorry that you now mad at me I didn't mean to upset you

Yara: you put me under cold shower

Mlondi: I found you in a fucken strippers arms yara

Yara: so what? it was my Bachelorette party ever heard about that before? GRANDPA?

Mlondi: you calling me a grandpa Mami,you must be very fascinated by that stripper guy,because now

I'm grandpa, let me show you who is grandpa. Mlondi just pulled yara by her legs to the edge of the Bed, she screamed that he must let her go, mlondi just spreaded her legs and ate her p*ssy like his life depended on it, Yara's screams turned to moans and she was screaming in pleasure that she ended Squirting all over his man's face.

Mlondi: still think I'm a grandpa mami, Yara didn't answer, Mlondi Just entered her unexpectedly

Yara: Ahhhhhhhh, she screamed so loud surely even neighbours heard her.

At BRIANNA and JASON ROOM

Jason: BRIANNA I know all this crazy mess you responsible for it

BRIANNA: get away from me Jason

Jason: you really crazy sometimes I don't know what

to do with you anymore

BRIANNA: really I'm crazy Jason? Why are you still here if I'm that lunatic for you? surely I embarrass you

Jason: I didn't say that.

BRIANNA: you might as well have, you know what, the only one thing I wanted since my friend got engaged, was to plan the best bachelorette party for her, but hey you all decided to ruin that and you think I'm crazy it's fine Jason get out I want to sleep, you can go to your friends

Jason: baby I'm sorry I didn't know that y ...she cut him off

BRIANNA: leave get out, she pushed Jason out of the door and locked it.

Jason: baby I'm so sorry ok, I apologize my love, Brianna didn't answer, she threw herself in bed and fell asleep

IN ADRIENNE AND PEDRO ROOM

Pedro : why are you behaving like this Adrienne

Adrienne: like what? Ohh a whore ,you just called me a whore infront of everyone Pedro

Pedro: I didn't mean to say that but you were fuckin sitting on top of a man enne was I supposed to smile about that?

Adrienne: you were not supposed to be here to see that

Pedro: ohh so if I didn't arrive you were going to fuck the guy?

Adrienne: don't fuck with me Pedro, have I ever fucked another person since we fell in love?

Pedro: no

Adrienne: so I was going to start today?? Wow I

didn't know after all these years together ,you would think I would sleep with any Random guy just because I'm drunk

Pedro: enne,Adrienne picked her phone up and threw it in him,but he ducked and it broke into a wall

Adrienne: don't fucken enne me,get out of face,ohh congratulations for Ruining your sisters party because I know this is all your doing with your insecure Ass ,Fuck You Pedro Fuck you,she said that and threw herself in the bed, Pedro just sat in a couch digesting Adrienne words,5 minute later Adrienne was snoring ,pedro got up and went near her,he brushed her hair slowly with his hand hair,and he kissed her lips.

Pedro: I LOVE YOU ENNE.

IN MANDY AND BRANDON

Brandon was calm after him and londa spoke with securities

He layed a sleeping mandy on the bed, mandy opened her eyes

Mandy: you realy here?

Brandon: yes baby I'm here

Mandy: you gatecrushed our party

Brandon: shhh sleep baby ,we will talk about that in the morning

Mandy: Ain't you going to sleep with me?

Brandon: want to cuddle? She nodded, Brandon took of his clothes of and got in bed with his woman,he held her waist and Kissed the back of her head .

Brandon: love you my twin

Mandy: love you too B ,and they fell asleep after

that.

YARA POV**

Mlondi: mami,mami,he shook me

Me: mmm

Mlondi: wake up

Me: why?

Mlondi:" I want to tell you something", The nerve of this guy after fucking the hell lot out of me the whole night, he stills wakes me up this early.

Me: it's still dark outside please

Mlondi: no its 7am

Me: ahh gosh ,what do you want to tell me

Mlondi: I want to say sorry about last night mami,we ruined your day, I ruined your night and I made you cry **IM SORRY I WAS WRONG**

Me:.....

Mlondi; I'm sorry my love

Me: apology accepted but you guys have to apologize to BRIANNA.

Mlondi: I will, I love you Mrs mkhize

Me: I love you Mr Mkhize,he kissed me,the kiss deepened

Me: no stop

Mlondi: ngzofaka kancane mami(I will put it a little mami)

Me: no after 4 round baby I don't even think I can walk,he just laughed

Mlondi: want me to kiss it better

Me:No,I just got up and sat in a couch and I called Ma Zodwa.

Mlondi:you running away now

Me: shhhh

Zodwa: Good morning baby

Me:Afternoon mom,we both chuckled

Zodwa: yaz I can't believe you guys just woke up
,while we ready to make dinner,so how are you
,ohh I just heard that Mlondi is there now

Me: yes he is

Zodwa: what has he done now? ,I swear I didn't
know he was coming there he just said they must
rush somewhere

Me: no I'm okay mah,its ok

Zodwa: you know I'm your mother as much as I'm
mlondi's mom,you can tell me anything

Me: yes mah I know thank you

Zodwa: good , ok let me get lwande I know this call
was not actually for me

Me: lool aybo Mah

Zodwa: you think I don't know shame,he turned the screen to him,he was sitting on the floor,cant believe my baby is turning 7month in 2 weeks,he's grown so much,getting cuter everyday.

Me: hello baby, hey,"he just touched the screen, for the whole 15 minute I just stared him not noticing me he was just playing with Zodwa's Phone,but seing him melted my heart, I love him unconditionally.

Zodwa: this crazy son of yours is going to break my phone, ahh this is present is from my daughter inlaw so no can do,I rolled my eyes because yes I bought her the phone 2 month ago because because Lwande broke the other one

Me: ok mah thank you

Zodwa: bye see you soon take care

Ma: thanks you too,I hung up.

NARRATED

Londa and sihle got in the house and found Jason and Pedro crashing in the couches, Londa started laughing.

Pedro: why are you laughing

Londa: don't tell me that you guys slept here

Sihle: ohh you are the only ones who got kicked out of the rooms, they laughed

Jason: Nx I don't know how did I got myself in this mess

Sihle: but you guys, who disturb bachelorette party really?

Pedro: this shit is messed up and my woman is so angry, but what we saw when we got here man , we just lost our minds

Sihle: I know that, but why ruined it, you guys were supposed to join the party, not to ruin the party.

Pedro: ey man we messed up

Londa: to think that they planned their party to the T, even made sure they are safe.

Jason: we messed up and I know I'm going to pay big time.

Sihle: and mlondi is in bed with his woman probably doing morning glory we speak.

Pedro: Fuck you , they bursted out laughing

UPSTAIRS

Ladies were now all in Mandy's Room talking about last night saga

BRIANNA gave them something for Hangover. they were now fresh as flower

Adrienne: where did you get this Bri,I can't believe my hangover is gone now

Bri: I smuggled this from Indonesia

Mandy: smuggled, lol

Bri: yes you know I can't believe this morons ruined our party .

Adrienne: I don't want to talk about them

Yara: I was put under the cold shower

Adrienne: what the hell?

Mandy: what?

Bri: what ? But you glowing like you just got out of a Spa

Mandy: no way

Adrienne:what?

Mandy: you and mlo fucked the whole night you devil

Yara: I don't know what you talking about,she laughed

Adrienne:make up sex lucky you

Bri: i kicked Jason out,

Mandy: shame poor Jason

Yara: guys let's go and have breakfast I'm hungry

Adrienne: it's understandable

Bri: yes it is ,after taking all that dick

Yara: WTF BRI

Adrienne: how do you know his man's dick

Mandy: she saw it on yara's phone

Bri: I still have trauma trust me 2 years later

Yara: stop please God BRIANNA

BRIANNA: sorry

Adrienne: so are you saying he got anaconda

Yara: Adrienne please stop,they all laughed and

went downstairs.

BRIANNA: oh hell no, you all still here, Jason and you crew why are you still here?

Jason.....

BRIANNA: oh you can't speak now?

Pedro: ladies calm down

Adrienne: calm down? Calm down for what?

Bri: and you twinny why did you drown my friend in a cold water? Did you forget that she has operation

Mlondi: I'm sorry

Pedro: What? What did you do to my sister?

Adrienne: oh please Pedro, don't play a righteous brother now, you and your buddies ruined your Sisters bridal shower. so too late to play a caring brother now

Mandy: I can't believe you mlondi

BRIANNA: you guys ruined one thing I've been looking forward to do for my friend since the day she got engaged, congratulations nx

Pedro: we sorry ladies, I'm sorry Camilla

Londa: Ladies I warned them, they didn't listen

Mlondi: Londa shut up man

Pedro:enne

Adrienne: don't enne me I don't want to talk to you

Brandon: ok ladies we wrong,don't let this come between us, We were wrong, we still wrong,but ladies we love you, we followed you because we couldn't stand to imagine other men around you without us.

Mlondi: Mami I am sorry again

Jason: and Babe I didn't know that was so important to you I'm sorry

Pedro: Please forgive me ladies,forgive me enne.

Sihle: ladies forgive them they are just lost souls,
look at them they look like homeless people right
now, Yara laughed they all turned to look at her

Yara: sorry

BRIANNA: we will forgive you in one condition

Guys: " Anything", they said in unison

BRIANNA: Black cards on the table ,they looked at
each other "NOW" all four guys took out their cards
and gave it to them.

BRIANNA distributed cards to the ladies

BRIANNA: good boys now ladies let's go

Brandon: are we invited ,they all said in unison

Ladies: NO!,ladies went shopping making sure guys
cards are abused crazily.

Guys decided to plan a braai for tonight. Just to
score points from the ladies.

They organized booze, meat everything.

By 2pm they got back with almost the clothes that can fit the whole store.

***YARA POV ***

I was just in a balcony alone after speaking to my dad,for almost an hour, then sihle appeared

Me: hey

Sihle: my favourite sister in law,he side hugged me," you good?

Me: you mean the only sister in law,he chuckled " I'm good "

Sihle: I'm good too,eash things has been hectic at work but now I will go back with you guys

Me: that great,we missed you and bhuti Mtoti

Sihle: yeah it's very boring to be here alone ,and as for Mtoti it's hard to be him

Me: you also think he won't be in my wedding?

Sihle: it's kind of impossible

Me: that sad

Sihle: maximum month that he needs its 10 month

Me: wow

Sihle: yeah

Me: but atleast you don't have to be alone right,he raised his eyebrow,I chuckled

Sihle: no woman are hardwork

Me: aybo you guys are hardwork too

Sihle: we better but I met someone recently

Me:ahhhhhh,really

Sihle: oh lord look at you ,I told you women are too much

Me: aysuka tell me about her

Sihle: umm, she's a fashion designer, she's from SA also but we met here

Me: wow so how do you feel about her

Sihle: I don't know but she makes me feel some
typa way

Me: you love her?

Sihle: I don't know

Me: have you ever been in love before

Sihle: yeah

Me: what happened?

Sihle: didn't pursue the person

Me: awu why?

Sihle: because she's married to my brother right
now

Me: what? I ..

Sihle: no no don't worry, im over that don't worry,
I'm just happy for you and my bro

Me: ok anyway I'm happy for you,so is she the
reason you want to come back to SA

Sihle: not really but yeah she's part of the Reason
and Ngcebo threatened me

Me: lol what did she say

Sihle: she said I might as well stay here and never
come back.

Me: awu

Sihle: I promised to do something in her car so she's
still waiting

Me: what is that

Sihle:its our little secret so my lips are sealed

Me: mm ok fine,we carried chatting.

At night couples enjoyee,good food,music and they

were happy

BRi: raise your glasses let's make a toast to our couple TO TWINNY AND YARA

Everyone: to MLONDI AND YARA

2 WEEKS LATER

what can I say I'm at home in Paris,I've been here for a week ,my dad insisted,shame mlondi is so sad , we miss each other like crazy,When we got back from Miami we got to meet Sihle's woman her name is Zama Khanyile she's a beauty, and wait for it ...she doesn't like me at all ,everyone saw that I wonder why but mogal couldn't stand Me. Sihle apologized on her behalf but I told him not to worry I mean I don't care.how can she hate someone she just met??

Today we leaving for ITALY I'm getting married in 3 days,I am so excited but nervous at the same time,
All the Garcia's are travelling together from Paris to Rome(ITALY)

and the MKHIZE'S ARE ALL COMING FROM SA TO ITALY,including Hlanzeka,londiwe,dudu,bab Gadla,bonakele,sizwe and Malum Sbo and sis Nqobile.

BRIANNA and Jason flew yesterday from USA to ITALY

Ricardo: are you ready baby?you going back to your roots ,where I was born

Me: yes dad I'm ready and excited

Ricardo: for the first time ever you just called me dad

Me: but Papa is dad in ITALIAN

Ricardo: ofcourse and you make it special baby
when you Say Papa instead of Dad

Pedro: enough about sob stories let's go Itàly is
calling us.

We got in a jet and It was bye Paris hello Rome.

Pedro: I'm playing this song for you my Queen

Me: thank you bro

Home by Michael Bubble

ANOTHER SUMMER DAY HAS COME AND
GONE AWAY, FOR PARIS TO ROME I WANNA GO
HOME MMM

LET ME GO HOOOME
IM JUST TOO FAR FROM WHERE YOU ARE, I WANNA
COME HOME

IM COMING BACK HOME

Plz like and share

I'm very busy JUST got back to work

#PLEASEDONTLEAVEMEJUSTGO COMING UP

[06/15, 20:47] Marcia: INSERT #60 part 1

NARRATED

CARIBBO ESTATES its where Yara and Mlondi are get married, and also where the families are staying.MARIO decided to book the whole estate,He can afford it after all.so the wedding will take place in one of the estate beautiful lake Gardens.

They separated Mkhize's one side and The Garcia's on another, they had to make sure that Groom and

Bride don't see each other. everyone still can't stop talking about the beauty of this place,

MLORA WEDDING DAY

If you would have told mlondi 2 years ago that he would be get married again, he would've told you that you lost your mind, but here he was waiting anxiously to marry the Most beautiful Woman he ever laid his eyes on.

The guys slept very late after having drinks last night, they were still asleep in the morning and Muzi decided to go and wake them up, he started in mlondi's room, he knocked but no answer he just got in. and went to shook him up.

Muzi: Mlondi wake up man, Mlondi jumped up

Mlondi: dad what time is it?

Muzi: 9 am

Mlondi:shit dad I'm so late oh my God dad why didn't you guys woke me up early, he asked that running around like a headless chicken, muzi laughed so hard.

Muzi: I'm joking man sit down its 7am

Mlondi: Dad!

Muzi: you should've seen your face, priceless

Mlondi: I almost had an heart attack dad , don't play like this

Muzi: ay , so you ready to get married

Mlondi: more than ready mkhize

Muzi: I'm glad you are, I want you to teach you 2 things about being a married man Mlondi.

Mlondi: I'm listening

Muzi: First you protect your wife, to anything and from everyone, even if they accuse her of being a witch or a murder , you stand with her all the time, you hear me?

Mlondi:yes dad I hear you

Muzi: Secondly you make sure that your wife is happy all the time, you know I taught you this long time ago "HAPPY WIFE", HAPPY HOME

Mlondi: HAPPY LIFE

Muzi: done.follow this formula you'll never go wrong.

Mlondi: thanks mkhize

Muzi: Khabazela I'm proud of you my boy, very very proud

Mlondi: thank you dad , they hugged each other so tight, they interrupted by sihle

Sihle: ncooh what a Bromance

Muzi; mxm

Sihle: I need a hug too dad

Muzi: are you maybe getting married?

Sihle: aybo dad

Muzi: no ok no hug for you, he walked passed him ,
sihle hugged muzi forcefully

Muzi; Sihle man leave me alone

Sihle: I love you too daddy

Muzi: nx lentebomvu le(this yellow thing), mlondi
laughed

Sihle: I know you love me like this , muzi
disappeared on them.

OUTSIDE

Londiwe saw this amazing thing and she started
screaming everyone on the mkhize's side rushed

out

Bonakele: londiwe what wrong,loniwe smiled and said

Londiwe: "Guys look at that" ,everyone followed her pointing direction.

Mandy: WOW

Sihle: What the...

Hlanzeka: OH MY GOD....

Mloni:this is fucken Beautiful

Ayanda: is that.....woooow

Londa: How rich are these guys again?

Zodwa : this is not about being rich it's about speciality of it.

Mandy: she is going to cry ohh man this is so Special

Sihle: when I grow up I want to a Garcia, everyone turned and looked at him,others laughed

Gadla: we can disown you mlungu just say the word.

Sihle: aybo baba

Muzi: yes just one you'll be out. Mlondi was smiling admiring the beauty of what was in front of him

Jason: enough about smiling mlo we have to get ready

Londa: the best man has spoken

Zodwa: breakfast is ready guys , come on in.they all went inside to have breakfast.

GARCIA SIDE

Mr Garcia went to Yara's room, she was still asleep, he sat on her bed, he removed hair on her face, started brushing it back with his hand and yara opened her Eyes

Yara: Papa

Ricardo: Morning baby

Yara: morning Papa , how are you

Ricardo: my baby is getting Married so the answer is obvious, I'm fine, Yara smiled and got up and sat next to his dad, and Ricardo side held her waist , yara placed her head on his shoulder

Ricardo: how are you feeling this morning baby

Yara: Good, happy and nervous at the same time

Ricardo: today is your day I want you to be happy my love, I thank God that I'm here, that I get to walk my little girl in the isle

Yara: I'm glad you here Papa, I wish mom and Granny were here too but you being here is also very special

Ricardo: they looking down on you baby and they are very proud of you

Yara: you think so? , he wiped her tears

Ricardo: I know so baby,I know I'm proud of you I love you so much even if you married you will always be my Beautiful girl, my beautiful Camilla

Yara: I love you too Papa

Ricardo: you have to... screams outside cut them of

Yara: what going on

Ricardo: let's go and check, Yara wore her gown and They walked out with her dad. When they got outside, Ngcebo and BRIANNA were the biggest screamers

Ngcebo: sis look, Yara lifted her eyes up, she got shocked,she covered her mouth with her hands

Yara:OH MY GOD

Bri: ohh my friend, BRIANNA hugged her

Yara:who did that? Papa?

Ricardo: Don't look at me baby, the People who are

responsible for this are your brothers

Yara: Guys, Mario, Pedro

Mario: you like

Yara: I love it thank, this is so special, tears ran down her cheeks, Pedro hugged her

Pedro: don't cry now sis, today no tears are allowed, Mario hugged her also

Mario: it's your day Baby, we love you so much , married You will always be a Garcia Queen Our Queen

Yara: thank you , you are the best brothers Ever thank you I love you guys so much

Pedro : We love you, the siblings shared a group hug.

"THE GARCIA QUEEN
IS GETTING MARRIED"

That what was written to the Biggest Electronic Billboard in the CARRIBO ESTATE with Yara's picture in it. everyone was taken by it, Yara couldn't take her eyes of it.

Nqobile: as much as this is so special I have to take you away yara, hairstylist is here, so I suggest you go and take a bath first

Yara; ok sis ,they all got back inside, the ate breakfast and Yara and her Bridesmaids of which is NGCEBO, ADRIENNE, AMANDA AND BRIANNA as maid of honour. Sophia and Roman are flower girl and Boy, started getting ready.

Mkhize's Side

MLONDI was also getting ready with his groomsmen

of which is AYANDA,LONDA,UNCLE SBO AND JASON who is a Best Man.they were all wearing navy suits while Mlondi was in a Navy blue one.

Sihle was going to be an MC.

Jason looked at mlondi

Jason: Mlo why are you shaking

Mlondi: ay I'm not shaking

Londa: Yes you are Calm down please and don't cry at the altar please

Sbo: you need a stiff

Mlondi: No I'm fine, sbo poured a shot for him

Sbo : drink this you too nervous man, Mlondi gulped down the shot .sihle got in

Sihle: guys it almost 10 we have to leave for the Venue,

Brandon: dont you need some shots mr MC

Sihle: don't worry I took the whole bottle with me

to the venue, guys bursted laughing.

Sihle: what I need it man

Londa: you just crazy, guys let's go, they all walked out and headed to the this spectacular intimate venue, it a very classy and Beautiful venue.

An hour later the bride was still no show.

GARCIA SIDE

Adrienne: guys we late by 1 hour and 30 minutes now, Amanda recieved message on her phone from mandy

Mandy: " YOU BETTER GET HERE BEFORE MLONDI LOSES HIS MIND GUYS"

Ngcebo: we all done now, let's go

Amanda: guys let's go before my brother gets heart attack.

Mr Garcia got in,

Ricardo;ladies we have to leave now let's pray, they all held hands and prayed,then Yara got in a horse carriage with her Dad others followed them.ladies were wearing lemon dresses. They all looked so beautiful.

AT THE VENUE

Londa looked at his brother, who was sweating , he wiped his face and whispered in his ear

Londa: Mlondi yara is coming relax man

Mlondi: I just can't help it bro, what if she changes her mind

Londa: Stop just stop, she won't do that .

Mlondi:....., then sihle took the Mic and started

speaking ,he welcomed everyone

Sihle: "ok All rise in court, everyone laughed "I mean all rise in the church, eash I forgot we not in church ok but please get up as we about to welcome our bride", they all got up , londa held mlondi's shaking hand.

Sihle: I'm glad to say the song that we going to welcome our bride with, the groom chose it for her, so ladies and gentleman She's here. Then Westlife started playing,

" IF YOU WANT ME I MUST BE DOING SOMETHING RIGHT, IVE GOT NOTHING LEFT TO PROVE AND ITS ALL BECAUSE OF YOU"

Sophia and Roman threw the white and pink petals in the isle

YARA POV

Ricardo: you ready baby

Me: yes Papa, he held my hand, then the door opened, we started walking down the aisle with my dad, people were cheering, ululating everything was happening like a slow motion, I lifted my eyes up, scanned this intimate hall everyone had a smile, others were complementing my dress and my eyes finally met his eyes, he had a big smile plastered in his face, I think I blushed a little, when we got in the middle of the aisle my dad stopped and I followed his lead, Pedro and Mario got up and came to us, Dad kissed my cheek and walked into his seat.

Pedro held my hand and Mario held another one and we walked down the rest of the aisle until we reach Mlondi, he looked so handsome.

Pedro gave mlondi my hand so was Mario, then

they lifted their blazers in front of him and showed mlondi their guns, People laughed. Mlondi hands were sweating, I held them so tight just to give him assurance.

NARRATED

Pastor instructed everyone to sit down beside the bride and the Groom.

Pastor: thank you very much everyone.

We gathered here to witness The union between Mlondi Mkhize and Thembela Yara Camilla Garcia.

Pastor: Whuu , I can already see who is going to wear pants in this Marriage, so many names for the bride, everyone laughed,

"ok Son you can lift her veil now I'm sure you dying to see her.

Mlondi lifted Yara's Veil, he looked straight into her eyes that he got lost in them, his eyes got wet immediately, women ululated.

Pastor asked them if they'd prepared their own vows and they said yes.he prayed for the rings.

Pastor: he looked at mlondi and said"son this is your playground start collecting points, people chuckled.

He opened his mouth attempting to speak but the voice didn't come out, instead tears started rushing down his cheek

Mlondi" My lo...ve....I...#sniffing...he couldn't stop his tears, yara started crying too , " i love #sniffing you so much...Mlondi tried so much to speak but he failed, Yara wiped his tears but they kept on rushing out, Londa looked so sad he gave his twin a handkerchief to wipe himself

Pastor: "can we get some water" sihle came with a

water bottle and they gave it to Mloni, no women in the hall had Dry eye, everyone got emotional.

Yara whispered something to a Pastor and he Nodded

Pastor: as our groom is still gathering his strength , I would like to give our bride a chance to go first.yara held mloni's hands looked straight to his eyes

Yara: My love,when you came into my life, I knew nothing about love let alone relationships, but you changed all that you didn't teach me about love but you showed it to me every single day,I still witness it everyday .what I'm trying to say is thank you for loving me for who I am, the love you give me everyday is tremendous, i can't even explain it,everytime when I feel Ain't worth it, you always tell me I'm perfect, with this Ring I promise to continue to Respect you, Love you and submit to you,Support you, and Appreciate every single day,I

thank God everyday for bringing you into my life, I love you so much, she slipped a ring into his finger, he flashed a smile with his wet eyes. Jason patted his shoulder, people cheered

Mlondi: My love I can't believe we here , first time I laid my eyes on you , it was just love at first sight , I knew that day that my life would never be the same again, your hypnotist Smile threw me off, I couldn't take you off my mind. when you came into my life, I was just someone who didn't care about life but you changed all that, with you in my life I became a better man, son, father and brother because of you, you inspire me everyday, The love you have for me and our Kids prove how incredible woman you are, we've been through a lot, I've put you through a lot but never even a single day have I ever witness a light of doubt about me in your eyes, in your eyes I see forgiveness I see the truth, You love me for who I am, that is why I say if you want me I must be

doing something right So I've got nothing left to prove to anyone beside proving my love to you everyday until death do us part.

I LOVE YOU MA GARCIA WAMI OMUHLE.

He slipped a ring on yara's finger,they were both crying wrecks , everyone was so emotional

Pastor: i must say I've never witnessed such an emotional beautiful union before , with all the power invested in me, I now pronounce you Husband and Wife you may now Kiss the Bride

They looked at each other, Mlondi smiled so is Yara, Mlondi held her waist and pulled her closer, yara Whispered

Yara: Behave please

Mlondi: "not happening", He Smashed his lips on

her, he kissed her like it their last time on earth,
Girls were screaming, Guys whistling, Women
ululating, pedro shouted.

Pedro: That Enough man, people laughed

Sihle: save some for honeymoon, mlondi pulled out.

Pastor: Mr and Mrs mkhize everyone, Every one
cheered yara and Mlondi walked out..

*** YARA POV***

I'm officially Mrs Mkhize everyone, when we got
out of the hall our horse carriage was still there we
got into it.mlondi smashed his lips again to me

Me:bbe

Mlondi: Hi Mrs me

ME:Hi Mr Me

Mlondi: you look so beautiful Mami, he had teary
eyes

Me: you not going to cry again baby it's enough now,
you know when you cry I'm going to cry too.

Mlondi: I love you so much

Me: and I love you more

Mlondi: we did it baby, He Screamed " WE DID IT"
even horses got frightened

Me: Baby stop you frightening the horses

Mlondi: I'm sorry it's just that I'm so excited

Me: me too,we were lost in our own world kissing
non stop, that we didn't even notice that the
carriage has stopped where we were going to take
pics with our Bridesmaids and Groomsmen.

Mlondi's.

Londa: Guys really this is too much now

Jason: I thought you finished inside

Sihle: just give us couple of hours then you will get a

room

Sbo: and Yara I'm still your uncle so no kissing a man in front of me.

Me; yes uncle

Sbo: Good.

Mlondi: ay Sbo you making my wife shy.

Sbo: she's still my baby do don't push it.

We started taking pictures, we took so much pictures, we were stopped by Rain, it started to rain so hard, Blessings I guess

NARRATED

It was time for reception, Yara and Mlondi got in dancing to Cassper Nyovest baby girl song

Sihle: Our Couple everybody , Mr and Mr mkhize "

people clapped, cheered, food was served and speeches started

NQOBILE AND SBO

Nqobile: we not going to be long, Yara I like to Congratulate you my child we watched you growing up, blossoming into this young incredible woman , we love you we proud of you

Sbo: Mlondi I'm trusting you here with my daughter, last time you checked I had AK-47 now i own a sniper so don't mess with me, everyone laughed.

Sbo: Yara I love you and I'm proud Thank you, everyone clapped.

MR GARCIA

Ricardo: I can't believe my little girl is getting married today, I thank God that I've got this opportunity to be here to witness it, Mkhize take care of my daughter ok, take care of her, if maybe one day you feel like she's not enough for you anymore please being

Bring her back to me, I will gladly accept her Thank you.

MAID OF HONOUR AND BEST MAN

Jason; man me and you met year's ago, lost each other in a way but find each other again, I couldn't help but notice how you love Your wife first time seing you two together,congratulation my friend

BRIANNA: where do I start Yara my friend congratulations, me and you have been through a

lot together being foreigners in the US, people laughed

Bri: we cried together, laughed together, celebrated together, you will always be my sister my friend but now you got your new best friend of which is your husband, Twinny Take care of my baby, please Dont make me come all the way from USA to shoot your Ass because that what I will do if you make her cry, People bursted out laughing Jason sulked.

PEDRO

Guys I would like to Congratulate you guys my Queen you look so beautiful.

Fortunately I got to meet you two at the same time, as much as I found my Sister , I also found a brother in you mlo, I'm not going to say treat her well because we found you doing that already way before we met you guys, I would say continue to

love each other, Mlo protect her, love her as the Queen that she is.

IF YOU DARE MAKE HER CRY I WILL MAKE YOU SCREAM,

Pedro: ti amo, mia regina(I love you my Queen)

Yara:Ti amo anche mio fratello(I love you too brother.

After every speeches its was time for Yara and Mlondi to leave for their honeymoon

Sihle: After this Emotional Celebration it's time to say goodbye to our couple as they leave for their honeymoon in....., mlondi gave him a stare " ok oky I don't even know where they going.everyone laughed.

the couple thanked everyone and said goodbye to everyone,they got in a car and drove out.

Yara: Where are we going baby

Mlondi: Its a suprise Mrs Mkhize

Yara: clue?

Mlondi: Let just say I love you so much

Yara: baby

Mlondi: you so beautiful my wife, they both laughed because clearly mlondi didn't want to give Yara any clue.

#MLO WED YARA

#Plz like and Share

[06/15, 20:48] Marcia: INSERT #60 Part 2

NARRATED

Its 6pm After a long tiring Flight ,They finally reached their destination.Mlondi woke his dead sleeping wife, and they took a ride to one of the Exotic place in the world, where they'll be spending their Honeymoon.

Yara was exhausted that she fell asleep immediately again after getting in the car. After sometime they finally Arrived.

YARA POV

Mlondi: "wake up baby"

Me: "No let me sleep ,I moaned

Mlondi:We here mami. Move that big ass of yours or I'll be spanking you awake",sitting up in record speed,i narrow my eyes on him

Me: "You wouldn't dare

Mlondi:" oh really? You have ten seconds,

10....9....8..."seeing the serious look on his face as he counted had me running out of the car squealing.he laughed that Ticked me off I was so tired I don't know why because I've been sleeping all the way

Me: Mesmerizing and sensitive air hit my face I felt like I'm floating or something I looked around, in my head I'm like where are we ?the smell of ocean and the Nature's , never heard Silence so loud .

Me: " bbe where are we?, as he about to answer ,appeared a guy with long Hair wearing something that looked like a traditional attire or something and said, "WELCOME TO COSTA RICA ISLAND", he said with some unusual accent, I turned and looked at my Husband who had Huge smile in his face

Me: bbe no you didn't

Mlondi: "oh yes I did Mrs Mkhize,: I jumped on him, hugged him so tight " Baby Costa Rica I've always dreamed about this place"

Mlondi: I know he said that with a huge smile

Me : Thank you

Mlondi: Glad you like Mami, they Ushered us to

I dont know how to explain that the place

everything was ...I have no words it looked like

heaven.it was dark but I can still see the ocean view.

I look around to see a romantically decorated

beautiful room ever, These are small things he does

that make me fall in love with him even more,

Mlondi: I wanted it to be Special, he said sheepishly

Me: I know you did baby but with you here its

already perfect, I love you.Then I had to laugh

"don't we sound cheesy?"

Mlondi: you mean you my Cheesy wife,we both

chuckled.

I noticed the en-suite door was slightly open, I

walked in there there were petals everywhere, shower, bath tub everywhere, I just took off my clothes he stood, I threw my things to him , he looked so shocked but I disappeared on him

Water hit my skin like a Big happy wave.my mind is reminiscing about my Wedding day, My husband's vows still lingers in my mind, I believed every single word he said, his words touched all my sensitive place how did I get so lucky?

I was still lost in my triumph thought when his soft hands grabbed me I jumped but relaxed the moment I smelled him, I know I'm in safe hands so there's nothing to fear, he's my husband after all. I cozied up to him more and the tiny drops of the water continued to fall on us.

He gave me that promising look that makes my

heart sink and I leaned in for a kiss he kissed me back, held my face in his hands and gave me that look again, with a broad smile on his face. Oh how cute he looks when he smiles, he then pulled me in for a hug and while at it he planted kisses all over my neck and ear. I shivered and opened my mouth to say something but words couldn't come out

What could I possibly say that is not obvious, it was just yesterday when we met and today I'm here in his arms, a band on both our hands and a title of Mr and Mrs, I couldn't ask for more, for he was everything I ever asked for and more, he tells me that I'm the best thing that happened to him all the time but I feel more than the same towards him. If there's anything stronger than love then that's what I feel for him. My mind drifted off again as he rubbed my back and transcended to my ass massaging it softly.

Mlondi : Mami I'm glad I have you and I'm going to thank God every day for the gift of you' he said and let his hands slip towards my P*ssy, whilst one played with my lips the other moved all the way up to cup my boob.

'Uhhhhh' I moaned before he drew me closer raising one of my legs and holding it with one hand whilst kissing me passionately. I leaned into him more and as he slipped in a finger I moaned loudly, from one he increased it to two and whilst he finger fucked me, he rubbed my clit, I threw my head back and moaned more shutting my eyes, his lips on my boobs doing wonders to it.

I didn't just get a husband only, I got the full package sex and all, in my state of ecstasy I stroked his d*ck for a while, then got down on my knees still under the shower and gave him satisfying blow.

He lifted me placed my back on the wall and buried his tongue in my p*ssy, he tongue fucked me to the end of the world and back I was begging him not to stop and he didn't stop, my legs were wobbly, my teeth gnashing as the pleasure travelled from my spine to my brain, my hubby took me to another level and I came with a bang.

He then lifted me slowly and plunged in, once in he assured me of his love again and started the slow movement, stroke after stroke making me moan softly enough to make him pump in more.

Mlondi fucked me in a way that I've never been fucked before, his d*ck was touching everywhere, I mean everywhere, he gave me that sexy look and that smile that weakens me

Mlondi : 'My beautiful wife, I'm here and I'm not

going anywhere' He said with his voice breaking
'When I saw you, I knew you were the one, I knew
you were the mother of my unborn kids, and I'm
glad I found you and made you mine' His voice kept
breaking as he spoke, it was when a tear dropped
on my shoulder that I knew he was crying.

I looked at him in an assuring manner and said to
him

Me: 'I'm here and I'm going to go through this
journey with you with all my heart.' I wiped that
tear of his face and smiled at him with a teary eye,
leaned in to him more and he fired more intense
stroke's and it wasn't long we came with a bang
together.

He pulled out of me kissed my forehead, helped me
wash off, dried my skin and carried me into the
room.

He laid in bed and he pulled me to lay on top him,he

brushed my back while kissing my forehead.

Mlondi: Mami

Me: mmmm

Mlondi: I think we pregnant

Me: what the hell, I started beating his chest, he was laughing non stop, covering his face

Mlondi: wooh mami I'm joking stop , are you trying to kill me on our honeymoon

Me: how can you freak me our like this

Mlondi: I'm sorry baby, ok ok I want to tell you something, i promise i you its not scary

Me: its better not

Mlondi: ok i decided that you must keep your surname

Me: what? Keep my surname how? You don't want me to be a Mkhize?

Mlondi: no no no my love not like that , I want you

to be A Garcia Mkhize

Me: i was shocked, " Really?

Mlondi: yes baby i mean you struggled a lot with your identity and finally you found yourself, so I can't take that away from you, by that time tears were rushing down my Cheeks

Mlondi: I think you can Sacrifice Into the name you know

Me: I don't know what to say baby

Mlondi: say you understand what I'm saying my love

Me: I do, thank you so much my love

Mlondi: I'm happy that you happy baby, so who am I talking to from now on?

Me: I'm gogo and mom's yara, Garcia Queen and Mlondi Mkhize's wife so to combine all that from now on im

YARA GARCIA MKHIZE

Mlondi: mmm I like it baby

Me: Why do you love me so much again?

Mlondi: To tell you the truth loving you has
Consequences , you YOUNG, WILD AND FREE, COOL,
YOU HOT AND SWEET, SMART AND BEAUTIFUL
,YOU MY STEADY PLACE,so what more can a man
want? I LOVE YOU MAMI

Yara: I LOVE YOU MLONDIWENHLIZIYO YAMI (I love
you my heartkeeper)

4 MONTH LATER

Where do I start, after getting married last year in
September, yes it's a new year, a lot has happened,
we Spent 2 weeks in Costa Rica, When we came
back I found out that I was Indeed Pregnant, mlondi
wasn't pulling a stunt, I'm 5 month Pregnant
with....wait for it.....with Twins yes I'm we having

twins , I'm so excited but My husband is over the moon. My son is 11 month old turning 1year next month, he can now stand on his own,he's such a happy child.

In December Mario Paid Lobola For Amanda yes they Engaged we so happy for them.She will be Mrs Garcia soon, their pretty kiyara is 6 month now and she look more like me everyday, Amanda curses me day in day out for that , but what did I do?

My first born and my Sister passed their Matric with flying colours ofcourse they were competing because Papa Promised them New cars if they get atleast 3 Distinctions Ayanda got 5 while ngcebo got 6 so yes Mr Garcia delivered his promise , they have 2 cars now respectively, talk about lucky kids.they getting ready to Attend UKZN , why UKZN Ayanda said he's not ready to be away from me, I think I

cried the whole day that day, bloody hormones I was so happy, So He's going to Study Medicine, his reason is "MOM GIRLS LOVE MAN IN A WHITE COAT" yes you heard it.

Ngcebo and his dad just bought a Mansion for two of them yes londa treat Ngcebo like a 3 year old princess if you thought Papa was worse you have another thing coming. They do everything together I think my sister enjoys the attention that she also settled for UKZN, she's gonna be Doing Chartered Accounting. And yes Londa is still Single and Smashing .

Ohh Remember Sizwe Bab Gadla's son , he's going to stay with us now because he's also going to be the First year Student at UKZN.

Mtoti is coming back next month his brothers are planning a big welcome home party for him.

turns out he was doing more than we know in Russia, they were also teaching him about business, they want to make sure that he has something, he earn his money like everyone ,like a man, because they felt like he's embarassed about being given everything like a kid.

BRIANNA and Jason still going strong and Getting married soon yes Jason Popped the Question in Newzeland November last year , according to mlondi he's been ready for a long time , he just didn't want to compete with us so he waited ,Brandon and Mandy are still can't keep hands of each other.

Sihle is Still Dating Zama, she still despised me, Zodwa is still best Mom in law ever so Is Muzi.Uncle Sbo and Nqobile still good and Sbo works with Muzi on the side.

Papa still treat me like a 4 year old girl, he spends more time in SA now, Pedro and Adrienne still sweethearts, talk about Pedro , Him and Mlondi are best friend now like really close

I guess the only word I'm looking for is BLESSED,I'm happy and blessed.

I'm no longer THEMBELA THE ORPHAN

let's me introduce myself to you

IM THEMBELA YARA CAMILLA GARCIA MKHIZE

IM HALF ITALIANO/HALF ZULU

Im THEMBELA THE DAUGHTER

Im THEMBELA THE SISTER

Im THEMBELA THE AUNT

Im THEMBELA THE MOTHER

Im THEMBELA THE WIFE

Prendo un fiocco(I take a bow)

La Mkhize principessa È fuori(The mkhize's Princess
is out)

La Garcia Regina È fuori(The Garcia Queen is out)

THE END..